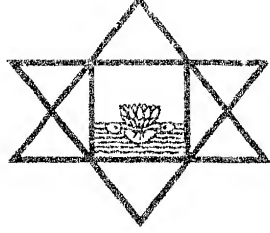


INDEX AND GLOSSARY

SRI AUROBINDO



INDEX

and

GLOSSARY

OF SANSKRIT AND OTHER INDIAN TERMS

**BIRTH CENTENARY
LIBRARY**

VOLUME 30

SRI AUROBINDO BIRTH CENTENARY LIBRARY-POPULAR EDITION

© Sri Aurobindo Ashram Trust 1976 Published by Sri Aurobindo Ashram
Pondicherry. Reproduced by offset at the All India Press, Pondicherry, India

PRINTED IN INDIA

SRI AUROBINDO

BIRTH

August 15, 1872



MAHĀSAMADHI

December 5, 1950



CENTENARY

August 15, 1972

Contents

NOTE ON THE CENTENARY LIBRARY	1 - IV
SRI AUROBINDO: LIFE AND WORKS	
SRI AUROBINDO	
A Life Sketch	1
CHRONOLOGY	
Of Sri Aurobindo's Life	6
CONTENTS	
Of the Centenary Library	16
BIBLIOGRAPHY	
Of the Works of Sri Aurobindo	19
PERIODICALS	
With which Sri Aurobindo was Associated	45
ESSAYS, SPEECHES	
And Other Shorter Works	48
POEMS	
Title Index	52
TRANSLATIONS	
Title Index	55
INDEX TO THE CENTENARY LIBRARY	65
GLOSSARY OF SANSKRIT AND OTHER INDIAN TERMS	281
APPENDIX TO THE GLOSSARY	
List of Longer Passages from Sanskrit Texts	
Cited and Translated by Sri Aurobindo	366
APPENDIXES	
APPENDIX 1	
Sri Aurobindo's Notes on Certain English Terms	
Occurring in His Works	369
APPENDIX 2	
List of Citations Appearing in <i>The Life Divine</i>	370
APPENDIX 3	
List of Vedic Translations and Citations	372
ERRATA	376

Note on the Centenary Library

The SRI AUROBINDO BIRTH CENTENARY LIBRARY comprises all writings of Sri Aurobindo which were available at the time of publication. All his major works without exception have been included, there may be some manuscript writings and letters which still await discovery

The scheme of arrangement of the Centenary Library is basically chronological, but other factors besides date of composition and publication have been given consideration. Volumes 1 and 2 contain Sri Aurobindo's early political writings and speeches, from the periods 1893-1908 and 1909-1910 respectively.¹ Volume 3 consists of Sri Aurobindo's early cultural writings, the bulk of which were written by him at Baroda (1893-1906), but some of which date from before and after these years. In Volume 4 have been collected all of Sri Aurobindo's original writings in Bengali, most of which were first published in 1909 and 1910.

Volumes 5 through 9 comprise Sri Aurobindo's literary writings. Volume 5 contains his complete poetical works, Volumes 6 and 7 his plays (one of which is a translation) and short stories; Volume 8 his translations (excluding the play mentioned above and translations from the Indian scriptures) and Volume 9 his later writings on poetry and literature, including his letters on poetry, literature and art generally. Sri Aurobindo's poetic *magnum opus*, the epic *Savitri*, has been placed at the end of the Centenary Library in Volumes 28 and 29. To the latter volume his letters on this poem have been appended.

In Volumes 10 through 13 are published Sri Aurobindo's translations of and commentaries on the great Indian scriptures: the Veda, the Upanishads and the Gita. Most of the writings in these volumes first appeared in the monthly review *Arya* (1914-1921). Volume 14 contains writings on Indian culture which are also from the *Arya*.

Volumes 15 and 18 through 21 comprise Sri Aurobindo's major prose writings. In Volume 15 are published his later social and political works. *The Human Cycle*, *The Ideal of Human Unity* and *War and Self-Determination*. *The Life Divine*, in which Sri Aurobindo's philosophical thought attains its highest expression, is published as Volumes 18 and 19 and his major work on Yoga, *The Synthesis of Yoga*, as Volumes 20 and 21 of the set. All of these important works first appeared in the *Arya* and were later revised by Sri Aurobindo to a greater or lesser degree prior to their publication in book-form. Shorter works published by Sri Aurobindo during his lifetime, in the *Arya* and

¹ Practically all of Sri Aurobindo's articles in the *Bande Mataram* and the *Karmayogin* were unsigned. The editorials and leading articles in the latter journal seem to have been written almost entirely by Sri Aurobindo, but this is not the case with the *Bande Mataram* articles. For a discussion of the principles guiding our selection from the *Bande Mataram* see the Bibliographical Note to Volume 1. As mentioned there, it is possible that a few of the articles selected may not be by Sri Aurobindo. This applies not only to articles included in the first volume, but also to some placed in the Supplement (Volume 27), including *Bankim Chandra* (pages 351-55).

elsewhere, have been placed in Volume 16. In Volume 17 the material is of two kinds: in Parts I to V various writings, mostly on Yoga, which were not published by Sri Aurobindo during his lifetime, are collected. Parts VI to XI of the volume might be called Sri Aurobindo's "later cultural writings". Here an assortment of writings on education and art, book reviews, notes, etc. have been brought together.

Next in order after *The Synthesis of Yoga* appear, in Volumes 22, 23 and 24, Sri Aurobindo's letters on Yoga, most of which were written between 1930 and 1938. Many of these letters were revised by Sri Aurobindo before being brought out in book-form, others have been selected and arranged by his disciples. Letters dealing with the Mother have been published in Volume 25 and letters and notes of an autobiographical nature in Volume 26. In the latter volume there is a section of letters dealing with both Sri Aurobindo and the Mother.¹

It was originally intended to publish *The Mother*, which is considered by many to be one of the most important of Sri Aurobindo's works, in a volume of its own. This proved impossible because of its brevity. Therefore this book and Sri Aurobindo's translations from the Mother's *Prières et Méditations* were put together with the letters on the Mother to make Volume 25. In Volume 27 supplementary material which accumulated while the publication of the Centenary Library was in progress is published for the first time.

*
**

It is very important to note that Sri Aurobindo's consciousness underwent great development between 1892, when he was a student of twenty writing *The Harmony of Virtue*, and 1950, when as a master of Yoga he put the finishing touches to *Savitri*. It is necessary to take this development into consideration when evaluating Sri Aurobindo's writings of different periods. It is essential that readers using the Index in this volume make such a relative evaluation of the materials to which they refer.

In 1937 Sri Aurobindo, writing to one of his disciples in reference to the disciple's review of his book *The Ideal of the Karmayogin*, stated.

You even assert that I have "thoroughly" revised the book and these articles are an index of my latest views on the burning problems of the day and there has been no change in my views in 27 years (which would surely be proof of a rather unprogressive mind). How do you get all that? My spiritual consciousness and knowledge at that time was as nothing to what it is now — how would the change leave my view of politics and life unmodified altogether?²

In another letter written apropos of a certain point in a series of articles which

¹ The reader should note that there has been some duplication of letters. In particular, several letters placed in Volumes 22 to 24 because they deal with some general aspect of Yoga, also contain references to Sri Aurobindo or the Mother and so have been included in one of the two volumes devoted to them (Volumes 25 and 26). Letters so duplicated have been indexed as though they occurred once only.

² Volume 2, preliminary pages

first appeared in the *Arya*, Sri Aurobindo stated, “ I have not yet allowed the publication of *Rebirth and Karma* because this had to be corrected and the deeper truth put in its place.”¹ Further indication of this method of progress from truth to deeper truth may be found in the note prefixed to *The Yoga and Its Objects* (Volume 16, page 409) and the letter on the word “Overmind” published on page 369 of Volume 26. It is clear that Sri Aurobindo did not consider as absolutely final even those of his writings whose origin was “a source above the mind” and which were received and transmitted by a mind established in the perfect silence of Yoga — as were all of Sri Aurobindo’s writings from 1908 onwards. Indeed we may suppose, taking into consideration the constant revision of *Savitri* to which reference is made on pages 727 to 732 of Volume 29, that, perhaps until the inevitable word of the highest Supermind had been given expression, there would still be something higher and more integral which remained to be said.

There are certain landmarks in Sri Aurobindo’s inner life which are of some help in viewing his life-work in its proper perspective. Sri Aurobindo began his practice of Yoga in 1904. Everything which he wrote before that time may be said to be “mental”, that is, the creation of an intellect which had received the finest education the West had to offer and was in the process of mastering the wisdom of the East. In 1908 Sri Aurobindo had his first great Yogic experience (he had had several “preliminary experiences” previous to this), namely, the experience of Nirvana or, in Vedantic terms, of the silent spaceless and timeless Brahman. It is at this time that his mind entered the eternal silence out of which all his later writings and activities flowed. Referring to this experience Sri Aurobindo wrote once to a disciple:

As for calm and silence. I got these things in 1908.. . Out of an absolute silence of the mind I edited the *Bande Mataram* for 4 months and wrote 6 volumes of the *Arya*, not to speak of all the letters and messages etc., etc. I have written since ²

Other experiences, including that of the cosmic consciousness and the omnipresent Divine, followed this first experience in rapid succession.

In 1910 Sri Aurobindo withdrew from the political field in order to devote himself to his Yogic sadhana in Pondicherry. The Mother has spoken of this year as being one of transition, providing a useful line to mark off the “earlier” and “later” periods of his life and work. The growth of Sri Aurobindo’s consciousness between 1910 and 1950, when he withdrew from his body, was constant.

A second important factor to take into consideration while making an evaluation of Sri Aurobindo’s writings has been touched upon briefly above. Most of the writings included in the Centenary Library were first published during the lifetime of Sri Aurobindo, the bulk of these originally in journals and a large number later also in book-form. Most of the works published as books received Sri Aurobindo’s careful revision, but a significant number even of the more im-

¹ Volume 16, page 222

² Volume 26, page 163.

portant writings never received the final touches he would have wanted to give them. Further, it is clear from the note on *The Ideal of the Karmayogin* quoted above that the many additions and changes (chiefly verbal and stylistic) which Sri Aurobindo was in the habit of making to all his published works, seemingly whenever he had a copy of one of them in his hands, do not make even revised editions indices of his "latest views" Moreover, much of the material published in Volumes 3, 12, 17 and 27 has been reproduced, with little or no editing, from manuscripts which were never prepared by Sri Aurobindo for publication and many of which he, the perfectionist *par excellence*, would perhaps never have wanted to publish. We have included such writings in the Centenary Library because we feel that they have, besides great historical interest, a considerable intrinsic value. But for a proper relative evaluation of these and all of Sri Aurobindo's writings the facts of their composition and publication should be known. It would be worthwhile, then, for the interested reader to study the Bibliography on pages 19 to 44 of this volume and the Bibliographical Notes at the end of each of the volumes. These have been prepared from all currently available data; however, as our researches continue, new information is being uncovered which may make a revised bibliography necessary in the future.

*
**

The Chronology (pages 6-15 of this volume) has been compiled using all primary source materials which have been gathered to date. Our biographical researches continue. No event for which there is inadequate documentary evidence has been included in the present Chronology. Note especially that only the very few spiritual experiences which Sri Aurobindo chose to speak or write about could be listed.

*
**

Although every care has been taken during the printing of the Centenary Library to ensure perfect accuracy, a number of errors, typographical or other, have crept into the texts. These, with the exception of minor and obvious typographical errors, have been listed in the *Errata* placed at the end of this volume.

SRI AUROBINDO
L I F E A N D W O R K S

Sri Aurobindo

SRI AUROBINDO was born in Calcutta on August 15, 1872. In 1879, at the age of seven, he was taken with his two elder brothers to England for education and lived there for fourteen years. Brought up at first in an English family at Manchester, he joined St. Paul's School in London in 1884 and in 1890 went from it with a senior classical scholarship to King's College, Cambridge, where he studied for two years. In 1890 he passed also the open competition for the Indian Civil Service, but at the end of two years of probation failed to present himself at the riding examination and was disqualified for the Service. At this time the Gaekwar of Baroda was in London. Aurobindo saw him, obtained an appointment in the Baroda Service and left England for India, arriving there in February, 1893.

Sri Aurobindo passed thirteen years, from 1893 to 1906, in the Baroda Service, first in the Revenue Department and in secretariate work for the Maharaja, afterwards as Professor of English and, finally, Vice-Principal in the Baroda College. These were years of self-culture, of literary activity — for much of the poetry afterwards published from Pondicherry was written at this time — and of preparation for his future work. In England he had received, according to his father's express instructions, an entirely occidental education without any contact with the culture of India and the East.¹ At Baroda he made up the deficiency, learned Sanskrit and several modern Indian languages, assimilated the spirit of Indian civilisation and its forms past and present. A great part of the last years of this period was spent on leave in silent political activity, for he was debarred from public action by his position at Baroda. The outbreak of the agitation against the partition of Bengal in 1905 gave him the opportunity to give up the Baroda Service and join openly in the political movement. He left Baroda in 1906 and went to Calcutta as Principal of the newly-founded Bengal National College.

¹ It may be observed that Sri Aurobindo's education in England gave him a wide introduction to the culture of ancient, of mediaeval and of modern Europe. He was a brilliant scholar in Greek and Latin. He had learned French from his childhood in Manchester and studied for himself German and Italian sufficiently to study Goethe and Dante in the original tongues. (He passed the Tripos in Cambridge in the first class and obtained record marks in Greek and Latin in the examination for the Indian Civil Service.)

The political action of Sri Aurobindo covered eight years, from 1902 to 1910. During the first half of this period he worked behind the scenes, preparing with other co-workers the beginnings of the Swadeshi (Indian Sinn Fein) movement, till the agitation in Bengal furnished an opening for the public initiation of a more forward and direct political action than the moderate reformism which had till then been the creed of the Indian National Congress. In 1906 Sri Aurobindo came to Bengal with this purpose and joined the New Party, an advanced section small in numbers and not yet strong in influence, which had been recently formed in the Congress. The political theory of this party was a rather vague gospel of Non-cooperation; in action it had not yet gone farther than some ineffective clashes with the Moderate leaders at the annual Congress assembly behind the veil of secrecy of the "Subjects Committee". Sri Aurobindo persuaded its chiefs in Bengal to come forward publicly as an All-India party with a definite and challenging programme, putting forward Tilak, the popular Maratha leader at its head, and to attack the then dominant Moderate (Reformist or Liberal) oligarchy of veteran politicians and capture from them the Congress and the country. This was the origin of the historic struggle between the Moderates and the Nationalists (called by their opponents Extremists) which in two years changed altogether the face of Indian politics.

The new-born Nationalist party put forward Swaraj (independence) as its goal as against the far-off Moderate hope of colonial self-government to be realised at a distant date of a century or two by a slow progress of reform, it proposed as its means of execution a programme which resembled in spirit, though not in its details, the policy of Sinn Fein developed some years later and carried to a successful issue in Ireland. The principle of this new policy was self-help; it aimed on one side at an effective organisation of the forces of the nation and on the other professed a complete non-cooperation with the Government. Boycott of British and foreign goods and the fostering of Swadeshi industries to replace them, boycott of British law courts and the foundation of a system of Arbitration courts in their stead, boycott of Government universities and colleges and the creation of a network of National colleges and schools, the formation of societies of young men which would do the work of police and defence and, wherever necessary, a policy of passive resistance were among the immediate items of the programme. Sri Aurobindo hoped to capture the Congress and make it the directing centre of an organised national action, an informal State within the State, which would carry on the struggle for freedom till it was won. He persuaded the party to take up and finance as its recognised

organ the newly-founded daily paper, *Bande Matai am*, of which he was at the time acting editor. The *Bande Matai am*, whose policy from the beginning of 1907 till its abrupt winding up in 1908 when Aurobindo was in prison was wholly directed by him, circulated almost immediately all over India. During its brief but momentous existence it changed the political thought of India which has ever since preserved fundamentally, even amidst its later developments, the stamp then imparted to it. But the struggle initiated on these lines, though vehement and eventful and full of importance for the future, did not last long at the time; for the country was still unripe for so bold a programme.

Sri Aurobindo was prosecuted for sedition in 1907 and acquitted. Up till now an organiser and writer, he was obliged by this event and by the imprisonment or disappearance of other leaders to come forward as the acknowledged head of the party in Bengal and to appear on the platform for the first time as a speaker. He presided over the Nationalist Conference at Surat in 1907 where in the forceful clash of two equal parties the Congress was broken to pieces. In May, 1908, he was arrested in the Alipore Conspiracy Case as implicated in the doings of the revolutionary group led by his brother Barindra, but no evidence of any value could be established against him and in this case too he was acquitted. After a detention of one year as undertrial prisoner in the Alipore Jail, he came out in May, 1909, to find the party organisation broken, its leaders scattered by imprisonment, deportation or self-imposed exile and the party itself still existent but dumb and dispirited and incapable of any strenuous action. For almost a year he strove single-handed as the sole remaining leader of the Nationalists in India to revive the movement. He published at this time to aid his effort a weekly English paper, the *Karmayogin*, and a Bengali weekly, the *Dharma*. But at last he was compelled to recognise that the nation was not yet sufficiently trained to carry out his policy and programme. For a time he thought that the necessary training must first be given through a less advanced Home Rule movement or an agitation of passive resistance of the kind created by Mahatma Gandhi in South Africa. But he saw that the hour of these movements had not come and that he himself was not their destined leader. Moreover, since his twelve months' detention in the Alipore Jail, which had been spent entirely in practice of Yoga, his inner spiritual life was pressing upon him for an exclusive concentration. He resolved therefore to withdraw from the political field, at least for a time.¹

¹ For a more complete statement about Sri Aurobindo's political life see Volume 26, *On Himself*, pp 21-41.

In February, 1910, he withdrew to a secret retirement at Chandernagore and in the beginning of April sailed for Pondicherry in French India. A third prosecution was launched against him at this moment for a signed article in the *Karmayogin*; in his absence it was pressed against the printer of the paper who was convicted, but the conviction was quashed on appeal in the High Court of Calcutta. For the third time a prosecution against him had failed. Sri Aurobindo had left Bengal with some intention of returning to the political field under more favourable circumstances; but very soon the magnitude of the spiritual work he had taken up appeared to him and he saw that it would need the exclusive concentration of all his energies. Eventually he cut off connection with politics, refused repeatedly to accept the Presidentship of the National Congress and went into a complete retirement. During all his stay at Pondicherry from 1910 onward he remained more and more exclusively devoted to his spiritual work and his sadhana.

In 1914 after four years of silent Yoga he began the publication of a philosophical monthly, the *Arya*. Most of his more important works, *The Life Divine*, *The Synthesis of Yoga*, *Essays on the Gita*, *The Isha Upanishad*, appeared serially in the *Arya*. These works embodied much of the inner knowledge that had come to him in his practice of Yoga. Others were concerned with the spirit and significance of Indian civilisation and culture (*The Foundations of Indian Culture*), the true meaning of the Vedas (*The Secret of the Veda*), the progress of human society (*The Human Cycle*), the nature and evolution of poetry (*The Future Poetry*), the possibility of the unification of the human race (*The Ideal of Human Unity*). At this time also he began to publish his poems, both those written in England and at Baroda and those, fewer in number, added during his period of political activity and in the first years of his residence at Pondicherry. The *Arya* ceased publication in 1921 after six years and a half of uninterrupted appearance.

Sri Aurobindo lived at first in retirement at Pondicherry with four or five disciples. Afterwards more and yet more began to come to him to follow his spiritual path and the number became so large that a community of sadhaks had to be formed for the maintenance and collective guidance of those who had left everything behind for the sake of a higher life. This was the foundation of the Sri Aurobindo Ashram which has less been created than grown around him as its centre.

Sri Aurobindo began his practice of Yoga in 1904. At first gathering into it

the essential elements of spiritual experience that are gained by the paths of divine communion and spiritual realisation followed till now in India, he passed on in search of a more complete experience uniting and harmonising the two ends of existence, Spirit and Matter. Most ways of Yoga are paths to the Beyond leading to the Spirit and, in the end, away from life, Sri Aurobindo's rises to the Spirit to redescend with its gains bringing the light and power and bliss of the Spirit into life to transform it. Man's present existence in the material world is in this view or vision of things a life in the Ignorance with the Inconscient at its base, but even in its darkness and nescience there are involved the presence and possibilities of the Divine. The created world is not a mistake or a vanity and illusion to be cast aside by the soul returning to heaven or Nirvana, but the scene of a spiritual evolution by which out of this material inconscience is to be manifested progressively the Divine Consciousness in things. Mind is the highest term yet reached in the evolution, but it is not the highest of which it is capable. There is above it a Supermind or eternal Truth-Consciousness which is in its nature the self-aware and self-determining light and power of a Divine Knowledge. Mind is an ignorance seeking after Truth, but this is a self-existent Knowledge harmoniously manifesting the play of its forms and forces. It is only by the descent of this supermind that the perfection dreamed of by all that is highest in humanity can come. It is possible by opening to a greater divine consciousness to rise to this power of light and bliss, discover one's true self, remain in constant union with the Divine and bring down the supramental Force for the transformation of mind and life and body. To realise this possibility has been the dynamic aim of Sri Aurobindo's Yoga.

*

Sri Aurobindo left his body on December 5, 1950. The Mother carried on his work until November 17, 1973. Their work continues.

Chronology

OF SRI AUROBINDO'S LIFE

- 1872** **August 15** Birth in Calcutta
- 1872-1879** At first in Rangpur, East Bengal, later sent to the Loretto Convent School, Darjeeling
- 1878** **February 21** Birth of the Mother in Paris
- 1879** Taken to England
- 1879-1884** In Manchester (84, Shakespeare Street) in the charge of the Drewett family. Tutored at home by the Drewetts.
- 1884** **September** Admitted to St Paul's School, London. Takes lodgings at 49, St. Stephen's Avenue, Shepherd's Bush, London
- 1886** **August** Vacation in Keswick.
- 1887** **August** Vacation in Hastings.
After returning from Hastings takes lodgings at 128, Cromwell Road, London.
- 1889** **December** Passes Matriculation from St Paul's.
- 1890** **July** Admitted as a probationer to the Indian Civil Service.
October 11 Admitted on a scholarship to King's College, Cambridge.
While at Cambridge, joins the Indian Majlis, a student group; makes speeches advocating Indian freedom.
- 1891** **August to April 1892** Works on "The Vigil of Thaliard", a long ballad left unfinished.
- 1892** **May** Passes the first part of the Classical Tripos, in the First Class.
August Passes the Indian Civil Service final examination.
October Leaves Cambridge. Takes lodgings at 6, Burlington Road, London.
In London, takes part in the formation of a secret society called the "Lotus and Dagger".
Has first "pre-yogic" experience, the mental experience of the Atman.
November Disqualified for the Indian Civil Service due to his failure to take the riding examination.

- 1892** **December** Obtains employment in the service of the Maharaja Gaekwar of Baroda
- 1893** **January 12** Leaves England by the S.S. *Carthage* Travels via Gibraltar, Port Said and Aden
February 6 Arrives in India, landing at the Apollo Bunder, Bombay.
 A "vast calm" descends upon him as he sets foot on Indian soil and remains for months afterwards
February 18 Officially joins the Baroda State Service, his pay is retroactive to February 8, probable date of his arrival in Baroda.
 His first work is in the Land Settlement Department
 During the first year of his stay in Baroda, has a vision of the Godhead surging up from within him when in danger of a carriage accident
March-April Works at translations from the Mahabharata
June 26 Contributes an article, "India and the British Parliament", to the *Indu Prakash*, Bombay
August 7 - March 5, 1894 Contributes a series of articles, *New Lamps for Old*, to the *Indu Prakash*
- 1894** **July 16 - August 27** Contributes a series of articles on Bankim Chandra Chatterji to the *Indu Prakash*
- 1895** Publication of *Songs to Myrtilla*, a collection of poems
- 1896** Probable year of publication of *Urvashi*, a narrative poem
- 1897** Begins part-time work in the Baroda College as a lecturer in French
- 1898** Appointed acting Professor of English in the College
- 1899** Serves as acting Professor of English and lecturer in French
June-July Writes *Love and Death*, a narrative poem
July 22 Lecture at the Baroda College Social Gathering
- 1900** Acting Professor of English in the College
- c **1900** First political move: sends Jatindranath Banerji to Bengal as his lieutenant for the work of revolutionary organisation and propaganda.
- 1901** Chairman of the college debating society
April 17 Transferred from the College to the Revenue Department, Baroda State
April 30 Marriage to Mrinalini Bose, eldest daughter of Bhupal Chandra Bose, in Calcutta Afterwards goes to Nainital with Mrinalini and his sister Sarojini.

- 1902** Works in the office of the Huzur Kamdar (aide to the Dewan, the chief administrative officer of the state)
April 28 On privilege leave until May 29.
 Sri Aurobindo uses his leaves and vacations, especially from 1902 onwards, for the organisation of revolutionary action in Bengal
December Meeting with Lokmanya Tilak at the Ahmedabad session of the Indian National Congress.
- 1902-1903** Contacts and joins a secret society in western India.
- 1903** **January** Recommences regular teaching at the Baroda College
February 22 On leave for one month
May-August Accompanies the Gaekwar on his tour of Kashmir as his Private Secretary.
 In Kashmir on Takht-e-Suleman has an experience of the vacant infinite
- 1904** Works as Huzur Kamdar, often doing secretarial work for the Gaekwar.
September 28 Directed to leave the Huzur Kamdar's office and join the College full time.
December At the Bombay session of the Indian National Congress.
- 1904** Begins the practice of Yoga
- 1905** **January** Assumes the post of Vice-principal, Baroda College
March 3 Becomes acting Principal of the College
October 16 The Partition of Bengal becomes an "accomplished fact".
 Sri Aurobindo writes the pamphlets "No Compromise" and "Bhawani Mandir" during the agitation that precedes the Partition.
December At the Benares session of the Indian National Congress
- 1906** **February 19** Takes privilege leave; goes to Bengal.
March 11 Present at the formation of the National Council of Education in Calcutta.
March 12 Declaration of the *Yugantar*, a Bengali weekly. Sri Aurobindo writes some articles in the early numbers of this revolutionary journal and always exercises general control over it.
April 14 At the Barisal Conference. Afterwards, makes a political tour of East Bengal with Bepin Chandra Pal.
June Returns to Baroda.
- 1906** **June 19** Takes one year's leave without pay from Baroda College. Returns to Bengal.
August 6 Declaration of the *Bande Mataram*.
 Sri Aurobindo joins the *Bande Mataram* as an assistant editor.

1906

August 14 Opening of the Bengal National College, Calcutta, with Sri Aurobindo as its principal

October 13 The *Bande Mataram* becomes a joint stock company at Sri Aurobindo's suggestion

October-December Ill in Calcutta.

Around this time Sri Aurobindo assumes control of the policy of the *Bande Mataram* as well as of the Nationalist Party in Bengal

December 11-14 In Deoghar for recuperation.

December At the Calcutta session of the Indian National Congress.

1907

January-April In Deoghar

January 28 - February 12 Works on *Prince of Edur*, a dramatic romance

April 12-23 *The Doctrine of Passive Resistance* serialised in the *Bande Mataram*

June 2 First issue of the weekly edition of the *Bande Mataram*.

June 8 A warning is issued to the editor of the *Bande Mataram* by the British Government

June 14 Leaves Calcutta for Khulna to found a national school

June 30 - October 13 Publication of *Perseus the Deliverer*, a drama, in the weekly *Bande Mataram*.

July 30 Search of the *Bande Mataram* office Complaint lodged against Sri Aurobindo.

August 2 Resigns the principalship of the Bengal National College.

August 16 Arrested on the charge of sedition for writings which had appeared in the *Bande Mataram*; released on bail.

August 23 Speech to the students of the Bengal National College. After his acquittal in September, he rejoins the College as a professor

September 23 Acquitted

After the *Bande Mataram* sedition case, Sri Aurobindo comes forward as the leader of the Nationalist Party in Bengal

October Takes a house in Chukoo Khansama's Lane, Calcutta

October 24 Goes to Deoghar.

December 7-9 At the Bengal Provincial Conference at Midnapore as the leader of the Nationalists

December 8 Presides over a separate meeting of the Nationalists at Midnapore

December 14 Meeting in College Square, Calcutta; delivers his first public speech

December 15 Speech at a public meeting in Beadon Square, Calcutta.

December 21 Leaves Calcutta for Surat, the venue of the 1907 session of the Indian National Congress

December 22 Addresses a meeting at Nagpur.

December 24-25 At Surat, presides over the conferences of Nationalist delegates.

December 26 First day of the Congress session at Surat

December 27 Second day of the session. Sri Aurobindo gives the

- 1907** order that leads to the breaking of the Congress.
December 28 Presides over a meeting of the Nationalists.
December 31 Leaves Surat for Baroda
- 1908** **January** In Baroda
 Meets Vishnu Bhaskar Lele, a Maharashtrian yogi Following Lele's instructions, establishes complete silence of the mind, attaining to the experience of the Silent Brahman
 Gives three public speeches
January 12, 13 Speeches at Poona
January 15 "National Education" speech at Girgaum, Bombay.
January 19 "The Present Situation" speech before the Bombay National Union
January 24 Speech at Nasik
January 26 Speech at Dhulia
January 28, 29 Speeches at Amravati.
January 30, 31 Speeches at Nagpur
February 1 Speech at Nagpur
March 10 In Howrah at a public reception of Bipin Chandra Pal upon his release from jail
April 8 Speaks at a meeting at Chetala
April 10 "United Congress" speech at Pant's Math, Calcutta
April 12 Speech at Barurpur
April 18 "Palli Samiti" speech at Kishoregunj
April 28 Changes his Calcutta lodgings from 23 Scotts Lane to 48 Grey Street (Navashakti Office).
May 2 Arrested as implicated in the terrorist activities of a group led by his brother Barindra Taken to the lock-up at Lal Bazar, Calcutta.
 Proceedings are instituted by the British Government to deport Sri Aurobindo, but are later abandoned
May 5 Taken to Alipore Jail.
May 5, 1908 - May 6, 1909 Undertrial prisoner at Alipore. Spends his time reading the Gita and the Upanishads and in meditation and the practice of Yoga Has the realisation of the Cosmic Consciousness and of the Divine (Sri Krishna) as all beings and in all that is.
May 19 Preliminary hearing in the Magistrate's Court begins.
August 19 Committed to the Court of Sessions.
October 19 Trial in the Sessions Court begins
- 1909** **March 4** Evidence concluded.
April 13 Arguments concluded.
April 14 Opinion of the Assessors
May 6 Acquitted and released.
 After his release and until February 1910, Sri Aurobindo stays at 6 College Square, Calcutta
May 14 Letter to the *Bengalee*, Calcutta.
May 30 Speech at Uttarpara.

1909

- June 13** Speech at Beadon Square, Calcutta
- June 19** First issue of the *Karmayogin*, a weekly review directed and mostly written by Sri Aurobindo
- June 19** Speech at Jhalakati, Barisal District
- June 23** Speech at Bakergunj, Barisal District
- June 26** Speech at Khulna
- June 27** "The Right of Association" speech at Howrah
- July 11** Speech at Kumartuli
- July 18** Speech at College Square, Calcutta
- July 31** "An Open Letter to My Countrymen" published in the *Karmayogin* following resumed efforts of the British Government to have him deported
- August 23** First issue of the *Dharma*, a Bengali weekly directed and mostly written by Sri Aurobindo.
- September** Leader of the Nationalists at the Bengal Provincial Conference at Hooghly.
- September** Attends a political conference at Sylhet
- October 9 - November 13** *The Brain of India* in the *Karmayogin*.
- October 10** Speech at College Square, Calcutta.
- October 13** "Swadeshi in Calcutta" speech
- October 18** *Durga Stotra* published in the *Dharma*
- November 20 - December 25** *The National Value of Art* in the *Karmayogin*
- December 25** "To My Countrymen" in the *Karmayogin*.

1910

- February** Leaves Calcutta for Chandernagore in French India
- February 12 - April 2** *A System of National Education* in the *Karmayogin*.
- February 19 - March 5** *Baji Prabhu* in the *Karmayogin*
- March 26 - April 2** "Chitrangada" in the *Karmayogin*.
- March 31** Leaves Chandernagore for Calcutta.
- April 1** Embarks for Pondicherry in French India by the S.S. *Dupleix*
- April 4** Arrival in Pondicherry, stays in the house of Shanker Chetty in Comty Chetty Street
 Although Sri Aurobindo changes his residence several times he does not leave Pondicherry.
- April 4** A warrant issued charging Sri Aurobindo with sedition for the article "To My Countrymen" published in the *Karmayogin* on December 25, 1909.
- October** Moves to the house of Sunder Chetty on Rue de la Pavillon (Rue Suffren)
- November 7** "To My Countrymen" found not seditious by the Calcutta High Court; warrant withdrawn.
- November 7** Writes a letter to *The Hindu*, Madras (published in the November 13 issue), announcing his presence in Pondicherry and his retirement from active politics.

- 1911** **April** New lodgings taken on Rue St Louis ("Raghavan House")
July 20 A letter to *The Hindu*
August 15 First celebration of Sri Aurobindo's birthday in Pondicherry
- 1912** **July 3** Letter to Motilal Roy
Through his correspondence with Motilal and others Sri Aurobindo keeps in contact with the revolutionary movement in Bengal.
- 1913** **April** Change of residence to Rue de Mission Etrangère (Mission Street).
October Change of residence to Rue François Martin (the "Guest House").
- 1914** **March 29** First meeting of the Mother and Sri Aurobindo
June 1 Decision to publish the *Arya*
August 15 First issue of the *Arya* First instalments of *The Life Divine*, *The Synthesis of Yoga*, *The Secret of the Veda*, *The Isha Upanishad*
- 1915** *Ahana and Other Poems* published.
February 21 First celebration of the Mother's birthday at Pondicherry.
February 22 The Mother departs for France.
September 15 First instalment of *The Ideal of Human Unity* in the *Arya*.
October *Vasavadutta*, a dramatic romance, written.
- 1916** The Mother leaves France for Japan.
August 15 First instalments of *Essays on the Gita* and *The Psychology of Social Development* (later called *The Human Cycle*) in the *Arya*.
- 1917** **December 15** First instalment of *The Future Poetry* in the *Arya*.
- 1918** **January 15** Works at translations from Kalidasa's *Kumarasambhavam* (*The Birth of the War God*).
August 10 Letter on the Montagu-Chelmsford Reforms published in the *New India*
December First instalment of "Is India Civilised?" (first of the series of essays that make up *The Foundations of Indian Culture*) published in the *Arya*.
December 17 Death of Mrinalini Ghose in Calcutta.
- 1920** **January 20** Letter to Joseph Baptista
April 7 Letter to Barindra Kumar Ghose.
April 24 The Mother returns to Pondicherry from Japan.
August 15 First issue of the *Standard Bearer*, a monthly published from Chandernagore under the inspiration of Sri Aurobindo; his

- 1920** article "Ourselves" appears in this issue
August 30 Letter to B S Munje declining the presidentship of the Nagpur Congress.
November 24 The Mother moves to the house on Rue François Martin where Sri Aurobindo is living
- 1921** Publication in book form of *Isha Upanishad* and Kalidasa's "Seasons"
January *Love and Death* published.
January 15 Last issue of the *Arya*
- 1922** **January** The Mother takes charge of the management of Sri Aurobindo's household
Regular evening talks and group meditations held from this year.
September-October Sri Aurobindo and the Mother move to 9, Rue de la Marine (south-west section of the present Ashram block).
- 1923** **June 5** Meeting with C R Das
- 1924** **January** *The Century of Life* published
January Group meditation discontinued.
- 1925** Meeting with Lala Lajpat Rai and Purushottam Das Tandon.
- 1926** **November 24** The Day of Siddhi (Victory Day). the descent of Krishna, the Overmind Godhead, into the physical
The evening talks and all other direct contacts with Sri Aurobindo are discontinued. He retires completely into concentrated sadhana, but gives "Darshan" three times a year
- 1927** **February 8** Sri Aurobindo and the Mother move to the house on Rue François Martin (north-east section of the present Ashram block) where they remain for the rest of their lives.
- 1928** Publication of *The Mother*
February 16 Meeting with Rabindranath Tagore.
- 1929** **April** Publication of *Kalidasa*.
- 1930-1938** The limited correspondence with disciples begun after Sri Aurobindo's retirement in 1926 assumes very large proportions during this period. Much of it has been collected and published as *Letters on Yoga*, *Letters on the Mother*, *Letters on Poetry, Literature and Art*, etc.
Throughout these years Sri Aurobindo works on his poetry, especially the epic *Savitri*
- 1933** Publication of *The Riddle of this World* (extracts from letters).
- 1934** Publication of *Six Poems of Sri Aurobindo*.

- 1935 **February** Publication of *Lights on Yoga* (extracts from letters).
- 1936 **April** Publication of *Bases of Yoga* (extracts from letters)
- 1938 **November 24** Accident to Sri Aurobindo's right leg
 Regular correspondence with the sadhaks stopped Personal
 contact with a few sadhaks, his attendants, begins
- 1939 **April 24** Gives Darshan for the first time on this day, later it be-
 comes a regular Darshan day.
- 1939-1940 Revision and publication in book form of *The Life Divine*. More
 writing of poetry
- 1940 **September 19** Joint declaration by Sri Aurobindo and the Mother in
 support of the Allies in World War II From the time of the
 evacuation of Dunkirk Sri Aurobindo puts his spiritual force behind
 the Allied war effort.
- 1942 Publication of *Collected Poems and Plays*
 March 31 Sri Aurobindo's support of the Proposals of Sir Stafford
 Cripps, emissary of the British government, which offered to India
 self-government after the war and invited her assistance in the war
 effort.
- 1943 **December 2** The Ashram school started.
- 1944 **February 21** First issue of the *Advent*, "A Quarterly Dedicated to
 the Exposition of Sri Aurobindo's Vision of the Future".
- 1946 *Hymns to the Mystic Fire* published
- 1947 **August 15** Liberation of India on Sri Aurobindo's 75th birthday.
 A message from Sri Aurobindo is broadcast by the All India
 Radio
- 1948 Publication of *The Synthesis of Yoga*, Part I.
- 1949 *The Human Cycle* published.
 February 21 First issue of the *Bulletin of Physical Education* (now
 called the *Bulletin of the Sri Aurobindo International Centre of Educa-*
 tion) with Sri Aurobindo's "Message".
 Seven more articles written by Sri Aurobindo appear in subsequent
 issues.
 February 21 First issue of the cultural review *Mother India*.
- 1950 Publication in book form of Part One of *Savitri*.
 December 5 Mahasamadhi: Sri Aurobindo withdraws from his body.

- 1950** **December 9** Sri Aurobindo's body is placed in a vault in the courtyard of the Ashram
- 1951** Publication of Parts Two and Three of *Savitri*
April 24 A convention, presided over by the Mother for the inauguration of the Sri Aurobindo University Centre (presently called the Sri Aurobindo International Centre of Education)
- 1968** **February 28** Foundation of Auroville
- 1972** **August 15** World-wide celebration of the birth centenary of Sri Aurobindo Publication of his complete works in thirty volumes
- 1973** **November 17** The Mother's Mahasamadhi
November 20 The Mother's body is placed in a separate chamber immediately above that of Sri Aurobindo

Contents

OF THE CENTENARY LIBRARY

- Volume 1 **Bande Mataram, EARLY POLITICAL WRITINGS — I (1893-1908)** *New Lamps for Old, Bhawani Mandir, The Doctrine of Passive Resistance*, editorials and comments from the *Bande Mataram*, Speeches
- Volume 2 **Karmayogin, EARLY POLITICAL WRITINGS — II (1909-1910)** *Uttarpada Speech, The Ideal of the Karmayogin, An Open Letter to My Countrymen*, other essays, notes and comments from the *Karmayogin*, Speeches
- Volume 3 **The Harmony of Virtue, EARLY CULTURAL WRITINGS** *The Harmony of Virtue, Bankim Chandra Chatterjee, The Sources of Poetry and Other Essays, Valmiki and Vyasa, Kalidasa, The Brain of India*, Essays from the *Karmayogin*, Art and Literature, Passing Thoughts, *Conversations of the Dead* "
- Volume 4 **Writings in Bengali. Hymn to Durga** Poems, Stories, The Veda, The Upanishads, The Puranas, The Gita, Dharma, Nationalism, Editorials from *Dharma*, Stories of Jail Life, Letters
- Volume 5 **Collected Poems, THE COMPLETE POETICAL WORKS** Short Poems, Sonnets, Longer Poems, *On Quantitative Metre, Iliad*, Poems in New Metres, Metrical Experiments
- Volume 6 **Collected Plays AND SHORT STORIES, Part One** *Perseus the Deliverer, Vasavadutta, Rodogune, Eric*
- Volume 7 **Collected Plays AND SHORT STORIES, Part Two** *The Viziers of Bassora, Prince of Edur, The Maid in the Mill, The House of Brut, The Prince of Mathura, The Birth of Sin, Vikramorvasi (The Hero and the Nymph)* Short Stories Idylls of the Occult *The Phantom Hour, The Door at Abelard, The Devil's Mastiff, The Golden Bird*, Juvenilia
- Volume 8 **Translations, FROM SANSKRIT AND OTHER LANGUAGES** From Sanskrit passages from the *Ramayana*, the *Mahabharata*, the *Bhagavad Gita*, Kalidasa, *The Century of Life* (The *Nitishataka* of Bhartrihari); etc. From Bengali: *Songs of Bidyapati, Bande Mataram (Hymn to the Mother)*; thirteen chapters from *Anandamath* (Bankim Chandra Chatterji's novel), etc From Tamil opening of the *The Kural*, etc. From Greek and Latin: opening of the *Odyssey*, etc
- Volume 9 **The Future Poetry AND LETTERS ON POETRY, LITERATURE AND ART.**
- Volume 10 **The Secret of the Veda: The Secret of the Veda, Selected Hymns; Hymns of the Atris. Other Hymns, Interpretation of the Veda, The Origins of Aryan Speech.**
- Volume 11 **Hymns to the Mystic Fire.** Foreword, *The Doctrine of the Mystics*, Translations (Hymns to Agni from the Rig-veda translated in their esoteric sense), Supplement.

- Volume 12 **The Upanishads, TEXTS, TRANSLATIONS AND COMMENTARIES** *Philosophy of the Upanishads, On Translating the Upanishads, The Upanishads, Early translations of some Vedantic texts, Supplement*
- Volume 13 **Essays on the Gita** First Series Second Series, Part One The Synthesis of Works, Love and Knowledge, Part Two The Supreme Secret
- Volume 14 **The Foundations of Indian Culture** AND THE RENAISSANCE IN INDIA *Is India Civilised?, A Rationalistic Critic on Indian Culture, A Defence of Indian Culture (Religion and Spirituality, Indian Art, Indian Literature, Indian Polity), Indian Culture and External Influence, The Renaissance in India*
- Volume 15 **Social and Political Thought** *The Human Cycle, The Ideal of Human Unity, War and Self-Determination*
- Volume 16 **The Supramental Manifestation** AND OTHER WRITINGS *The Supramental Manifestation upon Earth, The Problem of Rebirth, Evolution, The Superman, Ideals and Progress, Herachitus, Thoughts and Glimpes, Question of the Month from the Arya, The Yoga and Its Objects*
- Volume 17 **The Hour of God** AND OTHER WRITINGS *The Hour of God, Evolution — Psychology — The Supermind; On Yoga, Thoughts and Aphorisms, Essays Divine and Human, Education and Art, Premises of Astrology, Reviews, Dayananda — Bankum — Tilak — Andal — Nammalwar, Historical Impressions, Notes from the Arya*
- Volume 18 **The Life Divine, BOOK ONE AND BOOK TWO, PART ONE** Book One. Omnipresent Reality and the Universe, Book Two The Knowledge and the Ignorance — The Spiritual Evolution, Part I. The Infinite Consciousness and the Ignorance
- Volume 19 **The Life Divine, BOOK TWO, PART TWO** The Knowledge and the Spiritual Evolution
- Volume 20 **The Synthesis of Yoga, PARTS ONE AND TWO: Introduction** The Conditions of the Synthesis, Part I The Yoga of Divine Works, Part II The Yoga of Integral Knowledge
- Volume 21 **The Synthesis of Yoga, PARTS THREE AND FOUR** Part III. The Yoga of Divine Love, Part IV The Yoga of Self-Perfection
- Volume 22 **Letters on Yoga, PART ONE: The Supramental Evolution; Integral Yoga** and Other Paths, Religion, Morality, Idealism and Yoga, Reason, Science and Yoga, Planes and Parts of the Being; The Divine and the Hostile Powers, The Purpose of Avatarhood, Rebirth, Fate and Free-Will, Karma and Heredity, etc
- Volume 23 **Letters on Yoga, PARTS TWO AND THREE** Part Two The Object of Integral Yoga, Synthetic Method and the Integral Yoga, Basic Requisites of the Path, The Foundation of Sadhana, Sadhana Through Work; Sadhana Through Meditation, Sadhana Through Love and Devotion;

- Human Relationships in Yoga; Sadhana in the Ashram and Outside; Part Three: Experiences and Realisations; Visions and Symbols; Experiences of the Inner and the Cosmic Consciousness
- Volume 24 **Letters on Yoga, PART FOUR:** The Triple Transformation — Psychic, Spiritual, Supramental, Transformation of the Mind, Transformation of the Vital, Transformation of the Physical, Transformation of the Subconscient and the Inconscient, Difficulties of the Path, Opposition of the Hostile Forces.
- Volume 25 **The Mother:** WITH LETTERS ON THE MOTHER AND PRAYERS AND MEDITATIONS (translations from *Prières et Méditations de la Mère*).
- Volume 26 **On Himself, COMPILED FROM NOTES AND LETTERS** Part One: Sri Aurobindo on Himself Life Before Pondicherry, Beginnings of Yoga, His Path and Other Paths, Sadhana for the Earth-Consciousness, The Master and the Guide, The Poet and the Critic; Reminiscences and Observations, Messages, Some Early Letters, Part Two Sri Aurobindo on Himself and on the Mother: Leaders of Evolution, Identity of Their Consciousness, Difficulties of the Path-Finders, Helpers on the Way.
- Volume 27 **Supplement:** Supplementary material arranged by volume
- Volume 28 **Savitri — A LEGEND AND A SYMBOL, PART ONE:** The Book of Beginnings; The Book of the Traveller of the Worlds; The Book of the Divine Mother
- Volume 29 **Savitri — A LEGEND AND A SYMBOL, PARTS TWO AND THREE** Part Two: The Book of Birth and Quest; The Book of Love, The Book of Fate; The Book of Yoga; The Book of Death; Part Three. The Book of Eternal Night, The Book of the Double Twilight; The Book of Everlasting Day, Epilogue. The Return to Earth; Sri Aurobindo's Letters on *Savitri*.
- Volume 30 **Index and Glossary:** Sri Aurobindo, a Life Sketch; Chronology; Contents of the Centenary Library, Bibliography; List of Essays, Speeches and Shorter Works, Title Index of Poems, Index; Glossary of Sanskrit Terms, etc.

Bibliography

This bibliography lists all of Sri Aurobindo's writings in English which have appeared in book form. It includes not only works that came out prior to the passing of Sri Aurobindo in December 1950 but also those reproduced from manuscripts or journals after that date. Books compiled from already published works have been omitted.

Although most of these titles have run into numerous editions, this bibliography gives information about the first edition only, subsequent editions are mentioned only if they included new material or if they were revised by the author.

Where necessary, cross-references are given, for example, in title-entry number 1 **After the War**, the cross-reference (*See* 28, 100) refers to title-entry numbers 28 and 100 in this bibliography.

At the end of each entry is given the number of the Sri Aurobindo Birth Centenary Library (SABCL) volume in which the work can now be found.

A list of the journals with which Sri Aurobindo was associated is added at the end of the bibliography.

1 AFTER THE WAR

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1949

First published as an article in the *Arya*, August 1920

Issued as a pamphlet in 1949. Included in *War and Self-Determination* since 1957 (*See* 28, 100).

SABCL: **Social and Political Thought**, Vol 15

2. THE AGE OF KALIDASA

Tagore & Co., Madras, 1921

Written during the Baroda period (1893-1906). First appeared in the *Calcutta Review*. Published in book form with *Kalidasa's "Seasons"* since 1929 under the title *Kalidasa* (*See* 35).

SABCL: **The Harmony of Virtue**, Vol 3

3. AHANA AND OTHER POEMS

Printed at The Modern Press, Pondicherry, 1915

Includes 25 poems: Ahana, Invitation, Who, Miracles, Reminiscence, A Vision of Science, Immortal Love, A Tree, To the Sea, Revelation, Karma, Appeal, A Child's Imagination, The Sea at Night, The Vedantin's Prayer, Rebirth, The Triumph-Song of Trishuncou, Life and Death, Evening, Parabrahman, God, The Fear of Death, Seasons, The Rishi, In the Moonlight.

“Ahana”, a poem of 172 lines, is a revised and enlarged version of the last 160 lines of “The Descent of Ahana”, an earlier draft found among Sri Aurobindo’s manuscripts. This version of 172 lines, further revised and enlarged to 520 lines, was published in *Collected Poems and Plays*, 1942 (See 13). SABCL Volume 5 includes two versions: the first draft “The Descent of Ahana” (p. 537) and the revised and enlarged “Ahana” of 520 lines (p. 523).

“Invitation” was composed in the Alipore Jail in 1908 or 1909 and first published in the weekly *Karmayogin*, November 6, 1909.

“Who” was first published in *Karmayogin*, November 13, 1909.

In SABCL “Karma” and “Appeal” appear in Volume 8.

SABCL *Collected Poems*, Vol. 5
Translations, Vol. 8

4. ANANDAMATH

Basumatī Sahitya Mandir, Calcutta (no date)

A translation of Bankim Chandra Chatterji’s Bengali novel. The prologue and the first thirteen chapters of Part I were translated by Sri Aurobindo, the rest by his brother Barindra. The parts translated by Sri Aurobindo first appeared in the *Karmayogin*, intermittently between August 7, 1909 and February 12, 1910.

In SABCL only the prologue and the chapters translated by Sri Aurobindo are given in Volume 8.

SABCL *Translations*, Vol. 8

5. BAJI PRABHU

Arya Office, Pondicherry, 1922

First appeared in the *Karmayogin* between February 19 and March 5, 1910 (See 13).

SABCL: *Collected Poems*, Vol. 5

6. BANKIM CHANDRA CHATTERJI

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1954

First appeared in the *Indu Prakash*, Bombay between July 16 and August 27, 1894, in seven instalments.

SABCL *The Harmony of Virtue*, Vol. 3

7. BANKIM - TILAK - DAYANANDA

Arya Publishing House, Calcutta, 1940

Contents:

1. “Bande Mataiām”, a translation of the national song (in verse and

- prose), first appeared as part of the translation of Chapter IX of *Anandamath* in the *Karmayogin*, November 20, 1909.
2. "Rishi Bankim Chandra", an essay, first appeared in the *Bande Mataram*, April 16, 1907 and was later reprinted in *Rishi Bankim Chandra* (See 74)
 3. "Bal Gangadhar Tilak", an essay, first appeared as an introduction to *Bal Gangadhar Tilak His Writings and Speeches* (Ganesh & Co, Madras, 1918)
 4. "Dayananda The Man and His Work" and "Dayananda and the Veda", essays, first appeared in *The Vedic Magazine*, Lahore, in 1915 and 1916 respectively (See 16)
 5. "The Men that Pass", an essay on R C Dutt from the *Karmayogin*, December 4, 1909.

In SABCL "Bande Mataram" appears in Volume 8 and the rest in Volume 17

SABCL: Translations, Vol 8
The Hour of God, Vol. 17

8. BASES OF YOGA

Arya Publishing House, Calcutta, 1936

Extracts from letters to disciples arranged under various headings.

In SABCL mostly incorporated into Volumes 22, 23 and 24.

SABCL: Letters on Yoga, Vols 22, 23, 24

9 THE BIRTH OF THE WAR GOD

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1952

Booklet Reprinted from the *Sri Aurobindo Circle*, 1952.

Three translations of the first canto of Kalidasa's epic *Kumarasambhavam*.

The manuscript bears the date January 15, 1918.

SABCL includes an incomplete translation of Canto Two

SABCL: Translations, Vol. 8

10 THE BRAIN OF INDIA

Prabartak Publishing House, Calcutta, 1921

First published in four instalments in the *Karmayogin*, October 9 to November 13, 1909.

SABCL. The Harmony of Virtue, Vol. 3

11. THE CENTURY OF LIFE

The Shama'a Publishing House, Madras, 1924

The *Nitishataka* of Bhartrihari freely rendered into English verse
 The translation was completed by Sri Aurobindo during the early years of his
 stay in Pondicherry, although most of it was done earlier, a few pieces having
 been published in a magazine of the Baroda College in the 1890's.
 Some of the epigrams appeared in the *Karmayogin*, March 19, 1910 and in
 the *Arya*, December 1917 and November 1918

SABCL Translations, Vol. 8

12 CHITRANGADA

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1949

Booklet Reprinted from *Sri Aurobindo Circle*, 1949.

Fragment of a poem which had been completed by Sri Aurobindo, but of
 which the original manuscript was lost. Only the opening passages, which
 had been published in the *Karmayogin*, March 26 and April 2, 1910, were
 preserved. These passages were reprinted in the *Sri Aurobindo Circle*, 1949,
 with minor revisions by the author

SABCL Collected Poems, Vol 5

13. COLLECTED POEMS AND PLAYS

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1942

Published in two volumes and arranged according to the date of
 composition.

Volume I, Contents

1890-1902. *Songs to Myrtilla* (See 81), *Urvashi* (See 93), *Love and
 Death* (See 51)

1895-1908. Poems. *Ahana and Other Poems*, excluding "Ahana"
 (See 3), *Perseus the Deliverer* (See 65).

Volume II, Contents:

1895-1908. Translation. *Vikramorvasi* (See 97).

1902-1915. *Baji Prabhou* (See 5); Nine Poems: "The Mother of
 Dreams", composed in Alipore Jail in 1908 or 1909 and first
 published in the *Modern Review*, July 1909, "An Image", "The
 Birth of Sin", "Epiphany", first published in the *Karmayogin*,
 November 20, December 11 and 18, 1909 respectively; "To R", first
 published in the *Modern Review*, April 1910; "The Rakshasas",
 "Kama", "The Mahatmas", first published in the *Standard Bearer*,
 November 14 and 28 and December 12, 1920; "Ahana" (revised
 and enlarged version of 520 lines; See 3).

Translations: *The Century of Life* (See 11), "Hymn to the Mother"
 ("Bande Mataram"; See 7); "Vidula", originally appeared under
 the title "The Mother to Her Son" in the weekly *Bande Mataram*,
 June 9, 1907, *Songs of the Sea* (See 79).

1930. *Six Poems* (See 78); "Transformation" and other poems, first
 published in 1941 under the title *Poems* (See 67).

Translations. "Mother India", "Mahalakshmi"
 Appendix I. Essay. "On Quantitative Metre", Poems "Ocean Oneness", "Trance of Waiting", "Flame-Wind", "The River", "Journey's End", "The Dream Boat", "Soul in the Ignorance", "The Witness and the Wheel", "Descent", "The Lost Boat", "Renewal", "Soul's Scene", "Ascent (1) The Silence", (2) "Beyond the Silence", "The Tiger and the Deer", "Ilion" (the opening passages of the epic, See 33)
 Appendix II Bibliography.

SABCL Collected Poems, Vol. 5
 Collected Plays, Vols 6, 7
 Translations, Vol. 8

14 CONVERSATIONS OF THE DEAD

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1951

Originally written in 1909 or 1910 for the *Karmayogin*, only two of the pieces were published in the journal. "Dinshah — Perizade" and "Turiu — Uriu", February 12 and 19, 1910 respectively. The others were first published by the *Standard Bearer* "Mazzini — Cavour — Garibaldi", November 7, 1920, "Shivaji — Jai Singh", December 26, 1920, "Littleton — Percival", May 29 and June 5, 1923.

SABCL. *The Harmony of Virtue*, Vol. 3

15 CORRESPONDENCE WITH SRI AUROBINDO

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, Series I in 1954, Series II in 1959
 Combined edition in 1969

Sri Aurobindo's replies to a disciple's questions on matters relating to Yoga, poetry, medicine etc. The disciple's questions are given.

In SABCL some of Sri Aurobindo's replies appear in Volumes 9, 22, 23, 24 and 26

SABCL. *The Future Poetry*, Vol. 9
Letters on Yoga, Vols. 22, 23, 24
On Himself, Vol 26

16. DAYANANDA: THE MAN AND HIS WORK

Gurukula Vishvavidyalaya, Kangri, 1920

A reprint of two articles which first appeared in *The Vedic Magazine*, Lahore, in 1915 and 1916.

The second article, "Dayananda and the Veda", was reprinted in 1920 by the Tract Publishing Society (Arya Kumar Sabha, Calcutta)

The two were reissued together in 1939 as *Swami Dayanand Saraswati* (See 87) and later included in *Bankim — Tilak — Dayananda* (See 7).

SABCL. *The Hour of God*, Vol. 17

17 THE DOCTRINE OF PASSIVE RESISTANCE

Arya Publishing House, Calcutta, 1948

A series of articles from the daily *Bande Mataram*, April 11 to 23, 1907, and an article "The Morality of Boycott" written for the *Bande Mataram* but not published in that journal, it was produced as an exhibit in the Alipore Bomb Case (May 1908)

SABCL *Bande Mataram*, Vol 1

18 EIGHT UPANISHADS

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1953

Translations of the Isha, Kena, Katha, Mundaka, Mandukya, Prashna, Taittiriya and Aitareya Upanishads, with texts, and an essay "On Translating the Upanishads" as an introduction

Isha: A translation was published in the *Karmayogin*, June 19, 1909, another translation with notes appeared in the *Arya*, August 15, 1914, followed by an analysis in subsequent issues. This later translation and analysis was published separately as *Isha Upanishad* in 1921, a Second Edition, revised and enlarged, appeared in 1924 (See 34)

Kena. A translation was published in the *Karmayogin*, June 26, 1909, another translation with notes in the *Arya*, June 1916, followed by a commentary in subsequent issues. This later translation and commentary were published as *Kena Upanishad* in 1952 (See 39). A revised version was issued in 1970.

Katha. Translation in the *Karmayogin*, July 3, 1909 and July 31 to August 28, 1909. Later came out as *Katha Upanishad* (See 38). Subsequently received partial revision.

Mundaka. Translation in the *Karmayogin*, February 5, 12 and 26, 1910. A revised translation appeared in the *Arya*, November-December 1920.

Mandukya and *Prashna* from manuscripts.

Taittiriya and *Aitareya* from early Baroda manuscripts.

On Translating the Upanishads from a Baroda manuscript.

The *Karmayogin* translations of the Isha, Kena and Mundaka were reprinted in *Seven Upanishads* by Ashtekar & Co, Poona in 1920.

SABCL: *The Upanishads*, Vol 12

19 ELEMENTS OF YOGA

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1953

Brief answers to elementary questions about Yoga, written between 193 and 1936

In SABCL only some of these answers have been included

SABCL. *Letters on Yoga*, Vols 22, 23 24
The Mother, Vol 25

- 20 **ERIC: A Dramatic Romance**
Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1960

Written in Pondicherry in 1912 or 1913

SABCL: *Collected Plays*, Vol 6

21 **ESSAYS ON THE GITA**

V Ramaswamy Sastrulu & Sons, Madras, First Series, 1922
Arya Publishing House, Calcutta, First Series in 1926, Second Series in 1928
Combined Edition
Sri Aurobindo Library, New York, 1950
Sri Aurobindo International Centre of Education, Pondicherry, 1959

First published in the *Arya* in two series First Series from August 1916 to July 1918, and Second Series from August 1918 to July 1920

SABCL: *Essays on the Gita*, Vol 13

22 **EVOLUTION**

Barindra Kūmar Ghosh, Calcutta, 1921

Three essays from the *Arya*: "Evolution", August 1915, "The Inconscient", September 1915, "Materialism", October 1918

SABCL: *The Supramental Manifestation*, Vol 16

23. **THE FOUNDATIONS OF INDIAN CULTURE**

Sri Aurobindo Library, New York, 1953

First appeared serially in the *Arya* under the titles: "Is India Civilised?", December 1918 to February 1919, "A Rationalistic Critic on Indian Culture", February 1919 to July 1919 and "A Defence of Indian Culture", which was left incomplete, August 1919 to January 1921.

The Appendix, "Indian Culture and External Influence", is an essay from the *Arya*, March 1919.

The original text was revised slightly by the author.

The sections on Indian art and Indian polity were published separately as *The Significance of Indian Art* (See 77) and *The Spirit and Form of Indian Polity* (See 83).

SABCL: *The Foundations of Indian Culture*, Vol. 14

24. **THE FUTURE POETRY**

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1953

First appeared serially in the *Arya* between December 1917 and July 1920
Practically a reprint of the text of the *Arya*, although a few new para-

graphs were added by the author

SABCL. *The Future Poetry*, Vol. 9

25. **HERACLITUS**

Arya Publishing House, Calcutta, 1941

First published serially in the *Arya*, December 1916 to June 1917.

SABCL. *The Supramental Manifestation*, Vol 16

26. **THE HOUR OF GOD**

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1959

Essays and notes from Sri Aurobindo's manuscripts.

SABCL Volume 17 includes only the first three sections of this book

SABCL. *The Hour of God*, Vol. 17

27. **THE HUMAN CYCLE**

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1949

Sri Aurobindo Library, New York, 1950

First appeared serially in the *Arya* under the title *The Psychology of Social Development* from August 1916 to July 1918. These articles were revised by the author for their publication in book form under the title *The Human Cycle*.

Subsequently published together with *The Ideal of Human Unity* and *War and Self-Determination* (See 28)

SABCL: *Social and Political Thought*, Vol 15

28. **THE HUMAN CYCLE — THE IDEAL OF HUMAN UNITY — WAR AND SELF-DETERMINATION**

Sri Aurobindo International Centre of Education, Pondicherry, 1962

Combined Edition (See 27, 30, 100)

SABCL: *Social and Political Thought*, Vol 15

29. **HYMNS TO THE MYSTIC FIRE**

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1946

Second Edition, Enlarged, 1952

Most of the hymns to Agni from the Rîg-veda, translated in their esoteric sense.

First Edition, Contents:

A foreword especially written for the book, and an excerpt from "The Doctrine of the Mystics", an essay which had first appeared in the

Arya, September 1915, as the introduction to "The Hymns of the Atris"

Hymns of Gritsamada. II 1-10; Hymns of Bharadwaja, VI 1-16, Hymns of Parasara, I 65-73: a revised version of "Parasara's Hymns to the Lord of Flame" first published in the *Arya*, February, June and July, 1920; Hymn of Paruchchhepa, I. 127

Second Edition, Contents

The foreword, all the hymns included in the First Edition, and the following additional material Hymns to Agni, V 1-28, taken from "The Hymns of the Atris" (*Arya*, October 1915 to July 1916) but with the translations revised, translations of some more hymns of Mandalas I and IV, and some hymns of Mandalas III, VII, VIII and X, which were found among Sri Aurobindo's earlier and later manuscripts

In SABCL Volume 11, besides the hymns contained in the earlier editions, Suktas 59, 94 and 97 of the First Mandala (from the *Arya*, September 1917 and January 1920) and two more hitherto unpublished hymns, I. 14 and IV. 40, are given "The Doctrine of the Mystics" has been given in its complete form. Some other studies found among Sri Aurobindo's manuscripts have been included as a supplement After the publication of Volume 11, some additional material (on two hymns, I 74 and IV. 6) was discovered which is reproduced in Volume 27.

SABCL. Hymns to the Mystic Fire, Vol. 11

30. THE IDEAL OF HUMAN UNITY

Sons of India Ltd, Madras, 1919

Second Edition, Revised.

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1950

Sri Aurobindo Library, Inc., New York, 1950

The First Edition was a reprint of the series of essays with the same title first published in the *Arya*, September 1915 to July 1918 It included a preface by Sri Aurobindo, a detailed synopsis of the chapters, and three appendices consisting of articles from the *Arya*.

The Second Edition was revised by the author before the Second World War, and a Postscript Chapter dealing with contemporary world conditions was added later in order to bring it up to date

In the American Edition, the Postscript Chapter appears as the introduction. Subsequently published together with *The Human Cycle* and *War and Self-Determination* (See 28).

In SABCL the preface to the First Edition is given in Volume 27.

SABCL. Social and Political Thought, Vol. 15

31. THE IDEAL OF THE KARMAYOGIN

Sadhana Press, Chandernagore, 1918

Second Edition, 1919

Revised Edition, Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1937

Articles from the *Karmayogin*

The First Edition contained only "The Ideal of the Karmayogin" and "Karmayoga", both from the *Karmayogin* of June 19, 1909

The Second Edition was enlarged to include the following *Karmayogin* articles "In Either Case" (March 26, 1910), "The Awakening Soul of India" (June 26, 1909), "The Doctrine of Sacrifice" (July 24, 1909), "The Process of Evolution" (September 18, 1909), "The Strength of Stillness" (February 19, 1910), "The Three Purushas" (February 12, 1910), "The Stress of the Hidden Spirit" (February 26, 1910) and "The Greatness of the Individual" (July 24, 1909) The Second Edition also included two articles by Sister Nivedita taken from the *Karmayogin* of March 12, 1910

In SABCL some of the articles are given in Volume 2 and some in Volume 3

SABCL *Karmayogin*, Vol. 2
The Harmony of Virtue, Vol. 3

32. IDEALS AND PROGRESS

Barindra Kumar Ghose, Calcutta, 1920

Revised Edition, Arya Publishing House, Calcutta, 1922

Five essays from the *Arya* "On Ideals" (June 1916), "Yoga and Skill in Works" (July 1916), "Conservation and Progress" (May 1916), "The Conservative Mind and Eastern Progress" (July 1916) and "Our Ideal" (August 1915)

SABCL *The Supramental Manifestation*, Vol. 16

33. ILION

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1957

An epic in quantitative hexametres, left incomplete. The manuscript seems to date from the Pondicherry period.

The five opening passages (lines 1-371) of the poem were first recast for inclusion as an appendix in *Collected Poems and Plays*, 1942 The rest of Book One, Books Two to Eight, and fragments of Book Nine were in various stages of revision among Sri Aurobindo's papers and are published as they were found An essay "On Quantitative Metre" (See 60) and a letter "An Answer to a Criticism" are included as appendices.

SABCL: *Collected Poems*, Vol. 5

34. ISHA UPANISHAD

Arya Publishing House, Calcutta, 1921

Revised and Enlarged Edition, 1924

Translation and Analysis First appeared in the *Arya*, August 1914 to May 1915. An earlier translation had appeared in the *Karmayogin*, June 19, 1909.

SABCL: *The Upanishads*, Vol. 12

35 **KALIDASA**

Arya Sahitya Bhawan, Calcutta, 1929

Revised Edition, Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1950

Reprint of *The Age of Kalidasa* (See 2) and *Kalidasa's "Seasons"* (See 37)

SABCL **The Harmony of Virtue, Vol. 3**

36 **KALIDASA (Second Series)**

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1954

Second Edition, 1964

From Sri Aurobindo's Baroda manuscripts "Hindu Drama", "The Historical Method", "On Translating Kalidasa" and the four studies making up "Kalidasa's Characters"

"On Translating Kalidasa" and "Puruvayas" (published as "The Character of the Hero") appeared as Introduction and Appendix to *Vikramorvasie* (See 97)

The First Edition included a fragmentary translation of *Malavica and the King*, dating from the Baroda period. The Second Edition, however, omitted this and substituted the translation of the first canto of *Kumarasambhavam, The Birth of the War God* (See 9)

In SABCL "On Translating Kalidasa" has been given in Volume 3 and, in a more complete form, in Volume 27

SABCL. **The Harmony of Virtue, Vol. 3**
Translations, Vol. 8

37 **KALIDASA'S "SEASONS"**

Tagore & Co., Madras, 1921

First appeared in three issues of the *Karmayogin*, July 31 to August 14, 1909

Parts of an early draft of the essay have been found among Sri Aurobindo's Baroda papers

A revised version was included in *Kalidasa*, 1950 Edition (See 35).

SABCL. **The Harmony of Virtue, Vol. 3**

38 **KATHA UPANISHAD**

Ashtekar & Co., Poona, 1919

Revised Edition, Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1952

The First Edition was a reprint of the translation from the *Karmayogin*, July 3 and July 31 to August 28, 1909.

A revised version was included in *Eight Upanishads* (See 18).

SABCL: **The Upanishads, Vol. 12**

39 KENA UPANISHAD

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1952
Revised Edition, 1970

A translation of the Kena Upanishad first appeared in the *Karmayogin*, June 26, 1909. A new translation with a commentary appeared in the *Arya*, June 1915 to July 1916. This was published in book form in 1952 and later included in the *Eight Upanishads* (See 18).
A revised translation was found after 1952 and was issued as the Revised Edition in 1970.

SABCL: The Upanishads, Vol. 12

40 LAST POEMS

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1952

Forty-eight poems, mostly sonnets, composed between 1937 and 1944. A facsimile of each poem is given on the facing page. A few of these poems first appeared in *The Advent*, an Ashram quarterly.

SABCL Collected Poems, Vol. 5

41 LETTERS OF SRI AUROBINDO (First Series)

Sri Aurobindo Circle, Bombay, 1947

Extracts from letters to disciples. These letters as well as those of the other three series listed below were written mostly in the 1930's. The dates of most letters are given.

Subsequently incorporated in *On Yoga II* (See 63).

SABCL: Letters on Yoga, Vols. 22, 23, 24

42 LETTERS OF SRI AUROBINDO (Second Series)

Sri Aurobindo Circle, Bombay, 1949

Subsequently incorporated in *On Yoga II* (See 63).

SABCL Letters on Yoga, Vols. 22, 23, 24

43. LETTERS OF SRI AUROBINDO (Third Series, On Poetry and Literature)

Sri Aurobindo Circle, Bombay, 1949

SABCL. The Future Poetry, Vol. 9

44. LETTERS OF SRI AUROBINDO (Fourth Series)

Sri Aurobindo Circle, Bombay, 1951

Subsequently incorporated in *On Yoga II* (See 63).

SABCL Letters on Yoga, Vols. 22, 23, 24

45 LETTERS OF SRI AUROBINDO ON THE MOTHER

Sri Aurobindo Circle, Bombay, 1951

Extracts from letters written mostly during the 1930's. The dates of most of the letters are given

Published in 1953 with additional matter and in a slightly different form as Part III of *Sri Aurobindo on Himself and on The Mother* (See 84).

SABCL: *The Mother*, Vol. 25

46. LETTERS ON "SAVITRI"

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1951

Letters to a disciple. Reprinted from *Mother India*

Included in the 1954 Edition of *Savitri* (See 76).

SABCL: *Savitri*, Vol. 29

47 THE LIFE DIVINE

Book One: Arya Publishing House, Calcutta, 1939

Book Two (in two parts). 1940

Second Edition, Revised: Book One, 1943, Book Two, 1944

Complete in one volume

Sri Aurobindo Library, New York, 1949

Sri Aurobindo International University Centre, Pondicherry, 1955

India Library Society, New York, 1965

First published serially in the *Arya* from August 1914 to January 1919. The fifty-three chapters from the *Arya*, "thoroughly revised and enlarged" by the author, were subsequently issued in book form. Book One in 1939 and Book Two, in two parts, in 1940. In some later editions, Book One and Book Two were called Volume I and Volume II.

Book One consists of twenty-eight chapters, twenty-seven in the order in which they appeared in the *Arya* and an additional new chapter, "Supermind, Mind and the Overmind Maya".

Book Two includes most of the remaining chapters from the *Arya*, completely recast and extensively enlarged: the titles of some chapters were changed, the order of many chapters rearranged, and many new chapters were added.

The Second Edition underwent further revision of a comparatively minor nature.

SABCL: *The Life Divine*, Vols. 18, 19

48. LIFE — LITERATURE — YOGA

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1952

Second Edition, Revised and Enlarged, 1967

Letters written during the 1930's and 1940's. Reprinted from *Mother India*.

In SABCL most letters on poetry, literature, etc. are included in Section VI of Volume 26.

SABCL On Himself, Vol. 26

49 **LIGHTS ON YOGA**

Sri Aurobindo Library, Howrah, 1935

Extracts from letters to disciples. The later printings included an appendix containing explanations by the author of some passages in the book.

SABCL Letters on Yoga, Vols 22, 23, 24

50 **LIGHT TO SUPERLIGHT**

Prabartak Publishers, Calcutta, 1972

Twenty-six letters from Sri Aurobindo, one to Anandaram and the rest to Motilal Roy, and, as an appendix, *Sapta-Chatushtaya* (incomplete).

In SABCL Volume 27, the letters, with editorial revisions, appear in the supplement to Volume 26 and *Sapta-Chatushtaya* (complete) in the supplement to Volume 17.

SABCL: Supplement, Vol 27

51. **LOVE AND DEATH**

The Shama'a Publishing House, Aghora Mandir, Madras, 1921

A narrative poem written at Baroda, in June and July 1899.

Reprinted from the review *Shama'a*, January 1921.

Later included in *Collected Poems and Plays* (See 13).

SABCL Collected Poems, Vol 5

52. **MAN — SLAVE OR FREE?**

First Edition [for private circulation]:

Prabartak Publishing House, Chandernagore, 1922

First [Trade] Edition:

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1966

The 1922 Edition contained five essays from the *Karmayogin*: "Man — Slave or Free?" (June 26, 1909), "Yoga and Human Evolution" (July 3, 1909), "Yoga and Hypnotism" (July 17, 1909), "Fate and Free-Will" (January 29, 1910) and "The Principle of Evil" (February 26, 1910).

The 1966 Edition contained, in addition, "The Need in Nationalism" (published as "Ourselves" in the *Karmayogin*, June 19, 1909), "The Power that Uplifts" (*Karmayogin*, August 21, 1909), and three "Historical Impressions" which had been written for the *Karmayogin* but were first published in the *Standard Bearer*: "Napoleon" (November 20, 1920) and

, “The French Revolution” (November 28 and December 5, 1920)
 In SABCL the first five of the above essays are included in Section Seven of Volume 3, “The Need in Nationalism” appears under its original title “Ourselves” on page 11 and “The Power that Uplifts” on page 162 of Volume 2, “Historical Impressions” comes under Section X of Volume 17.

SABCL · Karmayogin, Vol. 2
 The Harmony of Virtue, Vol 3
 The Hour of God, Vol. 17

53 THE MIND OF LIGHT

E. P. Dutton & Co., New York, 1953

American Edition of *The Supramental Manifestation upon Earth* (See 86), published under this new title

SABCL. *The Supramental Manifestation*, Vol. 16

54. MORE LIGHTS ON YOGA

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1948

Extracts from letters.

In SABCL incorporated into Volumes 22, 23, 24

SABCL: *Letters on Yoga*, Vols. 22, 23, 24

55. MORE POEMS

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1957

Poems from manuscripts, in three sections with an appendix Section I: early poems including three sonnets from Sri Aurobindo's Baroda period, Section II: seventeen poems, eight being fragmentary or incomplete, from Sri Aurobindo's later writings, and one translation; Section III: seventeen sonnets; Appendix: metrical experiments, some dated 1934 to 1938.

SABCL · *Collected Poems*, Vol. 5
Translations, Vol. 8

56. THE MOTHER

Arya Sahitya Bhawan, Calcutta, 1928

Parts of this book were written originally as letters to disciples.

SABCL: *The Mother*, Vol. 25

57 THE NATIONAL VALUE OF ART

Prabartak Publishing House, Chandernagore, 1922

First appeared in the *Karmayogin*, November 20 to December 25, 1909

SABCL: *The Hour of God*, Vol. 17

58. **THE NEED IN NATIONALISM and Other Essays**

S Ganesan, Triplicane, Madras, 1923

Five essays from the *Karmayogin*: "The Need in Nationalism" (published in the *Karmayogin* as "Ourselves"), "The Power that Uplifts", "The Principle of Evil", "Man — Slave or Free?" and "Fate and Free-Will". Of these, the last three had appeared in the 1922 Edition of *Man — Slave or Free?*, the remaining two were included in the 1966 Edition of that book (See 52).

In SABCL "The Need in Nationalism" appears under its original title "Ourselves" in Volume 2. The other essays are included in Volume 3.

SABCL *Karmayogin*, Vol 2
The Harmony of Virtue, Vol 3

59. **ON NATIONALISM (First Series)**

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1965

Thirty-four editorial articles from the *Bande Mataram*, July 1907 to May, 1908.

In SABCL only twenty-eight of these have been included in Volume 1, the rest are of doubtful authorship.

SABCL: *Bande Mataram*, Vol 1

60. **ON QUANTITATIVE METRE**

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1942

Reprinted from *Collected Poems and Plays* (See 13).

SABCL: *Collected Poems*, Vol. 5

61. **ON THE VEDA**

Sri Aurobindo International University Centre, Pondicherry, 1956

Writings from the *Arya*: "The Secret of the Veda" (August 1914 to July 1916), "Selected Hymns" (August 1914 to July 1915), "Hymns of the Atris" (August 1915 to December 1917), "Other Hymns" (published intermittently between August 1915 and January 1920).

An incomplete essay from manuscripts, "The Origins of Aryan Speech", is added as an appendix.

In SABCL *On the Veda* is published under the title *The Secret of the Veda*, Volume 10, with the following additions and alterations: in Part Three, translations of a number of hymns to Indra, found among Sri Aurobindo's manuscripts and later published in *The Advent*, have been included. A letter,

"Interpretation of the Veda" has been appended The hymns to Agni from "Other Hymns" and "The Doctrine of the Mystics" from "The Hymns of the Atris" have been shifted to Volume 11

SABCL **The Secret of the Veda**, Vol 10
Hymns to the Mystic Fire, Vol 11

62 **ON YOGA I: The Synthesis of Yoga**

Sri Aurobindo International University Centre, Pondicherry, 1955 (*See* 88)

SABCL **The Synthesis of Yoga**, Vols. 20, 21

63 **ON YOGA II** (in two tomes)

Sri Aurobindo International University Centre, Pondicherry, 1958

Letters on Yoga brought together under one title Tome One was reprinted in an enlarged edition in August 1969, with the subtitle *Letters on Yoga*.

The SABCL Edition of these letters is considerably enlarged and covers three volumes 22, 23 and 24 (*See* 41, 42, 44)

SABCL **Letters on Yoga**, Vols. 22, 23, 24

64 **AN OPEN LETTER TO HIS COUNTRYMEN**

Manmohan Ghose, Calcutta, 1909

First appeared as "An Open Letter to My Countrymen" in the *Karmayogin*, July 31, 1909. Subsequently included in *Speeches* (*See* 82)

SABCL **Karmayogin**, Vol. 2

65 **PERSEUS THE DELIVERER**

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1955

A drama Written in Calcutta or Deoghar between 1906 and 1907 First appeared in the weekly *Bande Mataram*, June 30, to October 13, 1907.

Reproduced with the author's revisions and some additional passages in *Collected Poems and Plays* (*See* 13) In the 1955 edition two more scenes have been included which were not available for the earlier printings

SABCL **Collected Plays**, Vol 6

66 **THE PHANTOM HOUR**

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1951

One of the short stories written under the general title "Idylls of the Occult", during the early years of Sri Aurobindo's stay at Pondicherry, probably between 1910 and 1912

SABCL **Collected Plays**, Vol 7

67 POEMS

Government Central Press, Hyderabad, 1941

Contents "Transformation", "Nirvana", "The Other Earths" (these three first appeared in the *Calcutta Review* of October 1934), "Thought the Paraclete", "Moon of Two Hemispheres" and "Rose of God" Included in *Collected Poems and Plays* (See 13) as "Transformation and Other Poems".

SABCL: *Collected Poems*, Vol. 5

68 POEMS FROM BENGALI

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1956

Translations from Nidhu Babu, Horu Thakur, Jnanadas and Chandidas, done in the early years of the author's stay at Baroda.

The first of the translations from Chandidas first appeared in *Ahana and Other Poems* (See 3), the second and third in *Songs to Myrtilla* (See 81) All were included in *Collected Poems and Plays* (See 13)

SABCL. *Translations*, Vol 8

69 POEMS — PAST AND PRESENT

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1946

Contents: "Musa Spiritus", "Bride of the Fire", "The Blue Bird", "A God's Labour", "Hell and Heaven", "Kamadeva", "Life", "One Day — The Little More".

The first four and the last of these poems were written in the late 1930's.

SABCL: *Collected Poems*, Vol. 5

70. PRAYERS AND MEDITATIONS OF THE MOTHER

Sri Aurobindo Library, Madras, 1941

Selections from the Mother's *Prières et Méditations*, translated by Sri Aurobindo.

SABCL: *The Mother*, Vol. 25

71. THE PROBLEM OF REBIRTH

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1952

Essays from the *Arya*, reprinted with minor revisions by the author Section I: "Rebirth" (November 1915), "The Reincarnating Soul" (December 1915), "Rebirth, Evolution, Heredity" (March 1919), "Rebirth and Soul Evolution" (April 1919), "The Significance of Rebirth" (May 1919), "The Ascending Unity" (June 1919), "Involution and Evolution" (July 1919), "Karma" (August 1919), "Karma and Freedom" (September 1919), "Karma, Will and Consequence" (October 1919), "Rebirth and Karma"

(November 1919), "Karma and Justice" (December 1919) Section II "The Foundation" (August 1920), "The Terrestrial Law" (September 1920), "Mind Nature and the Law of Karma" (October and November-December 1920). Section III "The Higher Lines of Karma" (November-December 1920), "The Lines of Truth" (January 1921).

The Second Printing contained, as an appendix, a letter by the author in reply to a question about this series of articles

In SABCL "The Ascending Unity" and "Involution and Evolution" are given in Section III, the rest in Section II of Volume 16.

SABCL · The Supramental Manifestation, Vol. 16

72 THE RENAISSANCE IN INDIA

Prabartak Publishing House, Chandernagore, 1920

Four essays from the *Arya*, August to November 1918

SABCL: The Foundations of Indian Culture, Vol 14

73 THE RIDDLE OF THIS WORLD

Arya Publishing House, Calcutta, 1933

Extracts from letters.

In SABCL, incorporated into Volumes 22, 23, and 24

SABCL Letters on Yoga, Vols. 22, 23, 24

74. RISHI BUNKIM CHANDRA

Prabartak Publishing House, Chandernagore, 1923

Translations in prose and verse of "Bande Mataram" from the *Karmayogin*, November 20, 1909, an essay, "Rishi Bunkim Chandra", from the *Bande Mataram*, April 16, 1907; a poem, "Bunkim Chandra Chatterjee", from *Songs to Myrtilla* (See 81) The translations and the essay were subsequently included in *Bankim — Tilak — Dayananda* (See 7).

In SABCL the translations appear in Section II of Volume 8, the essay in Section IX of Volume 17 and the poem in Section I of Volume 5

SABCL · Collected Poems, Vol. 5

Translations, Vol. 8

The Hour of God, Vol. 17

75 RODOGUNE

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1958

A tragedy From Sri Aurobindo's Baroda period.

SABCL. Collected Plays, Vol. 6

76 **SAVITRI — A Legend and a Symbol**

Part I, Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1950

Parts II and III (in one volume), 1951

Complete in one volume, 1954

An epic poem Sri Aurobindo worked on a poem entitled "Savitri" while at Baroda. The epic as it now stands took shape over the several decades of the author's stay in Pondicherry. The cantos of Part One (Books One to Three) were issued separately in fascicule and as instalments in various Ashram journals between 1946 and 1948. In 1950 "The Book of Fate" was issued in fascicule.

The 1954 Edition includes the author's '*Letters on Savitri*' (See 46)

SABCL *Savitri*, Vols 28, 29

77 **THE SIGNIFICANCE OF INDIAN ART**

Sri Aurobindo Circle, Bombay, 1947

Reproduction of Chapters XII to XV of the series entitled "A Defence of Indian Culture" (See 23) first appeared in the *Arya*, January to April 1920. In SABCL these chapters appear in Section III of Volume 14, under the title "Indian Art"

SABCL. *The Foundations of Indian Culture*, Vol. 14

78. **SIX POEMS OF SRI AUROBINDO**

Rameshwar & Co, Chandernagore, 1934

Contents: "The Bird of Fire", "Trance", "Shiva", "The Life Heavens", "Jivanmukta", "In Horis Aeternum", with notes from the author's correspondence and parallel translations in Bengali by different disciples of Sri Aurobindo

Included in *Collected Poems and Plays* (See 13)

In SABCL the poems and the notes are included in Section VI of Volume 5

SABCL *Collected Poems*, Vol. 5

79. **SONGS OF THE SEA**

Ganesh & Co, Madras, 1923

A translation of C. R. Das's Bengali poems, *Sagar Sangit*, done by Sri Aurobindo at Pondicherry around 1912.

Included in *Collected Poems and Plays* (See 13).

SABCL *Translations*, Vol. 8

80 **SONGS OF VIDYAPATI**

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1956

Translations from the Maithili poet, written in Baroda

SABCL Translations, Vol 8

81 SONGS TO MYRTILLA

First Edition [for private circulation only]

Lakshmi Vilas Printing Press, Baroda, 1895

Authorised [Trade] Edition.

Arya Publishing House, Calcutta, 1923

The 1923 edition contains twenty-one poems, all except five written between 1890 and 1892 while Sri Aurobindo was a student at Cambridge "Songs to Myrtilla", "O Coil, Coil", "Goethe", "The Lost Deliverer", "Charles Stewart Parnell", "Hic Jacet", "Lines on Ireland", "On a Satyr and Sleeping Love" (translation), "A Rose of Women" (translation), "Saraswati with the Lotus", "Night by the Sea", "The Lover's Complaint", "Love in Sorrow", "The Island Grave", "Estelle", "Radha's Complaint in Absence" (translation), "Radha's Appeal" (translation), "Bunkim Chandra Chatterji", "Madhusudan Dutt", "To the Cuckoo", "Envoi"

Included in *Collected Poems and Plays* (See 13)

In SABCL the four translations noted above are included in Volume 8 the first two appear without title as numbers I and II of the "Selected Poems of Chandidas" on pages 302 to 304, the last two, translations from Plato and Meleager respectively, appear on page 411

SABCL: *Collected Poems*, Vol 5
Translations, Vol. 8

82. SPEECHES

Prabartak Publishing House, Calcutta, 1922

Contents of the First Edition:

Part I: "Advice to National College Students" (See 92) from *Dawn*, September 1907, "The Present Situation" (See 92), "Bande Mataram", "United Congress", "Baruipur Speech", "Palli Samiti", the first, third and fifth of these had been published in the *Bande Mataram* during 1908.

Part II: "Uttarpara Speech", first published in the *Karmayogin*, June 19 and 26, 1909, issued separately in brochure form since 1919 (See 94); "Beadon Square Speech", "Jhalakati Speech", "The Right of Association", "College Square Speech", "Kumartuli Speech", all published in the *Karmayogin* in 1909.

Appendix: "An Open Letter to My Countrymen" (See 64)

The 1969 Edition included as an appendix a second open letter "To My Countrymen" from the *Karmayogin*, December 25, 1909

In SABCL all of these, and some additional speeches, are arranged chronologically in Volumes 1 and 2. The two open letters are included in Volume 2

SABCL. *Bande Mataram*, Vol 1
Karmayogin, Vol. 2

83 THE SPIRIT AND FORM OF INDIAN POLITY

Arya Publishing House, Calcutta, 1942

Reprint, with minor revisions by the author, of Chapters XX to XXIII of "A Defence of Indian Culture", from the *Arya*, October 1920 to January 1921

In SABCL these chapters are included in Section III of Volume 14, under the title "Indian Polity"

SABCL: *The Foundations of Indian Culture*, Vol 14

84 SRI AUROBINDO ON HIMSELF AND ON THE MOTHER

Sri Aurobindo International University Centre, Pondicherry, 1953

Compiled from notes and letters, mostly published in this book for the first time. Contents in three parts

Part I: Sri Aurobindo on Himself Part II: Sri Aurobindo on Himself and on the Mother Part III: Sri Aurobindo on the Mother. Most letters of Part III were first published separately in 1951 under the title *Letters of Sri Aurobindo on the Mother*, (See 45), in addition some early letters of Sri Aurobindo, most of them to the Mother, are included in Part III

In SABCL, Parts I and II, revised and considerably enlarged, comprise Volume 26, Part III has been enlarged and rearranged to form Part Two of Volume 25.

SABCL: *The Mother*, Vol 25
On Himself, Vol. 26

85 THE SUPERMAN

Arya Publishing House, Calcutta, 1920

Three essays from the *Arya*: "The Superman" (April 1915), "All-Will and Free-Will" (March 1915) and "The Delight of Works" (August 1915). "The Superman" had earlier appeared in the *Arya* under the title "The Type of the Superman".

SABCL: *The Supramental Manifestation*, Vol. 16

86 THE SUPRAMENTAL MANIFESTATION UPON EARTH

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1952

The last of Sri Aurobindo's prose writings, reproduced from the quarterly *Bulletin of Physical Education* (presently called the *Bulletin of Sri Aurobindo International Centre of Education*), February 1949 to November 1950

Reprinted in New York in 1953 as *The Mind of Light* (See 53).

SABCL: *The Supramental Manifestation*, Vol. 16

87. SWAMI DAYANAND SARASWATI

N. K. Kapadia, Bombay, 1939

Reprint of *Dayananda The Man and His Work* (See 16), comprised of two articles which were subsequently included in *Bankim—Tilak—Dayananda* (See 7)

SABCL *The Hour of God*, Vol. 17

88. THE SYNTHESIS OF YOGA

Part I—The Yoga of Divine Works

Sri Aurobindo Library, Madras, 1948

Sri Aurobindo Library, New York, 1950

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1953

Complete in one volume as *On Yoga I—The Synthesis of Yoga*

Sri Aurobindo International University Centre, Pondicherry, 1955

The Synthesis of Yoga first appeared in the *Arya* serially, in seventy-two chapters together with five introductory chapters, from August 1914 to January 1921. The first eleven chapters were revised and enlarged and published as twelve chapters in book form in 1948 as *The Synthesis of Yoga* (Part I: The Yoga of Divine Works). Chapters VI to XII in their revised form first appeared serially in the quarterly *Advent* from August 1946 to April 1948. In 1950 *The Yoga of Divine Works* was published in an American edition with a glossary and an index.

In 1955, under the imprint of the Sri Aurobindo International University Centre Collection, the complete *Synthesis of Yoga* was published as *On Yoga I: The Synthesis of Yoga*. This edition contained the introduction, the twelve revised chapters of Part I and an unfinished thirteenth chapter found among Sri Aurobindo's manuscripts. Of the remaining three parts, Part II had undergone some revision before publication in book form, but Part III and Part IV were printed largely as they appeared in the *Arya*.

The SABCL edition is a reproduction, in two volumes, of the University Edition, *On Yoga I: The Synthesis of Yoga*.

SABCL *The Synthesis of Yoga*, Vols. 20, 21

89. A SYSTEM OF NATIONAL EDUCATION

Tagore & Co., Madras, 1921

An incomplete series of articles from the *Karmayogin*, February 12 to April 2, 1910. The first edition was unauthorised. In 1924 an authorised edition was issued with a note by the author.

SABCL *The Hour of God*, Vol. 17

90. THOUGHTS AND APHORISMS

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1958

From unrevised manuscripts. A portion of the original work was revised and published as *Thoughts and Glimpses* (See 91)

SABCL *The Hour of God*, Vol. 17

91 **THOUGHTS AND GLIMPSES**

Arya Publishing House, Calcutta, 1920

First published in the *Arya* as "Aphorisms" and "Thoughts and Glimpses", between March 1915 and August 1917

SABCL. *The Supramental Manifestation*, Vol 16

92. **TWO LECTURES OF SRIYUT ARAVINDA GHOSH**

G. P Mundeshwar, Bombay, 1908

Includes "Advice to National College Students" from the *Dawn*, September 1907, and "The Present Situation" from the weekly *Bande Mataram*, February 23, 1908 Both were subsequently included in *Speeches* (See 82)

SABCL. *Bande Mataram*, Vol 1

93. **URVASIE. A Poem**

First Edition [for private circulation]:

Lakshmi Vilas Press Co , Ltd., Baroda, no date (c 1896)

Included, with some revisions, in *Collected Poems and Plays* (See 13).

SABCL *Collected Poems*, Vol 5

94. **UTTARPARA SPEECH**

Prabartak Publishing House, Chandernagore, 1919

Speech delivered at Uttarpara on May 30, 1909. Published in the *Karmayogin*, June 19 and 26, 1909.

Included in *Speeches* (See 82).

SABCL. *Karmayogin*, Vol 2

95 **VASAVADUTTA**

Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1957

A dramatic romance. Written between October 18 and 30, 1915, revised in April 1916.

SABCL. *Collected Plays*, Vol. 6

96. **VIEWS AND REVIEWS**

Sri Aurobindo Library, Madras, 1941

Reprinted from the *Arya* Part One ("The Question of the Month") "The Needed Synthesis" (August 1914), "The Significance of 'Arya'" (September 1914), "On Meditation" (October 1914), "On Universal Consciousness" (January 1915) Part Two (Reviews) "Hymns to the Goddess" (May 1915), "South Indian Bronzes" (October 1915), "God the Invisible King" (July 1917), "Rupam" (April 1920), "About Astrology" (November 1917). In SABCL all the articles of Part One are included in Section VII of Volume 16, except "The Significance of 'Arya'" which appears in Section XI of Volume 17. The reviews which make up Part Two are included in Section VIII of Volume 17.

SABCL The Supramental Manifestation, Vol. 16
The Hour of God, Vol 17

97. **VIKRAMORVASIE** (The Hero and the Nymph)
R. Chatterjee, Calcutta, 1911

A translation done by Sri Aurobindo at Baroda, of Kalidasa's Sanskrit drama. The 1952 edition included "On Translating Kalidasa" and "The Character of the Hero" (Pururavas) as Introduction and Appendix (See 36)

SABCL. **Collected Plays, Vol. 7**

98. **THE VIZIERS OF BASSORA**
Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1959

A dramatic romance written by Sri Aurobindo at Baroda and seized along with other manuscripts by the British police in May 1908 when he was arrested in the Alipore Bomb Case. The manuscripts were not recovered until 1951. The history of their loss and recovery is detailed in an appendix to the 1959 edition.

SABCL. **Collected Plays, Vol 7**

99. **VYASA AND VALMIKI**
Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1956

Essays, notes and translations from the author's Baroda period. Vyasa: "Notes on the Mahabharata", "The Problem of the Mahabharata" and translations (done in 1893) from the Sabha Parva and Udyoga Parva of the Mahabharata. Valmiki: "The Genius of Valmiki" and translations from the Bala Kanda, Ayodhya Kanda and Aranya Kanda of the Ramayana.

SABCL: **The Harmony of Virtue, Vol. 3**
Translations, Vol 8

100. **WAR AND SELF-DETERMINATION**
S. R. Murthy & Co., Madras, 1920
Third Edition, Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry, 1957

The First Edition contained three essays from the *Arya* "The Passing of War" (April 1916), "The Unseen Power" (December 1918), "Self-Determination" (September 1918), and a fourth, "A League of Nations", written especially for the volume, with a foreword. In the Third Edition another *Arya* essay, "After the War" (August 1920), which had been issued in pamphlet form in 1949 (*See* 1), was included

In 1962 *War and Self-Determination* was published along with *The Human Cycle* and *The Ideal of Human Unity* (*See* 28), in this edition yet another unpublished *Arya* article, "1919" (July 1919), was included.

SABCL. *Social and Political Thought*, Vol. 15

101 THE YOGA AND ITS OBJECTS

Sadhana Press, Chandernagore, 1921

Sri Aurobindo worked on an early version of this work sometime before 1913

The 1968 edition included a note by Sri Aurobindo and an appendix containing explanations given by Sri Aurobindo apropos of some passages in the book.

SABCL. *The Supramental Manifestation*, Vol. 16

Periodicals

WITH WHICH SRI AUROBINDO WAS ASSOCIATED

Arranged Chronologically

Indu Prakash
English-Marathi
Weekly
Bombay

Sri Aurobindo contributed two series of articles to this newspaper, which was edited by his Cambridge friend K G Deshpande. *New Lamps for Old* appeared in nine instalments from August 7, 1893 to March 5, 1894. This series was preceded by another political article, "India and the British Parliament" (June 26, 1893). The second series, *Bankim Chandra Chatterjee*, written after the passing of the Bengali writer, appeared in seven instalments from July 16 to August 27, 1894.

Yugantar
Bengali
Weekly
Calcutta

A revolutionary journal started by Sri Aurobindo's brother Barindra and others in March 1906. Sri Aurobindo wrote articles for some of the earlier issues of the paper, and always exercised general control over it. It ceased publication in May 1908.

Bande Mataram
English
Daily/Weekly
Calcutta

A newspaper started on August 6, 1906 under the editorship of Bepin Chandra Pal. Sri Aurobindo became joint editor of the paper and before the end of 1906 assumed full control of its policy. He wrote many of its editorials and leading articles, and also some planned series including *The Doctrine of Passive Resistance*. It ceased publication in October 1908, six months after Sri Aurobindo was imprisoned in the Alipore Bomb Case. A weekly edition of *Bande Mataram* was published from June 1907 to September 1908, in which editorials and articles from the daily edition were reprinted. The play *Perseus the Deliverer* and the translation *Vidula* first appeared in this weekly edition.

Karmayogin
English
Weekly
Calcutta

"A Weekly Review of National Religion, Literature, Science, Philosophy, etc." Started on June 15, 1909 by Sri Aurobindo, who wrote practically all of its articles and editorial comments, and published in it a number of his poems and translations. When he left for Chandernagore in February 1910, he put the journal into the hands of Sister Nivedita. Writings by him continued to appear in it until it ceased publication on March 26, 1910.

Dharma
Bengali
Weekly
Calcutta

Started on August 23, 1909 under the editorship of Sri Aurobindo, who wrote most of its articles and editorial comments himself. His connection with the journal ended when he left for Chandernagore in February 1910. Its last issue came out on March 28, 1910.

Arya
English
Monthly
Pondicherry

A philosophical review started by Sri Aurobindo on August 15, 1914 and continued without interruption until January 1921. The following declaration appeared on the inside cover page of each issue.

The *Arya* is a Review of pure philosophy.

The object which it has set before itself is twofold —

1 A systematic study of the highest problems of existence,

2 The formation of a vast Synthesis of knowledge, harmonising the diverse religious traditions of humanity occidental as well as oriental. Its method will be that of a realism, at once rational and transcendental, — a realism consisting in the unification of intellectual and scientific disciplines with those of intuitive experience. This Review will also serve as an organ for the various groups and societies founded on its inspiration. *

The Review will publish —

Synthetic studies in speculative Philosophy

Translations and commentaries of ancient texts

Studies in Comparative Religion

Practical methods of inner culture and self development.

In the *Arya* appeared serially most of Sri Aurobindo's important prose writings: *The Life Divine*, *The Synthesis of Yoga*, *The Secret of the Veda*, *Essays on the Gita*, *The Human Cycle*, *The Ideal of Human Unity*, *The Future Poetry* (all of which were published later in book form, many in revised editions), as well as other series and separate essays.

The Standard Bearer
English
Weekly
Chandernagore

Published by the Prabartak Samgha, a group working under the inspiration of Sri Aurobindo. Its first issue came out on August 15, 1920 with a contribution "Ourselves" by Sri Aurobindo. In later issues it published several articles, poems etc. by Sri Aurobindo, many of which had been written in 1909 and 1910 and intended for publication in the *Karmayogin*. Since 1915 the Prabartak Samgha has brought out a Bengali monthly, *Prabartak*. Sri Aurobindo's "Jagan-nath Rath" first appeared in this journal in 1918.

Sri Aurobindo occasionally contributed essays, poems etc. to periodicals other than those listed above including *The Modern Review* (Calcutta), *The Calcutta Review*, *The Vedic Magazine* (Lahore), *Shama'a* (Madras) and the Bengali reviews *Suprabhat* and *Bharati*.

The following is a list of journals published by the Sri Aurobindo Ashram or groups connected with it in which many unpublished letters, articles, poems etc. of Sri Aurobindo first appeared.

Sri Aurobindo Mandir Annual Calcutta since 1942

Bartika (Bengali) Quarterly, Calcutta, since 1942

The Advent Quarterly, Pondicherry (originally Madras), since 1944

Sri Aurobindo Circle Annual, Pondicherry (originally Bombay), since 1945

Bulletin of Physical Education (presently the *Bulletin of Sri Aurobindo International Centre of Education*) Quarterly, Pondicherry, since 1949, English-French Bilingual

The eight articles which make up *The Supramental Manifestation upon Earth* were written by Sri Aurobindo for the *Bulletin* and published in it between February 21, 1949 and November 24, 1950

Mother India Monthly, Pondicherry (originally a Bombay fortnightly), since 1949

Srinvantu Quarterly, Calcutta, since 1956

Essays, Speeches

AND OTHER SHORTER WORKS

The following is a list of shorter writings and speeches by Sri Aurobindo. Only selected writings have been included from Volume 1 (*Bande Mataram*) and Volume 2 (*Karmayogin*).

About Astrology [Review]	17· 283	Conversations of the Dead	3 473
Academic Thoughts	3 446		
Advice to National College		Dayananda and the Veda	17 336
Students [Speech]	1 515	Dayananda — The Man and	
After the War	15 637	His Work	17 331
The Age of Kalidasa	3· 217	The Delight of Works	16 287
All-Will and Free-Will	16· 282	The Demand of the Mother	1 852
Andal — The Vaishnava Poetess	17· 371	Different Methods of Writing	16· 406
Animal Souls, Subtle Bodies	16 404	The Divine Body	16· 20
Arguments to <i>The Life Divine</i>	27· 377	The Divine Plan	17· 28
Art	3 413	The Divine Superman	17· 74
“Arya” — Its Significance	17 393	The Doctrine of the Mystics	11 21
The “Arya’s” Fourth Year	17· 399	The Doctrine of Passive	
The “Arya’s” Second Year	17 397	Resistance	1· 83
The Ascending Unity	16 265	The Doctrine of Sacrifice	2· 107
Asiatic Democracy	1 757		
The Asiatic Role	1 842	The Early Indian Polity	1· 767
At the Society’s Chambers	3 468	Education· Intellectual	3: 125
The Awakening of Gujarat	1 644	Epistles from Abroad	3· 454
The Awakening Soul of India	2: 36	Europe and Asia	1· 465
		Evolution	16: 225
Bal Gangadhar Tilak	17· 348	Evolution	17· 13
Bande Mataram [Speech]	1· 666		
Bankim Chandra	27· 349	Fate and Free-Will	3· 379
Bankim Chandra Chatterjee	3 75	The Feast of Youth [Review]	17: 304
Baruipur Speech	1· 855	The First Rik of the Rig-Veda	11· 439
Beacon Square Speech	2: 25	Foreword to <i>Hymns To the</i>	
Beauty in the Real	3: 65	<i>Mystic Fire</i>	11: 1
Bhawani Mandir	1· 59	Foreword to the First Edition of	
The Brain of India	3· 327	<i>War and Self-Determination</i>	15: 575
		The Foundation [The Lines of	
Caste and Democracy	1· 536	Karma]	16· 173
Certitudes	17: 2	The French Revolution	17: 377
China, Japan and India	17 185	The Future and the Nationalists	1· 867
College Square Speech	2: 112		
Consciousness — Psychology	17: 23	The Genius of Valmiki	3: 137
Conservation and Progress	16· 316	The Glory of God in Man	1: 714
The Conservative Mind and		God, the Invisible King	
Eastern Progress	16· 322	[Review]	17· 324

The Great Aranyaka	12	395	The Karmayogin — A Commen-		
A Great God Has Been Released	11	490	tary on the Isha Upanishad	27	197
A Great Mind, a Great Will	17	364	Kena Upanishad	12	527
The Greatness of the Individual	3	352	Kumartuli Speech	2	150
The Harmony of Virtue	3	1	A League of Nations	15	608
Heraclitus	16	335	Lecture in Baroda College	3	130
The Higher Lines of Karma	16	207	Life	17	173
The Higher Lines of Truth	16	214	The Life Divine — A Commen-		
Hindu Drama	3	302	tary on the Isha Upanishad	27	299
Historical Impressions	17	375	The Life of Nationalism	1	595
The Historical Method	3	229	Man a Transitional Being	17	7
The Hour of God	17	1	Man — Slave or Free?	3	374
Hymns to the Goddess			Materialism	16	245
[Review]	17	267	Medical Department	27	109
Hymn to the Mother of			Meditation	16	399
Radiances	17	3	The Men That Pass	17	367
The Ideal of the Karmayogin	2	16	Message (to the <i>Bulletin of</i>		
Ideals Face to Face	1	902	<i>Physical Education</i>)	16	1
The Inconscient	16	257	The Message of India	2	29
India and the Mongolian	1	813	Messages	26	393; 27 503
Indian Art and an Old Classic			Mind Nature and Law of Karma	16	190
[Review]	3	426	Mind of Light	16	67
Indian Culture and External			Mr Tilak's Book on the Gita		
Influence	14	385	[Review]	17	265
Indian Resurgence and Europe	1	860	The Morality of Boycott	1	124
India Renascent	1	1	Mustafa Kamil Pasha	1	721
In Either Case	2	409	Nammalwar	17	373
The Interpretation of Scripture	3	115	Napoleon	17	382
Interpretation of the Veda	10	545	National Education [Speech]	27	67
In the Society's Chambers	3	464	A National University	1	717
Involution and Evolution	16	232	The National Value of Art	17	231
Isha Upanishad · All That Is			National Vitality	2	34
World in the Universe	27	291	The Needed Synthesis	16	397
Ishavasyam	12	524	The Need in Nationalism		
The Ishavasyopanishad	12	447	see Ourselves	2	11
Jhalakati Speech	2	57	The Need of the Moment	1	764
Kalidasa	3	213	The New Faith	1	612
Kalidasa's Characters	3	263	The New Ideal	1	834
Kalidasa's "Seasons"	3	250	New Lamps for Old	1	3
Karma	16	125	The New Mantra	2	431
Karma and Freedom	16	133	The New Nationalism	1	906
Karma and Justice	16	162	The News of the Month	17	403
Karma, Will and Consequence	16	146	1919	15	651
Karmayoga	3	343	Notes on Bergson	17	388
			Notes on the Mahabharata	3	141

The Old Year	1	259	Revolutions and Leadership	1	668
The One Thing Needful	1	880	The Right of Association		
On Ideals	16	301	[Speech]	2	81
On Original Thinking	3	110	Riks of Madhuchchandas	11	459
On Quantitative Metre	5	341	Rishi Bankim Chandra	17	344
On Translating Kalidasa	27	84	Rupam [Review]	17	300
On Translating the Upanishads	12	53			
An Open Letter to My Countrymen	2	124	Sanskrit Research [Review]	17	290
The Origins of Aryan Speech	10	551, 27	Sapta-Chatustaya	27	356
Our Ideal	16	308	Sat	17	163
Ourselves [The Need in Nationalism]	2	11	The Secret of Life — Ananda	17	172
Ourselves	16	329	The Secret of the Isha	12	520
			The Secret Truth	17	176
			Self-Determination	15	598
			The Seven Suns of the Supermind	17	27
Palli Samiti [Speech]	1	884	Shama'a [Review]	17	313
Party and the Country	1	875	The Significance of Rebirth	16	113
The Passing of War?	15	582	The Silence Behind Life	17	174
Passing Thoughts	3	437	Social Reform	3	120
Perfection of the Body	16	5	The Soul and India's Mission	1	710
Philosophy of the Upanishads	12	1	The Sources of Poetry	3	105
Poona Speech	27	62	South Indian Bronzes [Review]	17	274
The Power that Uplifts	2	162	Speech at Bakergunj	2	421
A Preface on National Education	17	191	Speech at Khulna	2	425
Preface to the First Edition of <i>The Ideal of Human Unity</i>	27	345	Stead and Maskelyne	3	398
Premises of Astrology	17	253	Stead and the Spirits	3	393
The Present Situation [Speech]	1	652	Stray Thoughts and Glimpses	3	440
The Principle of Evil	3	383	The Strength of Stillness	3	366
The Problem of the Mahabharata	3	179, 27	The Strength of the Idea	1	411
The Process of Evolution	3	347	The Stress of the Hidden Spirit	3	362
Psychology	17	21	The Superman	16	275
The Psychology of Yoga	17	183	The Supermind	17	26
Purna Yoga	17	61	Supermind and Humanity	16	50
			Supermind and Mind of Light	16	70
			Supermind and the Life Divine	16	41
			Supermind in the Evolution	16	60
			Suprabhat A Review	3	430
Readings in the Taittiriya Upanishad	12	345	The Supramental Yoga	17	70
The Real Difficulty	17	178	Swadeshi in Calcutta [Speech]	27	75
Rebirth	16	79	Swadeshi Meeting [Speech]	27	73
Rebirth and Karma	16	153	Swaraj	1	698
Rebirth and Soul Evolution	16	104	Swaraj and the Coming Anarchy	1	728
Rebirth, Evolution, Heredity	16	96	A System of National Education	17	201
The Reincarnating Soul	16	89	A System of Vedic Psychology	27	180
The Renaissance in India	14	397			
The Revival of Indian Art	3	417	The Tale of Satyavan and Savitri	27	511

The Tangle of Karma	17	33	The Vamadeva Hymns to Agni	11	465
A Task Unaccomplished	2	49	Vikram and the Nymph	3	261
The Terrestrial Law	16	179	The Village and the Nation	1	736
Things Seen in Symbols	3	450	Vyasa Some Characteristics	3	142
Thoughts and Aphorisms	17	77			
Thoughts and Glimpses	16	373	The Way	17	39
The Three Purushas	3	369	The Way of Works	17	351
To My Brother [on the poem			The Web of Yoga	17	41
<i>Love and Death</i>]	27	148	The Wheat and the Chaff	1	870
To My Countrymen	2	324	Word-Formation	11	505
Towards Unification	17	180	Words of the Master	17	147
Two Pictures	3	421	Work and Ideal	1	703
			Work and Speech	1	474
United Congress			The Work Before Us	1	847
[Speech]	1	850			
The Universal Consciousness	16	401	Yoga and Human Evolution	3	357
The Unseen Power	15	588	Yoga and Hypnotism	3	387
The Upanishads in Aphorisms	12	512	The Yoga and Its Objects	16	411
Uttarpara Speech	2	1	Yoga and Skill in Works	16	291

Poems: Title Index

Since most of the poems listed here are from Volume 5, the volume number has been omitted, except for the few poems from Volume 27. Poems having no title are listed by their first line

For the Index of First Lines, see Volume 5 Translations are listed separately on page 55

Adwaita	153	Divine Sense	155
Ahana	523	Divine Sight	155
Ascent Beyond the Silence	568	The Divine Worker	143
Ascent The Silence	567	A Doubt	33
		The Dream Boat	561
Baji Prabhau	281	A Dream of Surreal Science	145
Bankim Chandra Chatterji	25	The Dual Being	141
Because Thou art	154	The Dumb Inconscient	163
Because thy flame	27:131	The Dwarf Napoleon	110
The Bird of Fire	571		
The Birth of Sin	69	Electron	130
The Bliss of Brahman	148	Envoi	28
Bliss of Identity	135	Epigram	32
The Blue Bird	104	Epiphany	73
Blue lotus of the sea	27:127	Epitaph	33
The Body	149	Estelle	9
Bride of the Fire	103	Euphrosyne	31
		Evening	46
Charles Stewart Parnell	15	Evolution	157
The Children of Wotan (1940)	112	Evolution	164
A Child's Imagination	48		
Chitragada	315	The Fear of Death	54
The Conscious Inconscient	145	The Fire-King and the Messenger	606
Contrasts	162	Flame-Wind	559
Cosmic Consciousness	134	Form	136
The Cosmic Dance	140		
The Cosmic Man	120	God	63
The Cosmic Spirit	151	The Godhead	138
		A God's Labour	99
Death and the Traveller Fire	604	God to thy greatness	609
The Death of a God	598	Goethe	26
Descent	563	The Golden Light	134
The Descent of Ahana	537	The Greater Plan	137
Despair on the Staircase	113	The Guest	144
Discoveries of Science I	166		
Discoveries of Science II	167	Hail to the Fallen	596
Discoveries of Science III	168	Hell and Heaven	93
The Divine Hearing	130	He passed the unbridged seas	27:128

Hic Jacet Glasnevin Cemetery	11	Life and Death	54
The Hidden Plan	132	The Life Heavens	574
The Hill-Top Temple	154	Life-Unity	135
The Human Enigma	148	Light	150
		Lila	142
"I"	152	Lines on Ireland. 1896	12
I cannot equal	27 129	The Little Ego	146
I have a doubt	27 133	The Lost Boat	564
I have a hundred lives	125	The Lost Deliverer	26
Ilion	391	Love and Death	231
An Image	595	Love in Sorrow	22
Immortality	156	The Lover's Complaint	20
Immortal Love	44		
In a flaming as of spaces	614	Madhusudan Dutt	27
In a mounting as of sea-tides	597	The Mahatmas Kuthumi	83
The Inconscient	133	Man, the Despot of Contraries	156
The Inconscient Foundation	153	Man, the Thinking Animal	163
The Indwelling Universal	131	The Meditations of Mandavya	86
The Infinite Adventure	137	The Miracle of Birth	147
The Infinitesimal Infinite	164	Miracles	48
In Horis Aeternum	577	Moments	147
The Inner Fields	158	Moon of Two Hemispheres	583
The Inner Sovereign	144	Morcundeya	117
In some faint dawn	616	The Mother of Dreams	67
In the Battle	146	The Mother of God	105
In the ending of time	615	Musa Spiritus	589
In the Moonlight	55	My life is wasted .	27. 130
In the silence of midnight	603		
Invitation	39	Night by the Sea	16
The Iron Dictators	136	The Nightingale. An Impression	31
The Island Grave	24	Nirvana	161
The Island Sun	106		
Is this the end	108	Ocean Oneness	557
I walked beside the waters .	118	O Coil, Coil	10
		O face that I have loved	27. 129
Jivanmukta	576	Oh, but fair was her face	615
Journey's End	570	Oh ye Powers .	609
		O letter dull and cold	27: 130
Kama	80	O life, thy breath	614
Kamadeva	82	Omnipresence	152
Khaled of the Sea	259	One Day. The Little More	109
The Kingdom Within	129	The One Self	165
Krishna	139	On the grey street .	616
Krishna. Cretics	590	On the Mountains	50
		O pall of black Night	594
Liberation	133	The Other Earths	162
Liberation	149	Our godhead calls us	165
Life	95	Outspread a Wave burst	613

Parabrahman	62	Thou didst mistake	27 131
Perfect thy motion	7	Thought the Paraclete	582
Perigune Prologues	34	The Three Cries of Deiphobus	33
Phaethon	7	The Tiger and the Deer	569
The Pilgrim of the Night	132	Tiresias	608
		To a Hero-Worshipper	8
The Rakshasas	77	To R On Her Birthday	75
Rebirth	51	Torn are the walls	605
Reminiscence	41	To the Cuckoo	123
Renewal	565	To the hill-tops .	615
Revelation	47	To the Sea	45
The Rishi	297	To weep because a glorious Sun .	124
The River	560	Trance	572
Rose, I have loved	27 132	Trance of Waiting	558
Rose of God	584	Transformation	161
		Transut, non Perut	123
Saraswati with the Lotus	26	A Tree	47
The Sea at Night	46	The Triumph-Song of Trishuncou	53
Seasons	52		
Seer deep-hearted .	603	Uloupie	325
Self	151	The Universal Incarnation	138
The Self's Infinity	142	The Unseen Infinite	150
Shiva	140	Urvasie	119
Shiva The Inconscient Creator	573	Urvasie	189
Silence is all .	107		
The Silver Call	157	Vast-winged the wind	608
Silver foam	607	The Vedantin's Prayer	49
Since I have seen your face	30	The Vigil of Thalard	173
Song	32	A Vision of Science	42
Songs to Myrtilla	1	A voice arose	117
Soul in the Ignorance	570		
Soul, my soul .	599	We are no wizened hermits .	27: 127
Soul's Scene	566	What is this talk	124
The Spring Child	29	Who	40
Still there is something . .	27: 132	Who art thou that camest	109
The Stone Goddess	139	Winged with dangerous deity	613
A strong son of lightning	595	The Witness and the Wheel	562
Surrealist	113	The Witness Spirit	131
Surrender	143	The Word of the Silence	141
Symbol Moon	593	The World Game	591
		World's Delight	27. 134
The Tale of Nala	335		
A Thing Seen	19	The Yogi on the Whirlpool	129

Translations: Title Index

Only the translations in Volume 8, Translations, are listed here, therefore only the page number has been given

<i>Title or First Line</i>	<i>Author or Text</i>	<i>Language</i>	<i>Page</i>
The Abomination of Wickedness	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	190
Action be Man's God	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	199
Adornment	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	188
Advice to a King	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	180
Age and Genius	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	177
Ah how shall I her lovely body express ?	Bidyapati	Bengali	227
Ah nurse, what will become of us ?	Jnanadas	Bengali	291
Ah sweet, thou hast not understood	Nidhu Babu	Bengali	272
Ah, who has built this girl	Bidyapati	Bengali	228
All day and night in lonely anguish	Horu Thakur	Bengali	286
All day within me only one music rings	C R Das	Bengali	363
Altruism Oceanic	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	191
The Altruist	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	192
Angry beauty, be not loth	Bidyapati	Bengali	260
Appeal	Chandidas	Bengali	305
An Aryan City	Ramayana	Sanskrit	3
The Aryan Ethic	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	192
As the swan sails, so moved she	Bidyapati	Bengali	233
Aut Caesar aut Nullus	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	175
The Ball	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	195
Beautiful Radha, Caanou dost thou see not	Jnanadas	Bengali	296
Beautiful Rai, the flower-like maid	Bidyapati	Bengali	242
A Beauty Infinite	Jyotirmayee	Bengali	391
The Beauty of Giving	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	179
Beauty stood bathing in the river .	Bidyapati	Bengali	240
Behold, the perfect-gloried dawn	C R Das	Bengali	362
The best of the year has come, the Spring	Bidyapati	Bengali	254
Bhavan	Shankaracharya	Sanskrit	212
The Birth of the War-God Canto One	Kalidasa	Sanskrit	99
The Birth of the War-God Canto Two	Kalidasa	Sanskrit	125
Bodies without Mind	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	166
The Book of the Assembly Hall	Mahabharata	Sanskrit	27
Burns on that other shore	C R Das	Bengali	381
Caanou to see I had desire	Bidyapati	Bengali	230
Cease, clouds of autumn, cease to roll	Nidhu Babu	Bengali	270
Childhood and youth each other	Bidyapati	Bengali	219
Childhood and youth, maiden, are met	Bidyapati	Bengali	222

<i>Title or First Line</i>	<i>Author or Text</i>	<i>Language</i>	<i>Page</i>
Childhood is fled and youth in its seat	Bidyapati	Bengali	226
Childhood is flown, youth arrived	Bidyapati	Bengali	262
A Choice	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	167
Circumstance	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	180
Comparisons	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	170
The Conqueror	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	204
The Conquests of Sovereign Poetry	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	171
A Contrast	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	174
Dawn has become to me a golden fold	C R Das	Bengali	361
Day by day her milk-breasts drew splendour	Bidyapati	Bengali	220
The day is filled with clouds and dusk	C R Das	Bengali	365
Death, not Vileness	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	209
The Debated Sacrifice	Mahabharata	Sanskrit	35
Definitions	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	203
Description of the Virtuous	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	187
Ere I had taken half my will of joy	Nidhu Babu	Bengali	271
Evening has fallen upon the world	C R. Das	Bengali	379
Evening has not descended yet	C. R. Das	Bengali	378
Evil Nature	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	183
Eyes of the hind, you are my jailors	Nidhu Babu	Bengali	267
Facilis Descensus	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	165
Fame's Sufficiency	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	205
Farewell Flute	Dilip K Roy	Bengali	384
Fate	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	210
Fate and Freewill	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	197
Fate and Wisdom	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	169
Fate Masters All	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	197
Fate Masters the Gods	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	196
Fixed Fate	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	201
The Flame of the Soul	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	203
Flowers from a Hidden Root	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	202
The flute of dawn has rung out	C R. Das	Bengali	360
The Follies of Fate	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	198
Folly's Wisdom	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	164
Foresight and Violence	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	201
For love of thee I gave all	Jnanadas	Bengali	294
The Friendship of Tyrants	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	184
Gaster Anaides	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	207
Gods	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	194
Golden Daughter	Nirodbaran	Bengali	389
Good Company	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	171
The Good Friend	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	190

<i>Title or First Line</i>	<i>Author or Text</i>	<i>Language</i>	<i>Page</i>
Great and Meaner Spirits	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	172
The great heavens have no voice	C R Das	Bengali	380
The Great Incurable	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	166
The Hard Lot of the Courtier	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	185
Hark how round you the instruments sound	Bidyapati	Bengali	258
Hast thou remembered me at last, my own	Nidhu Babu	Bengali	274
Here there is light, — is it darkness	C R Das	Bengali	381
The Hero's Touch	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	204
He whom I woo makes with me no abiding	Nidhu Babu	Bengali	269
Hide now thy face, O darling white	Bidyapati	Bengali	252
The High and Difficult Road	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	187
How could I know that he was waiting	Nidhu Babu	Bengali	273
How many aeons hast thou flowed	C R Das	Bengali	375
How much thou didst entreat	Nidhu Babu	Bengali	273
How shall I tell of Caanou's beauty	Bidyapati	Bengali	229
The Human Cobra	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	183
The Human Herd	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	166
Hymn to the Mother Bande Mataram	Bankim Chandra	Bengali	309,313
I did not dream, O love, that I	Nidhu Babu	Bengali	275
If the heart's hope were never satisfied	Nidhu Babu	Bengali	268
I have no art of speech, no charm	C R Das	Bengali	362
I have seen a girl no words can measure	Bidyapati	Bengali	246
I know him by the eyes .	Horu Thakur	Bengali	282
I lean to thee a listening ear	C R Das	Bengali	359
Ill Luck	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	197
The Immutable Courage	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	195
In elder's eyes' she brooks not stay	Bidyapati	Bengali	224
In her beautiful face did use	Bidyapati	Bengali	236
In the spring moonlight the Lord of love .	Bidyapati .	Bengali	259
In this hushed evening on thy billows	C. R Das	Bengali	379
Into the hollow of whose hand my heart	Nidhu Babu	Bengali	274
In true sweet love what more	Nidhu Babu	Bengali	275
In vain my hands bale out the waves	Jnanadas	Bengali	292
Invocation	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	161
I said in anger, "When next time he prays "	Nidhu Babu	Bengali	272
I saw not to the heart's desire .	Bidyapati	Bengali	238
I will lay bare my heart's whole flame	Jnanadas	Bengali	297
Karma	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	200
King and Devotee	Nishikanto	Bengali	388
Lakshmi	Dilip K Roy	Bengali	385
Lighting small lamps and in a little room	C. R Das	Bengali	378
The light of the young dawn	C R. Das	Bengali	369

<i>Title or First Line</i>	<i>Author or Text</i>	<i>Language</i>	<i>Page</i>
Line not with these dark rings "	Nidhu Babu	Bengali	267
Lion-Heart	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	174
A little and a little now	Bidyapati	Bengali	225,261
A Little Knowledge	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	165
Lolita, say	Horu Thakur	Bengali	280
Long gazing on this dawn and restless sea	C R Das	Bengali	360
Look, Lolita, the stream one loves so	Horu Thakur	Bengali	281
Lotus bosom, lotus feet	Bidyapati	Bengali	249
Love, but my words are vain as air	Chandidas	Bengali	301
Love-Mad	Nammalwar	Tamil	400
Love's Folly	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	163
Low on her radiant forehead shone	Bidyapati	Bengali	263
Magnanimity	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	175,206
Mahalakshmi	Anilbaran Roy	Bengali	387
Mainak	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	176
The manèd steeds in the mountain glen	Bidyapati	Bengali	234
Man Infinite	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	206
The Man of High Action	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	194
The Man of Knowledge	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	168
Man's Will	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	210
The Middle Sort	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	163
The Might of Works	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	199
A Miracle	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	178
Misuse of Life	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	201
The moonwhite maiden from her bath	Bidyapati	Bengali	239
Mother India	D L Roy	Bengali	383
A Mother's Lament	Ramayana	Sanskrit	7
The Motion of Giants	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	176
Mountain Moloy	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	193
My eyes are lost in thine	Nidhu Babu	Bengali	268
My heart wings restless	C R Das	Bengali	364
My sleepless midnight thou hast filled	C. R. Das	Bengali	377
The Narrow Way	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	173
Natural Enmities	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	186
Natural Qualities	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	209
The Nature of Beneficence	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	190
Nay, nay, let be! O not today that sound	C R. Das	Bengali	374
Nay, though thy absence was a tardy fire	Nidhu Babu	Bengali	272
Neat-herdess, my star ..	Jnanadas	Bengali	295
A new Brindaban I see ...	Bidyapati	Bengali	256
The New Creator	Aruna	Bengali	392
The Noble Nature	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	187
Noble Resentment	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	176
Noblesse Oblige	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	208

<i>Title or First Line</i>	<i>Author or Text</i>	<i>Language</i>	<i>Page</i>
None is awake in all the world but I	C R Das	Bengali	373
Now and again a sidelong look	Bidyapati	Bengali	221
O beauty meant all hearts to move	Jnanadas	Bengali	289
Obstinacy in Folly	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	163
Obstinacy in Vice	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	164
O by long prayer, by hard attempt	C R Das	Bengali	380
Odyssey [Opening lines of Book One]	Homer	Greek	409
O fondly hast thou loved	Horu Thakur	Bengali	283
O friend, my friend, has pain	Bidyapati	Bengali	232
O happy day that to mine eyes betrayed	Bidyapati	Bengali	241, 264
O heart, my heart, a heavy pain is thine	Chandidas	Bengali	304
O high stark Death, ascetic proud	C R Das	Bengali	367
O life is sweet but youth more bright	Bidyapati	Bengali	248
O loud blind conqueror	C R Das	Bengali	368
O love, what more shall I, shall Radha	Chandidas	Bengali	302
On A Satyr and Sleeping Love	Plato	Greek	411
O now today like a too brilliant dream	C R Das	Bengali	365
On the Same	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	164
O painter, thou thy marvellous art	C R Das	Bengali	364
Ornaments	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	194
O thou unhopèd-for elusive wonder	C R Das	Bengali	359
O today in heaven there rings high	C R Das	Bengali	370
A Parable of Fate	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	196
Playing she plays not, so newly shy	Bidyapati	Bengali	223
Poets and Princes	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	168
Policy	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	180
The Power of Company	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	188
The Power of Goodness	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	204
The Praises of Knowledge	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	169
The Prayer to Mammon	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	178
Pride of Littleness	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	165
Protection from behind the Veil	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	200
The Proud Soul's Choice	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	206
The Rain-lark to the Cloud	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	181
Rarities	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	171
A Rarity	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	203
The Rarity of the Altruist	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	207
Realities	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	184
The Real Ornament	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	169
Remonstrance with the Suppliant	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	181
The Roots of Enjoyment	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	209
A Rose of Women	Meleager	Greek	411

<i>Title or First Line</i>	<i>Author or Text</i>	<i>Language</i>	<i>Page</i>
The Script of Fate	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	198
Season of honey when sweets combine	Bidyapati	Bengali	257
The Self-Reliance of the Wise	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	195
Seven Griefs	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	184
She looked on me a little	Bidyapati	Bengali	243
A shining grace the damsel's face	Bidyapati	Bengali	237
Since thou hast called me	Sahana	Bengali	390
The Slaying of Dhumraksha	Ramayana	Sanskrit	24
The Slaying of Jarasandha	Mahabharata	Sanskrit	50
Sleep, sleep through clouded moons	C R Das	Bengali	371
The Softness and Hardness of the Noble	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	188
Speech of Dussauith to the Assembled States-General of His Empire	Ramayana	Sanskrit	5
The Splendid Harlot	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	210
The spring is here, sweet friend	Nidhu Babu	Bengali	271
Statesman and Poet	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	208
Still in the highways wake nor dream	Bidyapati	Bengali	253
The Strength of Simple Goodness	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	200
The sunbeams fall and kiss thy lips	C. R. Das	Bengali	374
The sun has not yet risen	C R Das	Bengali	373
Sweet and strange as 'twere a dream	Bidyapati	Bengali	231
Sweet, gaze not always on thine own face	Nidhu Babu	Bengali	269
This is not now the lyre's melodious	C R. Das	Bengali	366
This shore and that shore, — I am tired	C R Das	Bengali	382
Thou hast come back, O Lord	C R Das	Bengali	368
The Three Blessings	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	189
" 'Tis night and very timid "	Bidyapati	Bengali	251
Today the heavens are sealed	C R Das	Bengali	366
To Lesbia	Catullus	Latin	411
To the Rain-lark	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	182
The Transience of Worldly Rewards	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	211
The Triple Way of Wealth	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	179
True Wealth	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	168
Truth	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	205
Two Kinds of Friendship	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	185
Two Kinds of Loss	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	179
Uma	Dilip K. Roy	Bengali	386
The Universal Religion	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	172
Upon a thorn when the flowers bloom	Bidyapati	Bengali	244
Upon what bosom shall I lay my bliss	C R. Das	Bengali	361
The Upstart	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	185
The Uses of High Standing	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	181
Vidula	Mahabharata	Sanskrit	61

<i>Title or First Line</i>	<i>Author or Text</i>	<i>Language</i>	<i>Page</i>
Virtue and Slander	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	183
Water and Milk	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	191
The Waverer	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	207
The Way of the Lion	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	174
The Ways of the Good	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	189
Wealth of Kindness	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	189
Wealth the Sorcerer	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	178
What are these wheels	Hori Thakur	Bengali	284
What else have I to give thee	Nidhu Babu	Bengali	268
What is this play thou playest	C R Das	Bengali	363
What years, what clime	C R Das	Bengali	376
The Wheel of Life	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	175
When the hour of twilight	Bidyapati	Bengali	247
When the young warm Love	Bidyapati	Bengali	250
When thy enormous wind has filled	C. R. Das	Bengali	367
Where have I seen thee	C R Das	Bengali	372
Wherever her twin fair feet found room	Bidyapati	Bengali	245
Who is this with smeared limbs	Hori Thakur	Bengali	279
Why fell her face upon my sight	Bidyapati	Bengali	235
Why gazing in the glass I stand	Nidhu Babu	Bengali	269
The Wife	Ramayana	Sanskrit	9
Woman's Heart	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	205
The Words of the Wise	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	208
Work and Idleness	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	195
Worldly Wisdom	Bhartrihari	Sanskrit	170

INDEX

Note to the Index

This index comprises references from all original prose writings of Sri Aurobindo, that is, most of the material in the following volumes of the Sri Aurobindo Birth Centenary Library.

- | | |
|---------------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| ✓ 1. Bande Mataram | 15. Social and Political Thought |
| ✓ 2. Karmayogin | 16. The Supramental Manifestation |
| 3. The Harmony of Virtue | 17. The Hour of God |
| 9 The Future Poetry | 18-19. The Life Divine |
| 10 The Secret of the Veda | 20-21. The Synthesis of Yoga |
| 11 Hymns to the Mystic Fire | 22-24 Letters on Yoga |
| 12 The Upanishads | 25. The Mother |
| 13. Essays on the Gita | 26 On Himself |
| 14. The Foundations of Indian Culture | 27 Supplement |

Poems, other literary works, and translations have not been indexed, however some references from prose sections of the following volumes have been included

- | | |
|-------------------|-------------|
| 5 Collected Poems | 29. Savitri |
|-------------------|-------------|

The reader is advised to consult the Contents of the Centenary Library on pages 16-19 of this volume if he is not familiar with the material contained in the volumes listed above.

*

In the Introductory Note to this volume we have mentioned several factors which must be taken into consideration when making a relative evaluation of Sri Aurobindo's writings. The user of this index is urged to read that note and also to study the Bibliography on pages 19-44 of this volume and the Bibliographical Notes at the end of each of the volumes in order to acquaint himself with the period and the nature of the material with which he is dealing. He should also take note of the context of the passage to which he refers, especially while consulting such books as *The Life Divine*, where Sri Aurobindo often presents at some length a position which is not his own.

In the index the volume number is printed in **bold** type, the page numbers in roman type. Thus the first reference (**17** 27) is to page 27 of Volume 17, *The Hour of God*.

References are made to the subject treated *per se*. Thus while the whole of Volume 13, *Essays on the Gita*, deals with the Gita, only the pages of the book where the Gita has been discussed as a distinct entity have been listed under the main heading **Gita**, so also "Yoga" in *The Synthesis of Yoga*, "India" in *The Foundations of Indian Culture*, "Spiritual evolution" in *The Life Divine*, etc.

The index is structured according to the usual system. main heading, subheading and sub-subheading. Note that:

(1) Certain large or complex terms have, for convenience, been represented by two or more main headings distinguished from one another by superior figures (e.g. **Ascent¹** and **Ascent²**)

(2) References without subheadings fall into two main categories: (a) large general discussions of the subject, and (b) very brief but significant references.

(3) Subheadings are given only as a first indication and should not be considered as exhaustive statements of how the subject is treated on a given page.

(4) Certain subjects have been placed under broad generic main headings, e.g. "sun" under **Symbol**, *specific symbols*, "sonnet" under **Poetry**, "Hindu-Mahomedan question" under **Indian National Movement**, etc.

(5) Literary works are placed under the author after other subheadings, if any.

Cross-references are given in **bold** type at the end of many entries. Here *see also* indicates an identity or close relationship between the terms in question, *cf.* (compare) a more indefinite relationship, and the asterisk (*) that at the designated main heading only are listed a number of related terms.

Abdominal (penultimate) **centre** (*svādhi-
ṣṭhāna*), 17 27, 22 365, 366, 24.
1142

cf **Centres**

Abhayam, 27. 361

cf **Fear**

Abhimāna, 23 785, 24 1349, 26 486

Absolute, (the), 12 16, 81, 228, 17. 65,
66-67, 18 75-76, 78, 324, 355, 374-
85 *passim*, 475-78, 19. 634-39 *passim*,
658-60, 998, 20 282-84, 27 307, 411

behind everything in life, 15 103-04

beyond Virat, Hiranyagarbha, Prajna
according to the ascetic Path of Know-
ledge, 20 326, *see also* **Turiya**

and contraries, 18 600, *see also* **Con-
tradictions**

criticism of McTaggart's conception,
23 775

and determinations, 18 320-21, *see also*
below indeterminability of

and the divine soul, 18. 152

fundamental cognition of, 18. 314

Heracitus on, 16 359-61

indeterminability of, 18 316, 333-34,
see also above and determinations

and limitation, 18 475, 595

and the Lord, 12 209, 210

and Man and Nature, 19 689-90

and manifestation, 27. 408

and Power (dynamis), 18 311-12, 457-58

and qualities, 18 334-35

and the relative (relativities). 12 80-81,
18. 76, 324, 326, 374-79 *passim*, 382-
85 *passim*

Heracitus on, 16. 359-61

to the Supermind and to the mind, 21.
758

supracosmic view of, 19: 668

the supreme self-contained Absolute,
17: 28

and the universe, 19: 638; *see also* **God
and the world***

the Will of, 18: 465

See also **Brahman***, **Parabrahman**, **Trans-
cendent**, *cf* **Unknowable**

Absoluteness, 18 605

Absolutism¹, 19. 635, 859

Absolutism² [political], 15 357, 433-38
passim

in India, 1 769

See also **Monarchy**, centralising absolute;

Sovereign, absolute

Abyssinia, 15 328, 502, 505

Accidents, 24 1765-66

and the Mother's protection, 25. 349

Achara (*ācāra*), 3 121, 437, 461

Action,

abstention from not indispensable, too
much not desirable, 20 332-33

action and reaction, 16: 199-200

in human action, 15: 500-01

always relative, 15: 143

consecration of, 20 85

desireless (without desire), 13. 95-96,
102-04, 108, 20 96-97, 254-55, 23
684, *cf* **Will**, desireless

Divine, *see* **Divine action**

of the Divine Shakti, 21 734-42; *cf*
below. of the Supreme Mother etc.
done as sacrifice, 13. 442-43, 517; 16.

329, *see also* **Sacrifice**

and equality, 16. 294, 21 693-700

essence of life, 18 65

ethical, and yogic, 21. 540

and ethics and religion, 15 152

and Fate, 16 283-85

and freedom, 12 76-77, 135, 136-37

and freedom from the modes, 13 417

on the gnostic basis, 21. 668-69

of the Gnostic being, 19 976-77, 979-80,
998-1007 *passim*, 1030, 1065; 20 469

in God, not in the ego, 20 93-94

help towards growth of the Divine
within, 15 143

and the idea of Karma, 16: 173-78 *passim*

and the immutable Self, 13 245

impersonal (impersonal activity), 13:
526-27, 528-29

of the Infinite, 18: 332-33

and intelligence, 15: 110-11

and the law of the Truth, 12 125

of the liberated man (*muktasya karma*),
13 170-78 *passim*, 435-47 *passim*, 478,
518, 566-69, 18 460, 20 256

and the Gunas, 13: 448

Action (cont)

cf **Divine action**

liberating, **13** 519-20

and limitations, **18** 459-60

and the Mother's Force, **25** 154

and Nirvana, **13** 224-234 *passim*

occult sources of, **22** 358

organs (*indriyas*, senses) of, **12** 192,

13 67, 90, **21** 637, **27** 219, 238

and passivity, *see* **Activity**, and passivity of personal desire, and controlled by

Shastra, **13** 461

psychic, **23** 693

and quality, **3** 57-58

and the quiet mind, **26** 510

regulated by Swabhava (*svabhāva-niyata* *karma*), **13** 478, 493, 497

resultant of the energy of the being, **19** 809-10

and the subconscious mind, **12** 193

subordinate to being, **19** 1022-23

of the Supermind (supramental action), **9** 491, **20** 194-95, **21** 816

supreme law of, **13** 553

of the Supreme Mother through the worker, **20** 240-41; *cf. above*: of the Divine Shakti

surrender of, **13** 443-44; **16** 419-22

tamasic, rajasic, sattwic, **13** 243

and action dictated by the spirit, **13**: 483-84

and the traditional systems of Jnanayoga, **20** 274

universal (cosmic), **20** 405

and the ego, **20** 177-79

and the Universal Energy, **19** 923

from within, **22** 151-52, **23** 691-92, 1012, **25** 213

without attachment, **23** 683-84

and work and service, **23** 676

and Yoga, **13** 95-96, 101, **16** 330; **20**: 493; **21**: 521; *see also* **Yoga of Works***

in the Yoga of Patanjali, and in the Gita, **13**: 63-64

of the Yogin, **3**: 367-68

See also **Activity**, **Karma**¹; **Work(s)**

Activity,

free, **22** 130, 131

and the *gunas*, **27** 272

impersonal, *see* **Action**, impersonal

mental, *see* **Mental activity**

and passivity, **18** 571-77; *cf* **Brahman**, active and passive

perfect, founded on passivity, **20** 387-89

and Prana, **27** 237-39

See also **Action**

Actualities, **15** 397, **16** 139, **18** 329, 435, 480; **21** 868-69

cf **Potentialities**

Adesh(a) (*ādeśa*), **21** 773, 806, 848, **22**: 40, **23** 770, 1056

cf **Voice**

Adhar(a), **16** 415

definition, **24** 1128

* only the Divine should be called into, **23** 1034-35

Adhibhūta, **12** 158, **13** 277, 278, 279

Adhidaiva, **12** 158, **13** 277, 278, 279

Adhikara (*adhikāra*), **9** 40, **14** 137-38, 160, 161-65; **22** 427-28

See also **Capacity**, **Integral Yoga**, fitness for

Adhyajña, **13** 277, 278

Adhyātma, **12** 158; **13** 277, 278

Adhyatmayoga, **16** 413

Aditi, **10** 93, 118, 194, 289, 328, 421-22, 423, **11** 32

and Diti (Danu), **10** 126, 126*fn*, 199, 224, 235, 421-22

in the Divine Plan, **17** 28, 29

and Mitra and Varuna, **10** 460

See also **The Mother***

Adityas (Sons of the Infinite), **10** 181, 439-46 *passim*, **11** 467

cf. **Vedic God(head)s**,

Administration, **15** 433-34

judicial, *see* **Judicial administration**

three parts of administrative side of national organisation, **15** 427

uniformity and centralisation of, **15**: 418-22 *passim*, 474-81 *passim*

and the World-State, **15** 474, 476

cf **Government**

Adoration, **13** 339, **21**: 547

approach to the Reality through, **19**: 902-03

- and knowledge, 13 310-11
See also Worship, *cf* Bhakti*
- Adverse forces**, *see* Hostile forces
- Advaita** (*advaita*), 3 364; 16 428-29, 22 43-44
 of the Gita, 13 434
 real(istic)/comprehensive (of *The Life Divine*), 17 401, 18 31, 153, 22 44, *see also* Monism¹, synthetic etc
 and rebirth, 19 751-53
See also Monism¹, *cf* Mayavada
- Adwaitavada**, 17 292
- Adya Shakti**, 25 64, 65
See also Shakti, Transcendent
- A. E.** (George Russell), 9 2, 3, 157, 175, 196, 203, 252, 444
 and rhythm, 9 165
 and the spiritual, 9 187-88, 229, 534
 and the use of "high light" words and repeated words, 9 370, 371, 26 272-73
 and Yeats, 9 532, 534
work.
 "Sybil", 9 532*fn*
- Aeschylus**, 3 150, 9 304, 305, 306, 311, 312, 379, 29 751, 809-10, 812
- Aesthesis**, 29 809-10, 812
 Overmind aesthesis, 9 383, 384, 29 743-44, 802-08 *passim*, 809-13
cf Aesthetic ..; Beauty, Rasa
- Aesthetic being**,
 highest aim, 15 215
 Indian attitude towards, 14 168, 169
 not the whole man, 15 92
- Aesthetic creation**, *see* Artistic creation
- Aesthetic culture**,
 and ethical culture, 15 87-93
- Aesthetic experience of the Self**, 20 291
- Aesthetic faculties**,
 have helped man upward, 17 236-37
- Aesthetic mind**, 21 641
 gateway to the intuitive mind, 9 197
- Aesthetic nature**,
 consummation of, 15 145
- Aesthetic reception of things**, 18 108
- Aesthetics**,
 of Benedetto Croce, 9 485-87
 and the Overmind, 29 743-44
- See also* Overmind aesthesis
- Aesthetic use of Art**, 17 237-46 *passim*
- Aesthetic** . *cf* Art, Artistic ..; Beauty, Poetry, Rasa
- Affection**,
 human, 23 808-09
 not excluded from the yoga, 23 818
 vital, 23 820-21
cf Friendship, Love
- Affirmation(s)**, 17 164, 19 635
 and negations, 16 130, 18-30, 412-13, 415, 476-77
- Afghanistan**, 1 261
- Africa**, 15 505, 638
 and European imperialism, 15 407, 414, 502
 expulsion of Germany from, 15 367
 and the League of Nations, 15 619; 626
 Northern, *see* Northern Africa
- Agastya**,
 and the Agastya Shastras, 17 278
 and Indra, 10 243-44
 and Indra and the Maruts, 10 256-61
- Age of Reason**, *see* Rational age
- Aggregate(s)**, human (social)
 and the individual, *see* Individual and the collectivity
 law followed by Nature in building up, 15 307
 unity and the unit, 15 344-46
See also Collectivity*
- Aggregation**, 18 185, 185*fn*, 201-03 *passim*, 245, 27 385, 386
 law of, 18 238
- Agni**¹ [general],
agni pāvaka, 9 362
 the fire of sacrifice, 13 112
cf Fire¹
- Agni**² [one of five elemental states of matter], 27 230, 335
See also Fire²
- Agni**³ [godhead], 9 200-08, 10 4, 52-53, 60-64, 86, 113-16 *passim*, 141, 194, 265-71, 274, 298, 333, 334, 342, 358-63, 441, 11 30, 439-42 *passim*, 443-48, 466, 474-75, 477-89 *passim*, 492-502 *passim*, 16 337, 352-53; 18 155; 27 158

Agni³ (*cont.*)

and the Angrasa(s), **10** 155-59, 161, 235
and the Angrasa legend, **10** 135-36, 137
in the Isha Upanishad, **10** 5, **12** 68*fn*,
120-21, 128, 129

Jatavedas, **10** 61, 271, **12** 132, 217
in the Kena Upanishad, **12** 216, 217-18
Vaidyuta Agni, **23** 947

cf. Divine Will

Agnosticism, **18** 9, 12, 568, **22** 157-58,
27 316

of the physical consciousness, **22** 108

Ahambhāva, **22** 290

Abankara, **12** 74

Ahankara (ego, ego-sense etc.) in the
system of the Sankhyas, **13** 67, 68-
69, 90; **18** 81

rajasic, tamasic and sattwic, **16** 423-25,
see also **Egoism**, sattwic, rajasic,
tamasic

sattwic, **27** 472, *see also* **Egoism**, sattwic
See also **Egoism**, **Ego-sense**; *cf.* **Ego**

Ahimsa, **13** 544, 545

and destruction, **22** 491

See also **Non-violence**, **Sri Aurobindo**¹,
and passive resistance (and the gospel
of Ahimsa)

Ahuramazda, **10** 470*fn*

seven angels of, **10** 153

cf. **Zoroastrianism**

Aims (of life), **19** 657-682, 981

Air, **16** 343, 352; **18** 606, **27** 230, 234

See also **Vayu**¹

Aishwarya (*aiśvaryam*), **3** 404; **27** 373

Aitareya Upanishad, **12** 56; **20** 6

hunt of evolution, **27** 211; *cf.* **Evolution**,
Indian conception
subject, **27** 308

Aiyar, T. Paramasiva, **10** 27, 29

Aiyar, V. V. S., **27** 469

Ajanta, **14** 239, 241, 244, 250-53

Ajna Chakra (*ājñācakra*), **17** 27, **22** 364,
365, 366, 371, 372; **24** 1102

See also **Centre(s)**, between the eyebrows

Ajnana, **12** 21, 189

vaster, **12** 194

Akasha (*ākāśa*), **27** 230, 231, 233, 334

See also **Ether**

Ākāśalipi, **21** 863

Akbar, **14** 379; **15** 436

Akshara (**Purusha**)/*akṣara* (*purusa*), **3**:
370-73 *passim*, **12** 87, 88, **13** 73,
110*fn*, 219, 229, 279, 422-23, 512,
18 575, **22** 291

and the Purushottama, **13** 426-27

and status beyond the Gunas, **13** 221

See also **Immutable**; *cf.* **Purusha**, the
three Purushas

Albania, **15** 328

Alcaeus, **9** 407

Alexander, **3** 265, 266, 267, 269, **15** 341,
343, **16** 306, **17** 385
invasion of India (Asia), **14** 328, 373,
376, **16** 310

All, the, **18** 31

the vision of, **12** 91-92

All-Bliss (**All-Delight**). **12** 157, **18** 95,
404-05

See also **Ananda***

Allegory, **9** 33

and symbolism, **9** 359, 360-62

Spenser and, **9** 77

All-Knowledge, **18** 498

cf. **Omniscience**

All-love, *see* **Universal love**

All-Soul, **19** 769

and the individual, **16** 107-08, 109-10,
155-56

All-Will, **19** 998-99

and free will, **16** 282-86

Alsace-Lorraine (Alsace, Lorraine), **15**.
291, 293, 299, 375, 410, 505, 512

Altruism, **3** 177, 359; **12** 495, **13** 120,
15 602-03, **16** 402; **17** 121; **18** 628-29,
19 1029, 1048, **20** 142, 143,
343, 344

Alwars, **14** 316, 321, **17** 371-72

cf. **Andal**, **Nammalwar**, **Tamil saints**

Ambition, **22** 498; **24** 1386-87

and madness, **24** 1767

America (*i.e.* North and South America),
Americanisation of the continent, **15**:
567

culturally a province of Europe, **15** 493
formation of the continental agglome-
rate, **15** 566

- and imperialism, **15** 503
Pan-Americanism, **15** 373
possibility of an inter-American State, **15** 378
republican, **15** 445, 447
and a United States of Europe, **15** 332
cf. United States of America
Amṛtam, **12** 85, 89
See also Immortality
Anacreon, **9** 9, 322
Ananda, **10** 69, 98, 249, 291; **12** 19-21, 85, 121, 225, **13** 452, 489, **15** 93*fn*, **16** 169, **17** 172, 173, 238, 241, **19** 835, 989-91; **20** 373, 475, **21** 579, **22** 173-75, **23** 515, 659, 785, 1001, 1080, **24** 1319-21, **27** 217, 358
and aesthesis, **29** 809-11
ascent to the Ananda plane, and feeling Ananda consciousness, **22** 21
and Beauty, **9** 332, 333, 334, 491-93, 495
and creation, **16** 150-52 *passim*, **20** 485
of creation, **9** 324; **23** 698
denial of, **18** 248; **27** 394
descent of, **24** 1170, 1193, 1769
and the rising of vital-physical passion, **24** 1213
and sexual impurity, **19** 915
and desire, **12** 136, 136*fn*, **24** 1406
and the gnosis, **20** 477, 483-89
and the instinctive pleasure of existence, **24** 1235
and life, **16** 187, **17** 173
of love, **23** 762
the Mother's Personality of, **25** 35-36
and pain, **3** 386; **12** 93, **17** 173, **18** 497, 605, **19** 989; **20** 151, 576, **24** 1579-80; **26** 355, *see also* Pain and pleasure, and Ananda; Pain and pleasure, and indifference, and delight in physical Nature, **16** 182
and poetry, **9** 10, 27, 206, 235-48 *passim*, 262
sama ānanda, **27** 357, 358
seeking the Divine for Ananda, **23** 512-16
sex pleasure (impulse) a degradation of, **24** 1508, 1510
and Shanti (Peace), **23** 644
transcendent, not one sole way to, **22** 79-80
and Truth (*ṛtam*), **10** 91-92; **16** 167
See also All-Bliss, Beatitude; Bliss, Delight, Ecstasy, Mayas, *cf.* Joy; Happiness, Sachchidananda
Ananda Brahman, **21** 567-72
Anandagiri, **12** 427
Ānandamaya puruṣa, **12** 89
See also Bliss-Self
Ananke, **16** 125
See also Necessity
Ananta (Vishnu's snake), **10** 102, **23** 977, **27** 230
Anantam, **12** 22
Anarchism, **2** 252, 399-400, **3** 456
intellectual (anarchistic thought), **15** 49, 190, 199, 202-06 *passim*, 488; *cf.* below: philosophic
and internationalism, **15** 525, 528
philosophic(al), **2** 42; **15** 18, 274, 391, *cf. above*: intellectual
revolt of, **15** 18, 553
spiritual, **15** 190, 206, 488
vitalistic, **15** 203
Anaximander, **16** 341, 350
Anaximenes, **16** 352
Andal, **17** 371-72
Andhra, **26** 411
Anger, **18** 588, **24** 1408-15, **26** 158, **27** 273
Angirasa, Angirasas, Angirasa Rishis, *see* Rishis, *specific Rishis*
Angirasa legend, *see* Vedic legends, Angirasa legend
Anglo-Indians, **1** 12-13, 49-51 *passim*, **17** 244
Anglo-Saxon characteristics, **1** 903; **9** 47-48, 49
and English poetry, **9** 50-51, 87, 286-87
cf. English ; Saxon
Ānimā, **3** 403; **27** 374
Animal(s), **16** 377; **17** 10, **19** 709, 710, **22** 498-501
consciousness of, **22** 493-94
and the determination of Nature, **13** 209-10
ego-sense in the lower animal, **18** 519

Animal(s) (cont.)

executive, not creative, 16. 303
and intuition and instinct, 18. 612-15
passim, 19. 897
and man, 3. 358-59, 16. 51, 268-71
passim; 19. 713-14, 837-39 *passim*,
20. 73; 21. 598, 754, *cf.* **Animal life**,
and human life; **Animal life**, and man
in man, 16. 268-71 *passim*; 20. 371-72
as an instrument of manifestation,
16. 36
rebirth as, 19. 762; 22. 445, 447
and the Soul in things, 15. 95
taking the life of, 22. 450; *see also*
Vivisection
Animal life, 12. 533; 18. 177; 19. 923
and evil, 18. 607-08
and human life, 15. 399-400
and man, 18. 46; *cf.* **Animal**, and man
See also **Life**, subhuman
Animal mentality (mind), 16. 270-71; 17.
10; 19. 712-13, 27. 225, 404
Animal soul, 15. 95; 16. 269-70, 19. 749-
50, 22. 292-93, 294
Animism, 19. 699
Aniruddha, 3. 452, 453
Anna (*annam*), 12. 85*fn*, 16. 252
and **Prana**, 27. 221-22, 224
See also **Matter**
Annakoṣa, 12. 187; 21. 6*fn*
See also **Physical sheath**
Annamaya puruṣa, 12. 88, 20. 447-48; 21.
608
can reflect and enter into the self of
Sachchidananda, 20. 478
See also **Physical Puruṣa**; *cf.* **Physical**
being*
Antahkarana, 22. 290
four layers of, 17. 206-08
four powers of, 21. 620-26
Antaratman, 22. 305, 341
See also **Puruṣa**, in the heart, **Soul***
Antariksha (*antariksam*), 10. 275, 337;
11. 24; 12. 403
Anthropomorphism, 19. 699, 21. 558
Anumantr puruṣa, *see* **Puruṣa**, as giver
of the sanction
Anumati of the sadhaka, 16. 425-26

See also **Consent** of the sadhaka
Apah (*āpah* or *apas*), 10. 118, 12. 64*fn*,
27. 230
and Matarishwan, 27. 240, 335
See also **Water**
Apana, 12. 159, 27. 221
cf. **Prana**, five powers of
Aparārdha and **parārdha**, 12. 89, 518;
17. 62, 18. 264*fn*, 20. 446
See also **Hemisphere**, higher and lower
Apollo, 10. 4, 153; 11. 3, 468
Apsaras, 3. 277-78, 295-96, 297-300; 27.
159
Arabia, 15. 342, 343, 447
Arab kingdoms, 15. 506*fn*
Arab nation, 15. 268
Arabs, 15. 69
Aradhana, 23. 541
Archer, William, 14. 1, 6, 44-117 *passim*,
176-78 *passim*, 181-84 *passim*, 190-200
passim, 205, 206, 215-16, 220-24
passim, 233-36 *passim*
Architecture, 3. 15; 9. 481, 483; 14. 211
Gothic, 14. 214, 216
Greek, 14. 216, 221
Indian, *see* **Indian architecture**
Arhat, the, 17. 395-96
Aristocracy,
absolute, *cf.* **Absolutism**^a
aristocratic element in perfect society,
15. 437*fn*
in the monarchical State, 15. 358, 359
rationale, 15. 436-37
true, 17. 234
Aristophanes, 9. 425
Aristotle, 3. 417, 26. 383
katharsis, 17. 237, 242, 245
moral system of, 17. 241
Arjava (J. A. Chadwick), 9. 356-57, 412*fn*,
462
"New-Risen Moon's Eclipse", 9. 409-10
"Sundown", 9. 413-14
"Totalitarian", 9. 356-57, 358
Arjuna, 3. 352-55 *passim*, 13. 50; 20. 316-
17
of the Deva Nature, 13. 455
the human disciple in the Gīta, 13. 17-25
as a Vibhūti, 13. 361-62

- Armaments**,
 limitation of (disarmament), 15: 365, 366, 367-68, 461
- Armed Forces (Army)**,
 composite, 15: 370
 and Law, 15: 368-69
 limitation of, illusory, 15: 366-68
 of a loose formation of international unity, 15: 369-70
 national, 15: 366, 461
cf. **Military unification**
- Arnold, Sir Edwin**, 1: 50
- Arnold, Matthew**, 3: 87, 9: 133, 139, 141-42, 305
 and choric poetry, 9: 151
 comparison of Wordsworth and Shelley, 29: 809
 as a critic, 9: 33, 112
 definition of God, 12: 58
 on England, 1: 26-27
 on the grand style, 29: 802
 Hebraism and Hellenism, 15: 86
 on Hugo, 9: 522
 influence on Sri Aurobindo, 26: 255, 257, 264, 267
 inspiration of, 3: 109
 meaning of "nobility", 9: 314, 315, 317, 319
 on Pope and Dryden, 9: 377
 on repetition, 29: 739
 style, 9: 141-42, 460
work
Sohrab and Rustam, 9: 456
- Art**,
 advice to a young artist, 9: 498-99
 aesthetic use of, 17: 237-46 *passim*
 in ages of reason, 15: 129-30
 appreciation of, 9: 471-85 *passim*, *cf.* **Beauty**, appreciation of, **Poetry**, appreciation of
 art for art's sake, 9: 330-35, 378-79, 388, 29: 814
 the artist and the Yogi, 9: 505
 and beauty, 9: 495-96
 Buddhist, *see* **Buddhist art**
 can be a first introduction to the inner being, 26: 279
 Chinese, *see* **Chinese art**
 classical, 15: 130-31, *see also* **Poetry**, classical
 creation of, *see* **Artistic creation**
 criticism of, 14: 202, 212
 subjective element, 9: 471-72
 and education, 17: 244-52 *passim*
 teaching of drawing, 17: 221
 European, *see* **European art**
 function, 9: 206, 255
 Greek, *see* **Greek art**
 in the heyday of materialistic science, 15: 71-72
 and hierarchy of values, 9: 333-35
 highest, 15: 215; 17: 248
 imaginative and conceptual, 9: 486-87
 importance of contacting the right Influence, 25: 368
 Indian, *see* **Indian art**
 intellectual utility, 17: 247-48
 interpretation, not creation, 3: 413
 intuition and, 14: 199-200, 207
 Japanese, *see* **Japanese art**
 Javanese, *see* **Javanese art**
 leads to the perception of the infinite, 20: 492
 and life, 9: 5, 154, 329-30; 20: 20
 of a mental and psychic subjective turn of thought, 15: 237
 modern, 9: 96-97, 332, 443, 445, 537; *cf.* **Painting**, modern
 must be a service of the Divine, 23: 679
 and Nature, 3: 72, 414; 9: 497-98; 14: 236, 245, 17: 95-96, 279, 314
 "imitation of Nature", 9: 25, 55, 209, 14: 201, 207; 17: 95, 275, 277
 oriental, *see* **Eastern art**
 Persian, 9: 237
 plastic art, and literary expression, 14: 422
 primitive and spiritual aims, 14: 247, 430
 and religion, 17: 248, 20: 133
 realistic, *see* **Realism**^a
 romantic, 15: 130; *cf.* **Poetry**, romantic;
 Romanticism
 and the sacrifice of Knowledge, 20: 131, 132-33
 in spiritualised society, 15: 241
 spiritual utility, 17: 248-50

Art (cont.)

technique in, 9. 10
three uses, 17. 237
and tradition, 25. 368
true theory, 14. 226
and Truth, 9. 209-22 *passim*
and truth of beauty, 15. 129-30
unity in, 14. 215, 219-20
universal and direct appeal of, 9. 482-84
value to human spirit, 15. 137-38
See also Aesthetic . , Artist, Artistic . ,
Art, music and literature; *cf.* Architecture,
Painting; Poetry, Sculpture
Artha, *see* Four objects of life
Arthashastra, 14. 286, 339
Artistic (aesthetic) creation,
in ages of reason, 15. 129
correction of, 15. 132
and discrimination, 10. 131-32
for the gnostic being, 19. 985
and reason (intellect), 15. 128-32
See also Poetic creation
Artistic man, 15. 87
Artistic temper, 9. 298
Artistic . *see also* Aesthetic .
Art, music and literature (poetry),
importance in education, 17. 244-46, 247
index to the vital tendencies of the age,
15. 25
may be admitted as parts of a life of
Yoga, 22. 198-200
psychological, subjective, 15. 26
Arts and crafts,
in the divine life, 19. 1066
Indian, 14. 253
Aryaman, 10. 289, 290, 370*fn*, 425, 444-46
passim, 458, 461-63; 11. 31; 16. 297
naturalistic interpretation, 10. 19-20
psychological power, 22. 390
Aryan (ārya), 3. 304, 306, 10. 252, 270,
11. 26-27; 14. 105, 106; 17. 297-98,
393-95 *passim*
creed of the Aryan fighter, 13. 52-61
and Dasyu (Dāsa), 10. 215, 217-21 *passim*,
224, 225-26, 236, 237
and Dravidian, 10. 24, 24*fn*, 35-36, 545,
553-54; 11. 2; 17. 278, 298
qualities of, 17. 211

Aryan speech, origins of, 10. 551-81;
27. 163-79

Arya Samaj, 2. 353-56, 364, 14. 418

Asana(s), 23. 569; 27. 237

in Hathayoga, 3. 403, 20. 29, 509-11,
512, 21. 583

in Rajayoga, 20. 517, 21. 583

and sexual desire, 24. 1537

Aśanāyā mṛtyuh, *see* Hunger that is Death

Asat, 12. 107, 18. 34, 47-48, 568

and Sat, 18. 28, 34, 35, 22. 65

See also Non-Existence

Ascent¹ [evolutionary], 9. 388, 14. 101,
16. 16, 18. 42, 44, 19. 702-25, 727,
934

and reversal, 17. 10, 20. 483

cf. Ascent and descent¹

Ascent² [the "upward movement" in Sa-
dhana], 12. 230, 18. 276, 19. 736-37,
910, 911-12, 937-63 *passim*; 20. 123,
138-39, 247-48, 348-49, 350, 470, 24.
1127-39

and descent [of the power etc of the
higher planes], *see* Ascent and descent²

and descent into the ordinary conscious-
ness, 20. 123, 349, 24. 1143, 1145-46;
cf. Force, the, alternations in the
working of

different results, 23. 992

and going out of the body (exteriorisa-
tion), 24. 1135-38

imperative, indispensable etc., 18. 737,
20. 248; 22. 274; 24. 1127

and the works of Love, 20. 147

See also Ascent and descent², *cf.* Grada-
tions between Mind and Supermind*

Ascent and descent¹ [evolutionary], 12.
516, 16. 43-44, 18. 44, 22. 3-4

Ascent [to the higher planes] **and descent**
[of the power etc of the higher
planes]², 14. 155, 157, 15. 250; 16.
5-6, 17. 70-71, 18. 277, 19. 691, 957,
20. 174, 248, 266, 21. 775; 22. 102,
109, 117, 23. 775-76, 906, 992, 24.
1126-27, 1128, 1129, 1130-31, 1133,
1135, 1144-45, 1207

ascent of the vital and descent into the
vital, 24. 1290-91

- blocks to, **24** 1152
 and the centres (*cakras*), **22** 74, **26** 111
 double Vedic movement, **20** 400
 and experiences of other Yogas, **22** 109, **26** 113, 115
 necessary for full change, **24** 1433
 and the psychic opening, **24** 1094
 and sex-desire, **24** 1511
 and transformation, **16** 21-22
 two aspects of the divine birth, **13** 140
cf **Ascent²**, and descent into the ordinary consciousness
- Ascetic**, **13** 134, **15** 169, **19** 883
- Asceticism**, **13** 92, 509-10, **15** 206, **18** 17-24 *passim*, 36-37, **19** 675-77 *passim*, 859, **23** 676, 716
 ascetic sparseness, and the spiritual life, **19** 1066
 can be overdone, **22** 178
 and enjoyment, **2** 397-98
 in India, **2** 397, **14** 74-75, 149, **15** 649
 meaning, **14** 74
 not indispensable, **23** 506
 true, **26** 356
 and will, **14** 194
See also **Sannyasa**; *cf.* **Renunciation**, **Tyaga**
- Ashram** (**Sri Aurobindo Ashram**),
 the Ashram precincts, **26** 479-80
 brightest period, **26** 472
 death in, **26** 502
 difference from other Ashrams, **23** 847
 financial arrangements of, **25** 231-32
 formation (foundation) of, **26** 68, 479
 going away from, **23** 865-68; **24** 1745, **25** 310, 311; **26** 179; *see also* **The Mother**, going away from
 Golconde, **25** 230-31
 human relationships in, *cf.* **Integral Yoga**, human relationships
 and the Mother and the working of the Ashram, **25** 219-322 *passim*, **26** 459, 479
 object of, **23** 847, **27** 416
 prestige of, **26** 380-81, 481
 psychic contact in the Ashram and outside, **25** 219
 Sadhaks not Sannyasis, **26** 63
- Sadhana in the Ashram and outside, **23** 847-72
 and sports and physical exercises, **16** 9-10, **26** 502-10 *passim*
 two atmospheres, **26** 480
 two foundations of the material life of the Ashram, **25** 233
 work in, *see* **Work**, in the Ashram
 working of the Conscious Force in, **25** 227
- Ashramas**, the four (four stages of life), **14** 115-16, 159, **19** 676-77
- Ashwattha tree**, **13** 429-30; **23** 970
- Ashwins**, **10** 75-80, 153, 316-23, **11** 31
 and the Angirasa legend, **10** 136-37, 138
- Asia**,
 after World War I, **15** 638-50 *passim*
 application of the principle of free nationality, **15** 505
 art in, **17** 248-49; *cf.* **Chinese art**, **Eastern art**, **Indian art**, **Japanese art**, **Persian art**
 awakening of, **1** 814-17 *passim*
 Communist bloc, **15** 567
 and democracy, **1** 757-60 *passim*
 and Europe, *see* **East and West**
 and European imperialism, **15** 332, 407, 413-14, 502
 events of 1907, **1** 260-62
 failure in life, **15** 225
 and the League of Nations, **15** 619, 626
 monarchy in, **15** 445-47
 periods of immobility, **15** 264
 races of peoples rather than nation-states, **15** 483
 resurgence and liberation of, **20** 402, 405
 resurgence of, **1** 391; **2** 19; **15** 644, 645, 646, 647, 650
 shock of Europeanism, **15** 480
 true civilisation, **17** 180
 and a United States of Europe **15** 331, 332
 view of life in ancient Asia, **15** 148
cf. **East and West**
- Asian art**, *see* **Eastern art**
- Asiatic literature**, **14** 263-64
cf. **Buddhist literature**, **Chinese poetry**, **Indian literature**; **Persian poetry**; **Sufi**

Asiatic literature (*cont*)

poetry, Vedantic literature

Asiatic question (problem), 15 367, 451, 640, 641

Askesis, *see* Tapasya

Asoka, 14: 187, 193, 330, 351, 354, 375, 15 436

Aspiration, 1. 764, 18 117, 217, 243-44, 246-47, 270, 394-97 *passim*, 19 846, 911, 1046; 20 51-52, 23. 552, 564-71, 923-24, 24. 1451, 25 6

for beauty, 9. 493

and conversion, 23 564

for delight, 19: 989

and desire, 23: 567, 24. 1395, 1396, 1402

evolutionary importance of, 19. 842-43

and experience, 24. 1254

and Grace, 25. 1

and the higher consciousness, 24: 1172

the human aspiration, 18 1-5, 27 379-81

of the lower vital, 24. 1324

maintenance of in work, 23: 687

poetic, 9. 298-99

psychic aspiration, and vital movements, 23. 568, 24 1312-13

of the psychic being, and of the Jivatman, 22: 281-82, 283-84

and pulling, 23: 566

raising to meet the power from above, 23. 689

in sleep, 23. 1015-16

sunlit, 24: 1359

Assam, 1: 76; 26: 46

Assent, *see* Consent

Assimilation, of the (Mother's) Force etc , 23: 909, 916, 24. 1185-91 *passim*, 1666, 25 148-49

Association, 2 81-96 *passim*, 13 40, 15 147, 20: 100

Association of free nationalities (nations), 15. 318, 372-73

cf. Federation, of free nations; Free association

Associations (*samskāras*), 3. 388-92 *passim*

Assyria, 15. 343

Aṣṭasiddhi, 22: 78; 27. 371-74

See also Siddhis*

Astral plane, 22: 76

cf. Vital plane

Astrology, 17 255-62, 283-89, 21 860, 22 227-28; 26 364-65

and Fate and Karma, 17 258, 289, 19 809, 22 467-68

cf. Indicative sciences

Asura(s)/Titan(s), 12. 409; 17 237, 19: 1022, 1068, 20. 450, 22 382, 394-96, 398, 27 158

and Deva(s)/god(s), 3: 177, 12. 211, 13. 165-66, 454-59, 16. 276-78

nature of (Asuric nature), 13. 267, 312, 456-59, 14 103

two kinds, 22 394

in the Veda (Vedic sense), 10. 470*fn*, 22: 395, 27 325-26

cf. Hostile beings*

Atharva Veda, 10 441

Atheism, 17 146; 18. 11, 12, 19. 688, 22. 174

often a passage to religious and spiritual truth, 15 215

Athene, 10. 4, 77, 153; 11. 3, 468

Athens, 3 10, 11, 15: 177, 339, 27. 280-81 the Athenian, 1. 31

example of aesthetic culture, 15: 90-91 juries, 15 430

and the State idea, 15: 275

cf. Greece¹,

Atlantis, 17. 237, 22. 1, 2

Ātmañāna,

and surrender, 23: 598

Atman, 3. 360, 12: 57, 87, 158; 18: 70, 143, 324, 325, 346-47; 22. 299, 24: 1129, 1153, 27: 340, 342

and Brahman, 12: 87

and the central being, 22. 267, 278; 23. 1072

experience of, 24. 1195

a fundamental determinant, 18. 315

and Jivatman, 22. 267, 387

mahat ātman, 12. 88-89, 89*fn*

and the psychic being, 22: 277, 278, 438-39, 24. 1112, 1197

realisation of, 22 271-72

in the Integral Yoga and in other yogas, 23. 916-17

see also Self-realisation

sad-ātman, 16 416
 Turiya Atman, 27 212
See also Jivatman, Self, Spirit, *cf*
 Brahman, Central being
Ātmasamāpana, 13 474, 16 414, 21 720,
 738, 27 363
See also Surrender*
Atmaślāghā, 27 362
Atom, 18 200-01, 19 711, 27 382
 will (and desire) in, 13: 67, 90, 145, 209,
 18. 183-84, 21. 765, 27 383
Atomic disaggregation, 18 232, 236
Atomic existence, 18 238
Atomic infinitesimals, 18 298
Attachment,
 absence of, 23 1002
 action without attachment, 23. 683-84
 an act of ignorance, 12 115
 to the Gunas, 13. 417
 overcoming attachments in the Gita's
 yoga and in ascetic life, 23. 671-72
 to persons. in India and in Europe, 23
 558
 and rebirth, 19. 796, 797
 renunciation of, 20. 314
 to the work and its fruit, renunciation
 of, 20 209-11
cf Detachment
Attitude,
 "baby-cat" attitude, 23. 587, 591, 593,
 621
 and "baby-monkey" attitude, 23. 622
 complete attitude of the Sadhak, 23.
 888-89
 mixture in attitude, 23: 563
 right (psychic) attitude, 25. 151
 in work, 25. 206-10 *passim*
 true attitude, 23 554-55, 584, 595, 597,
 25. 5
 witness attitude, *see* Witness attitude
Augustus Caesar, 9. 546, 15. 343, 436
AUM, *see* OM
Aura, 16. 24; 22 314
 of the Mother, 25. 85-86
Aurobindo, Sri, *see* Sri Aurobindo
Australia, 2 33-34, 15 286, 311, 314,
 410, 417, 517, 549
Austria (modern nation), 15. 288 *fn*

Austro-Hungary/Austrian Empire ("Aus-
 tria"), 15 285-86, 313 378, 467, 502,
 514, 515 *fn*, 550, 27 347
 Czech language in, 15 496
 disintegration after World War I, 15: 505
 fall of monarchy, 15 445, 447
 lack of unity, 15 410-11
 method of federation, 15. 512
 and Napoleon, 17 386
 and Poland, 15 299
 relaxing of antipathy of Austrian and
 Magyar elements, 15 412
 Tyrol, 15 625
Automatic writing, 3 399-400, 26 65
Avalon Arthur, *see* Woodroffe, Sir John
Avatar, 13 10-12, 138-48 *passim*. 149-
 58 *passim*, 16 307, 20 59, 21 742,
 22 401-30, 26 445-48 *passim*
 accepts terrestrial conditions, 26 149
 and the Dharma, 13 139-40, 150, 160-66
 and greatness, 22 422, 423
 and the Guru, 25 369-70
 human and Divine elements of, 22 409
 lives between Avatar lives, 22 402
 meaning, 13 148 *fn*
 partial, 13 152
 and the Personal Divine, 22. 259
 and the prophet, 22. 415
 Puranic list of ten Avatars (incarnations)
 of Vishnu, 13 157, 22 402-04 *passim*
 and saint and yogi, 22. 422
 struggles and sufferings of are real, 22.
 409, 411-12, 26. 463
 symbol-representation of and historicity
 of, 22. 428-29
 "unconscious Avatar", 22 418-21
 and Vibhuti, 13 151-52, 22. 402, 406-07
 work of, 13. 159-67
 worship of the Avatars, 14: 153
See also Avatarhood, Divine Manifesta-
 tion, Incarnation, *cf*. Divine birth
Avatarhood, 22 401-30, 26. 463
 and evolution, 22 401-02
 object of, 13 150-51, 155-56
 possibility and purpose of, 13: 138-48
 process (method) of, 13. 151-58
 two sides of, 22 408
Aveśā, 9. 293, 294, 300

Aveśa (cont)

cf. Enthousiasmos

Avidya, 12: 33-43 *passim*, 74, 18: 141, 166, 167; 22: 381

gains of the path of, 12 107-08

and mortality, 12 111-12

and Vidya, *see* Vidya and Avidya

See also Ignorance

Avvai, 14: 321

Avyakta, 12: 47-48, 27: 212

See also Prajna*

B

Baker, Sir Edward, 2 97-101 *passim*, 112-15 *passim*, 139

Balarama, 3: 452, 453

Bali, 27: 326

Balkans, 15: 356, 367, 502, 505, 625

imperialist aspirations, 15: 328

and a Pan-Slavonic Empire, 15: 294-95

phase of foreign domination, 15 290

Balzac, Honoré de, 9: 330, 544; 14: 200

Bana, 3: 258, 14: 306

Banerji, Jatin, 26: 23

Banerji, Surendranath, 1: 26, 136, 273, 276; 26: 35; 27: 32

coronation ceremony (*Shanti-Sechan*) at Barisal, 1: 136, 146-47, 148, 150, 160

Banerji, Upen, 26: 42

Bankim Chandra Chatterji, *see* Chatterji, Bankim Chandra

Baptista, Joseph, 26: 429

Barbarian(s),

and cultured peoples, 15: 178

and the fall of Rome, 3: 10, 11; 14: 367, 375-77 *passim*; 15: 295, 297, 346-47

and the Graeco-Roman civilisation, 14: 375, 377; 15: 69

Barbarism, 15: 67-68; 20: 9-10

and civilisation, 14: 31-32; 15: 69-70

distinguished, 15: 78-79

civilised reversion (relapse) into, 3: 359, 19: 1052, 1067-68

and culture, 15: 84

in India and in Europe, 14 176-77 defined, 15: 78

economic, 15: 72-73, 19 1052

intellectualised, 9: 250

cf. Savage

Baudelaire, Charles Pierre, 9: 445, 446, 510, 542-43

Bauls, the, 14: 188, 321

Baxter, Richard,

"I spoke as one who ne'er would speak again ", 9 309, 29 743, 802_{fn}

Beatitude, 18: 49

active, 12 93

integral, 20: 43

See also Ananda*

Beautiful, the,

and the good, 17: 237-38, 241

and the useful, 17: 231

Beauty, 3: 14, 9 205-06, 331-35 *passim*, 491-96, 20: 157-58

appreciation of, 9 498

and the intellectual reason, 15: 132-35

cf. Art, appreciation of

elements of, 3: 15-16

eternal, and relative, 9: 471-72

as a fundamental determinate, 18: 314

and God, 15: 135

to the Greeks (Hellenic mind), 15: 86-87, 17: 240-41, 27: 201

and morality, 3: 13-23 *passim*, 33-64 *passim*; 15: 86-87; 17: 240-41, 27: 201-02

the Mother and the expression of beauty, 25 361

not the ultimate Truth of the Eternal, 27: 202

poetic, 9: 235-48 *passim*

and the practical life, 15: 146

search for, a seeking for the Divine, 15 135

seeking after, and the reason, 15: 127-35

and truth, 29 743, 812-13

vision of beauty in the way of devotion, 21: 566

World of, 9: 340

cf. Aesthesis, Aesthetic ; Ananda; Art

Becoming, 18: 77-78, 562-63; 19: 682

and Being, *see* Being and Becoming

considered as God, 19: 670

cosmic and individual, 18: 371

- experience of, 18: 516-17
 by knowing, 18: 43
 knowledge of the Becoming, 19: 641
 mutable conscious becoming, not our
 real self, 12: 165
 as self-recovery, 19: 681
 to the Vedanta, 19: 668-69
*See also Being and Becoming, cf. Mani-
 festation*
- Beethoven**, Ludwig van, 9: 561, 15: 35
- Being**, 12: 350, 18: 22, 27-29, 78, 236-37
 able to grade and vary its powers of con-
 sciousness, 22: 30
 appearance of in different planes, 22:
 352-53
 aware of itself in all things, 19: 1008-09
 and Becoming, *see Being and Becoming*
 and its becomings, 13: 147
 "to be fully", 19: 1022-26
 central, *see Central being*
 collective, *see Collective being*
 complexity of, *see Man*, complex being
 conscious, *see Conscious Being*
 and consciousness, 18: 22, 130, 477, 478,
 493, 633-56 *passim*
 cosmic (universal), 15: 53, 18: 542; 19:
 679, 768
 different principles of, 19: 710-11
 Divine, *see Divine Being*
 elements which compose the being of
 man, 22: 301
 emotional, *see Emotional being*
 energies of being, 19: 999
 and existence, 18: 477-81 *passim*
 external, *see Outer being*
 individual, *see Individual being*
 inner, *see Inner being*
 Knowledge and, 19: 640
 mental, *see Mental being*
 one original Being (of Vedanta), 19:
 643-44
 outer, *see Outer being*
 parts of the being, 22: 233-377
 divisibility of: perfectly normal, 23:
 1019
 systems of organisation of, 22: 251
 cf. Plane(s)
 physical, *see Physical being*
 powers of, 19: 1022
 psychic, *see Psychic being*
 pure, 16: 292, 18: 344, 345, 27: 16, *see*
 also Sat
 same thing as substance, 23: 1072
 in Sat, and in the lower hemisphere, 17: 63
 self-evident to itself, 18: 545
 sevenfold chord of, 18: 262-70, *see also*
 Principles, the seven
 spiritual, *see Spiritual being*
 supramental, *see Supramental being*
 surface, *see Surface being*
 three poises of, 19: 660-61
 true, *see True being*
 unity of, 16: 127
 vital, *see Vital being*
See also Existence, cf. Absolute, the
Being and Becoming, 18: 77, 19: 637-41
 passim, 643-44, 659-60, 20: 418, 22:
 268, 27: 409
 the Gita on, 13: 335
 Heraclitus on, 16: 344-51 *passim*
 to man, 16: 266-67
 resolved, 12: 137-38
- Beings**,
 higher, descent of, 22: 10
 hostile, *see Hostile beings**
 supramental, 22: 10
 supraphysical, 19: 775-76
 typal, 22: 386, 387
 vital, *see Vital beings*
- Belgian writers**, 9: 96
- Belgium**, 15: 301
 and the Congo, 15: 328; 16: 200
 and Holland, 15: 308
 Flemings and Walloons, 15: 417
- Belief**, 1: 655; 22: 229
 definition, 23: 571
 and faith, 23: 571, 574, 616, 24: 1389
 and reality, 19: 773
- Belloc**, Hilaire, 26: 340
- Bengal**,
 conditions in 1946, 26: 168-69
 democratic tendency, 2: 175-76
 development of the languages, recovery
 of its soul, 15: 495
 emergence: subjective movement, 15:
 32-33

Bengal (cont)

- and the future, 3 99-102
 and the Indian National Movement,
 1 223-24, 654-65 *passim*, 702, 852
 53, 2 156, 424
 National Education in, *see* **National Education**, in Bengal
 Partition, 1. 76-78, 135-37, 902, 2. 204,
 243, 26. 24, 27. 6-7, 15-19 *passim*,
 20-22, 29, 30-34 *passim*, 73-74
 recent religious development, 3 100,
 14. 419
 Renaissance in [19th century], 3 78-80
 revolutionary temper, 17 354
 science in, 14 421
Bengal (Calcutta) School of art, 2 39-40,
 3 421, 14 9, 394, 421-22, 15 495,
 17. 302
Bengali language, 3. 102; 9 459
 Bankim Chandra Chatterji's influence,
 3: 95-98, 17 345
 and English, 9. 396-97, 431, 432-33
 Krittibas' influence, 3. 426
 Madhusudan Dutt's influence, 3: 95
 Sri Aurobindo's study of, 26: 10-11
Bengali literature, 2. 39, 3. 94, 102, 214,
 9: 408
 before Bankim and Madhusudan, 3. 95
 prose writers, 9: 545
 recent, 14. 421
 two stages of, 14 422-23
 Romanticism in, 3 96-97
Bengali poetry, 9: 301, 397, 543-44, 17:
 301-02, 371
 and English poetry, 9 307-08
gadya-chanda, 9: 406
laghu-guru, 9. 401; 26. 306
 narrative, 14: 319, 320
 quantitative metre in, 9: 401
 recent, 3: 292
 Vaishnava, 14: 264, 317-18, 319, *see*
also **Vaishnava poetry**
Bengali race (the Bengali), 2. 39; 3: 78,
 79, 101, 102, 214
 cultured, 3: 75, 81
 gifts and deficiencies, 3: 327-29
Bentham, Jeremy, 3: 12, 25-26
See also **Ethics**, utilitarian

- Bergson, Henri**, 14 57, 420, 15 18; 16:
 122, 17. 320, 388-90, 22 213-14, 24.
 1496, 26. 166
Besant, Annie, 1 718, 719, 760, 17: 362;
 26 35, 48
Beyond, the, 12 161, 162, 18 17
 and the Hellenic mind, 14 222-23
Bhaga, 10 53, 86, 289-90, 425, 444-46
passim, 458, 463-64, 11 31; 16. 297
 naturalistic interpretation, 10 20
Bhaga Savitri, 10 289-93, 463-64
Bhagavad Gita, *see* **Gita**
Bhagavat, the, 14 314, 315
Bhajan, Vaishnava, 23. 910
Bhakti, 13 269-74 *passim*, 284, 293, 517;
 17 129-46, 281, 23 785
ahautuki bhakti, 22. 173, 23 776
 climax of the Yoga of the Gita, 13 234-35
 for its own sake, 23 787
 four kinds of bhaktas (worshippers,
 devotees)/of bhakti (devotion), 13:
 271-74, 569-70, 14 142*fn* 21 526,
 544*fn*
 inner and external, 23. 777
 and the Integral (Purna) Yoga, 23: 525-
 38 *passim*, 780, 24. 1622-23
 and Knowledge, *see* **Knowledge**, and
 Bhakti
 nature of, 23. 776
 pure (*śuddhā*), 24. 1622
 religions of, 14: 314, 407
 and the sacrifice of works, 20. 103-04
 the strength of India, 27. 312
 and surrender, 23: 598, 909
 true, and mental and vital, 24. 1103
 Vaishnava, 13 378, 22. 86-87; 23 787
 and supramental yoga, 23. 794
See also **Devotion**, **Love for the Divine**;
Yoga of Devotion; *cf.* **Adoration**; **Love**;
Worship
Bhaktiyoga (Bhaktimarga), *see* **Yoga of Devotion**
Bharatchandra, 3: 95; 14: 320
Bharati, 10. 89-91, 11: 32
Bharati, Subramaniam, 27: 427
Bharavi, 14: 301-02
Bhartrihari, 3: 225, 14: 294, 304; 26. 254
Bhasa, 14: 241, 305

- Bhatkhande**, Vishnu Narayan **9** 561
Bhavabhuti, **3** 258, 260, 303, 315, **14** 241, 305
Bhavas (*bhāvāh*),
 and the spiritual nature, **13** 262
 in the Vaishnava school, **22** 81-82
Bhawani, **1** 61, 70
Bhoga,
 and *nigraha* and *samyama*, **3** 347-49
passim
 object of the Vaishya, **27** 362
 and Rasa and Ananda, **9** 492, 493, **29** 809, 811
 and Tyaga, **2** 397-98
See also **Enjoyment**
Bhrigu, **15** 234, **27** 152
Bhur (Bhu), **10** 275, **11** 23, **12** 403
Bhurloka, **12** 123
Bhutas, **22** 395
Bhutas, the five, *see* **Elements** 'five elemental states of substance etc
Bhuvār (Bhuvah), **10** 275, **11** 23, 501, **12** 404
Bhuvārloka, **12** 123
cf **Vital world**
Bible, **24** 1237
 the English Bible, **9** 438
 rhythmic prose, **5** 365-66
 Old Testament, **15** 86
Bidyapati, **14** 318
Bindu, **22** 281, 283
Binyon, Lawlence, **14** 47, 227
Birth, **16** 240, 241, **19** 742-57 *passim*
 Divine, *see* **Divine birth**
 divine, and ordinary, **13** 146-48, 149
 and evolution, **19** 825
 and Immortality, **12** 112-13
 and Non-Birth, **12** 114-16, 140
 and rebirth, **19** 757-64 *passim*
cf **Rebirth**
Bismarck, Otto von, **15** 34
Blake, William, **9** 53, 54, 91, 92, 116, 123, 124-25, 131, 133, 192, 311, 354, 442, 447, 478, 529
 and Coleridge, **9** 94, 123
 estimation of, **9** 454, 476, 477, 482, **29** 799, 800
 Europe's greatest mystic poet, **9** 529
 Housman on, **9** 355, 447, 472, 479-80, **29** 737
 and the middle worlds, **9** 123, 124-25
 and Milton, **29** 809
 and Shelley, **9** 126
Blavatsky, Madame H P, **22** 483
Bliss, **10** 43, **12** 157, 482, **18** 49, 261, **20** 12
 Absolute Bliss, **12** 19-21
 beyond Sattwa, **13** 451-52
 comes in drops at first, **23** 881
 the nature of the Ineffable, **21** 568
 and the soul, **18** 264
See also **Ananda***
Bliss-consciousness, **12** 177-78
Bliss-Self (bliss Purusha, being of bliss), **12** 89, **18** 105, **20** 455, 477, 487
 evolution of, **19** 990
Bodily life, *see* **Life**, bodily
Body, **12** 516, 518, **18** 214-15, 231-34, 328, **19** 757, 840, 985, **21** 600, **27** 216, 221, 391
 and Ananda, **19** 991
 ascent of consciousness above the body, **24** 1128, *see also* **Ascent**²
 attitude of intellectual, religious, contemplative men towards, **27** 329
 beauty in, **9** 496
 cannot itself ascend, **24** 1138
 causal, *see* **Causal body**
cinnamaya deha, **16** 23
 cosmic Body, **20** 398
 a creation of the Inconscient, **16** 7, 10, 12, 24
 and the descent of the higher consciousness, **24** 1217-21
 and the descent of the Supermind, **16** 47, 65-66
 development of, **15** 68
 divine, **16** 20-40, **18** 250, 254, **26** 507, **27** 396
 in the divine life, **16** 18
 equilibrium between the fully active mind and the body, **20** 8-9
 and ethics and religion, **15** 152
 fivefold, **13** 398/*fn*
 forgetting, and non-identification with, **23** 1076-77

Body (cont)

and the gnostic life, 19: 985-91 *passim*, 1066
going out of, *see* **Exteriorisation**
gross, 18: 259, 20 12, 333, 21. 435, 620; 27. 217
has to be divinised, 26 208
and Hathayoga, 3 403-04, 20 507
human, modification of animal form, 16. 22
and human progress, 3: 358-59
identification with, an error, 22. 57
and immortality, 19: 821-23 *passim*; 22. 20; 24: 1229-39 *passim*
inconveniences of man's animal body, 16 25-30
liberation from the body sense (formula, consciousness), 23: 1076; 24: 1133, 1136, 1137, 1138
and life and mind, 12. 530-31, *see also* **Mind, Life and Body**
lowest basis of apparent division, 18. 578
luminous (*corps glorieux*), 16: 23, 24. 1236, 1237, 1238
man's self-identification with, 18. 168-69
mental or psychical, 20: 514-15
and mind, 3. 407; 16 13-14; 18. 306, 578, 22. 323-24
faith in the power of the mind over the body, 21: 705
cf. **Mind, Life and Body**
not the self, 12 130, 164, 20. 280, 22: 279
and the Overmind, 19. 950
perfection of, 16 5-19, 20. 7; 21. 668, 701-05; *cf.* **Dehashakti**; **Physical being**, perfection and fulfilment of
physical, 20. 431
physical, vital, mental, causal, 10: 329
principle of, 21: 657
release from subjection to, 20. 328-34
the religion of humanity and, 15: 542
and soul, 13: 263, 19. 761; 20. 321; 22: 452-53
sound body: conception of the ancients, 15: 115

and the spiritual view of existence, 14 429
state of when perfected by Hathayoga, 20 511
subconscious influence on, 24 1596, 1597
supramental, 24. 1237
subtle, *see* **Subtle body**
symbol of our real being, 23: 954
training of for work, 24 1463
transformation of, 22. 11; 24. 1233-39 *passim*
the body cannot be transformed into something quite unphysical, 23 1067-68; *cf.* **Physical transformation***
and the Truth-Consciousness, 16 17
view of in spiritual tradition (of spiritual seekers), 16 7, 24
vital (vital frame), 18. 201, 20. 449, 21: 841
See also **Mind, Life and Body**, *cf.* *Annamaya purusa*; **Body-consciousness**; **Embodiment**, **Physical ..**
Body-consciousness, 16. 2, 18. 305-06, 558-59, 19: 963, 987-89, 1025-26; 20. 372; 22. 323-24, 347, 23: 898, 24: 1445
and the descent of the Supermind, 16. 47
and difficulty, 24. 1459-60
and illness, 24: 1567
and the perfection of the body, 16: 12-13
supramentalisation of, 22: 34-35
cf. **Physical consciousness**
Body-mind, 22. 328, 340
cf. **Physical mind**
Body .. *cf.* **Physical ..**
Boer republics, 15. 502
Bohemia, 15: 625
Bolshevism, 15. 510, 576, 627, 642-43, 22: 208-10
Bose, Devabrata, 26: 16, 42, 63; 27: 444
Bose, Raj Narayan, 3: 78, 26: 4, 16
Bose, Rashbehary, 27: 470-71
Bossuet, Jacques, 29: 787
Bourgeois democracy, 15. 448-49, 456-58
Bourgeoisie,
and the monarchical State, 15. 358, 359
cf. **Middle class**
Botticelli, Sandro, 9: 537

Brahma (*brahmā*), 17 47, 48, 22 390-91, 23 977
 and Brahmanaspati, 10 334
 in the Puranas, 10 306, 307
 in the Veda, 10 306-07, 312
Brahmacharya (*brahmacharya*), 3 331-33, 334-36, 338, 339, 23 948, 24. 1511, 1516, 1517-18, 1527
Brahmachatushtaya, 27. 375
cf. Brahman, *sarvam brahma* etc.
Brahmaloka, 12 225, 18: 23, 257
 Jaimini's idea of, and for the Gita, 13: 80*fn*
Brahman, 3 369, 377, 12 78, 80-83 *passim*, 84, 97, 116, 137, 164, 165-66, 186, 206-07, 347-48, 448-49, 13 277-78, 401-03, 16. 261-62, 368, 17 166, 18: 31-34, 57, 71-72, 324-26, 442-70 *passim*, 19: 634-35; 20: 282; 27. 257-60 *passim*, 261-66 *passim*, 263-66, 342
 active (mobile) and passive (silent, immobile), 12.138-39; 13: 110, 18. 26-27, 399, 459, 495, 572-77, 20: 363, 384-91; *see also* Self, silent, and active Self; Spirit, silent and dynamic sides, *cf.* Nirguna and Saguna
 and Ananda, 19 990
 Ananda Brahman, 21: 567-72
 and Atman, 12: 87
 best object for meditation, 23. 722
 divided in things in seeming only, 20.88
 established in the sacrifice, 13: 107, 109
 ethereal (Akasha) Brahman, concentration (meditation) on the image of, 20: 325, 355
 form of, 12: 210, 211
 and the Gods, 12. 82, 216-19 *passim*, 221-23
 and the individual, 12: 80-81
 integral, 18. 36-37, 576-79 *passim*, 581
 knowability and unknowability of, 12. 9-10, 180-81, 210-14 *passim*
 knowledge of, 12 210-14 *passim*, 347-51
 the means of, 12: 221
 Lord of Vidya and Avidya, 12: 105-06
 and Matter, 18. 241-42, *cf.* Spirit and Matter

and Maya, 18. 341, 346-47, 20 111-13
 and Maya and Lila, 22. 48
 and the Movement (motion), 12: 82-83; 27 206-07, *cf.* Movement
 and multiplicity, 18: 579
 nature of, 12: 8-15 *passim*
 Nirguna and Saguna, *see* Nirguna and Saguna
 own subject and own object, 12 102
 Paratpara Brahman, 17 44, 45
 Personal and Impersonal, 17 62, *cf.* Personality and Impersonality
 Qualified and Qualityless, 20 363-64, *see also* Nirguna and Saguna
 realisation of as Matter, Life, Mind, Supermind, Ananda, 23: 508
 and sacrifice, 13 113
sarvam brahma, anantam brahma, jñānam brahma, ānandam brahma, 21. 669, *cf.* Brahmachatushtaya
 Sat Brahman, 18 66, 70
 seed of the Vedantic conception of the Brahman contained in the Veda, 10 341
 as Self, fourfold, 18: 450-52, *see also* Self, four states
 in Shankara's philosophy, 22: 42
 silent (inactive), 22. 20
 and active, *see above* active and passive
 perceived in stillness of mind, 20: 310
 realisation of in the Integral Yoga and in other yogas, 23. 916-17
 and speech, 12: 168, 171, 18: 635
 subjective and objective aspects of, 22: 117
 Sunya Brahman, 27: 239
 and the Universe (Cosmos), 20. 282; 27: 264-65, *see also* God and the world*
 in the Veda, 10: 160*fn*, 259, 306, 343
 the vision of, 12: 86
 within, above, around, 21: 570-72
See also Absolute; Brahman-consciousness; Reality, *cf.* Brahmic condition, Divine, the; Parabrahman
Brahmana,
 Swabhava and Dharma of, 21: 715-16

Brahmana (*cont*)

See also **Brahmin**, *cf* **Brahmatejas**

Brahmananda, Swami [of Belur Math],
26 63-64

Brahmananda, Swami [of Ganganath],
26 18, 19, 51, 352-53

Brahmanas, 10 441

and the Veda, 10 11-12, 12*fn*, 11 1, 5,
471, 14 261, 17 337

Brahmanaspati, 10 306, 307, 334, 438-39,
11 33

and the Angirasa Rishis, 10 159

Brahman-consciousness, 12 164, 165, 180-
81, 186, 198, 228, 442-49, 463-64
static, dynamic, integral, 24 1203

and the world, 12 156-57, *see also* **God**
and the world*

Brahmasutras (Vedanta Sutras), 12 427,
13 398, 17 292

Shankara's Bhashya on, 27 304

Brahmatejas, 2 13-14, 27 360-61

cf **Brahmana**, Swabhava and Dharma of

Brahmavada,

and the inner Vedic knowledge, 11 469-
70

and Vedavada, 13 80-81

Brahmavarchasya, 27 361

Brahmic condition, 13 96, 23 507

and self-giving, 23 599

Brahmin(s), 1 235, 536-37, 2 11, 12, 13,
13 505, 14 52, 111, 347-48, 15 4-
5*fn*, 117

and the caste system (*jāti*), 14 355, 15 8

and the image in the Purushasukta, 15 5

and the king and the Dharma, 14 329-
30, 331-32

and the political power, 14 326

qualities of, 17 211

and a spiritual order in India, 14 131

in the typical stage of society, 15 7

work of according to the Gita, 13 492,
497-98

See also **Brahmana**, *cf* **Caste**, **Four**
orders

Brahmo Samaj, 1 314; 3 99, 100, 14:
418, 27 496

Brain, 18 231, 256, 22 371, 26 361

brain-concentration, 23 727

and poetic inspiration, 16 14-15

in the transformed body, 16 37

Breathing (respiration), 27 236-37

cessation (suspension) of, 3 366, 407,

12 200, 16 35, 18 178, 27 237

and life, 3 404, 12 200, 18 177-78,

27 237

regulation of, 17 217, 27 236-37, *see*

also **Pranayama**

and thought, 3 366

cf **Prana**, **Pranayama**

Bridges, Robert, 5 344, 358, 551, 552;

9 395, 399, 400

Brihadaranyaka Upanishad, 12 397-411,

27 211, 300

Brihaspati, 10 306-13, 441

and Angirasa Āngirasa, Angirasa Rishis,

10 154, 156, 159-61, 235

and the Angirasa legend, 10 137, 138-39

psychological power, 22 390

in the Puranas, 10 306, 307

Brindavan, *see* **Vrindavan**

British (English) colonies, 15 493, 497-98

British Commonwealth, *see* **Commonwealth**

British Empire, 15 286, 306, 309, 310,

420, 444, 447, 498, 620

and Egypt, *see* **Egypt**², and the British
Empire.

and India, *see* **India**, and England etc

illustrates the problem of a federated
heterogeneous empire, 15 310, 311-
17

recognition of the qualified principle of

free nationality, 15 506-07, 506*fn*

See also **England**, empire on Roman lines,

cf **Commonwealth**

British nation, *see* **Great Britain**

Brontes, the, 3 93

Brooke, Rupert, 9 347

Brotherhood/comradeship/fraternity, 2 84-

85, 12 499, 15 191-92, 204-05, 324,

360, 578

deeper, spiritual, 15 206-07

and liberty and equality, 3 456-57, 15:
546-47, 17 377

and the religion of humanity, 15 545-
47

cf **Liberty-equality-fraternity**

- Brotherhoods**, occult, **22** 77
- Browning**, Elizabeth Barrett, **27** 94
- Browning**, Oscar, **27** 419
- Browning**, Robert, **9** 26, 51, 105, 133, 139-41, 173, 226, 542
and drama, **9** 69
fatal deficiency, **9** 141
language, **9** 27, 141
roughness, **9** 141, 163, 301, **29** 754
and Shakespeare, **9**, 105, 106
work
"A Grammarian's Funeral", **9** 474
- Bruno**, Giordano, **15** 165, **16** 219
- Buddha**, **1** 799, **3** 302, **12** 457, **13** 462, **14** 327, **16** 136, 219, 339, 349*fn*, **17** 383, **18** 29, 30, 40, 94, 415, 464, 487*fn*, **19** 1050, **22** 59-60, 62, 392, 423
and Ahimsa, **22** 491
Amitabha Buddha, **20** 257
as an Avatar, **13** 153*fn*, 156, 157, 161; **22** 402, 403, 404, 405
in Indian Art, **14** 206, 209, 232, 250, 252-53
and intuition, **14** 198-99
in the Puranas, and to the Buddhists, **22** 403-04
See also Buddhism
- Buddhahood**, **13** 153
- Buddhi**, **12** 31, **15** 76, **17** 207, 233; **21** 624-26, 638-39, **27** 218
inherent limitations of, **21** 645
instrument by which perfection of the other instruments is brought about, **21** 627
lower and higher, **20** 297
and Manas, **22** 330, 331
distinguished, **21** 636
meaning, **13** 89
not the seed of divinity in man, **15**: 219
perfection of, **21** 709-10, *see also* **Buddhi-shakti**
in the psychological order of the Sankhya, **13** 66, 67, 89, 90
purification of, **20** 295-302, **21** 636-46
and the senses, **17** 220
three stages of its functioning, **21** 624-25, 642-44, *see also* **Intelligence**, three movements of
and *vijñāna*, **20** 436*fn*, 457, **22** 265
Yoga of, *see* **Buddhiyoga**
See also **Intellect***, **Reasoning will**, *cf* **Supra-Intelligence**
- Buddhiśakti**, **27** 365
See also **Buddhi** perfection of
- Buddhism**, **3** 344, **10** 13, 14, **12** 116, 522, **13** 162, 164, **14** 308, **16** 130, 135-37 *passim*, 394, **17** 293, **18** 23, 34, 392, **22** 59-69 *passim*, **24** 1635
and brotherhood, **2** 84
and Christianity, **3** 30, **12** 485, **15** 302, **16** 309-10, **19** 1051-52
and compassion, **14** 150, **16** 160, **19** 884*fn*
conception of ego and of liberation, **22** 66
denial of the self (soul), **16** 135-36, **18** 392, 467, 507, 512, **20** 342, **22** 273
and direct self-consciousness, **18** 507-08
effect on Indian life, **3** 172-73, **14** 71, 179-80, 417-18
eightfold path, **22** 60-61
ethics of, **14** 91, 272
and Heraclitus, **16** 347-48
and image worship, **16** 365
and Indian religion, **3** 379-80, **14** 73, 125, 130, 136*fn*, 150-51, 180-81, **16** 324-25
on Karma, **16** 125, 129-30, 136, 151, 349, **18** 441; **19** 746, 747*fn*
Mahayana, **13** 527, **14** 150
and the Gita, **13** 79*fn*
of many kinds, **22** 61, 62
on Purusha and Prakriti, **27** 243
on rebirth, **16** 86, 90-91, 116-18 *passim*, **19** 747*fn*, 751
and Sankhya and Vedanta, **13** 78
Tibetan, a European idea of, **22** 67-69
and the Upanishads, *see* **Upanishads**, and Buddhism
and works and Bhakti, **13** 325
- Buddhist art**, **14** 241, 251, **17** 281
See also **Ajanta**
- Buddhist literature**, **14** 294, 315, '316
Jatakas, **14**: 306

Buddhist Nirvana, 14 74, 150, 16 130, 136, 349*fn*, 18 49, 568, 22 46, 62
Buddhist Sangha (*dharma-saṅgha*), 14 132, 358-59
Buddhiyoga (Yoga of the Buddhi/Intelligent Will), 13 88-97, 515, 27 357 and works, 13 75-76, 89
Bulgaria, 15 502
Burke, Edmund, 29 787
Burns, Robert, 9 93-94
Burton, Sir Richard,
Arabian Nights, 26 234
Business, 23 675
Byron, George Gordon, Lord, 3 147, 9 25, 26, 51, 100, 116-19, 126, 127, 129, 130, 131, 133, 192, 253, 309, 522*fn*, 27 81-82, 92, 29 800
 and drama 9 74
 letters, 3 231
 reputation (and influence), 9 44-45, 112, 117, 29 800
 style, 9 92, 119
 terza rima, 27 92
 and Wordsworth, 9 94, 116-17, 119-20, 123
works:
Childe Harold, 9 118
Don Juan, 9 118
Byzantine Empire, 15 287

C

Caesar, Julius, 1 35; 15 343, 16 284, 22 496
 as a Vibhuti, 17 385, 22 410
Caitanyaghana (*cidghana*), 20 458, 466, 467, 483*fn*, 21 669
 and *vijñāna*, 20 457-58
Caitanya puruṣa, 12 89
Caitya puruṣa, *see* **Chaitya Puruṣa**
Čakras, *see* **Chakras**
Calderón de la Barca, Pedro, 9 44, 67, 521
Caliphate (Khalifate), 15 294, 446-47, 646
Call, the, 14 165; 18 630, 20 63, 64
Calm, 3 367; 13 179, 18 27, 30, 576; 21 696; 23 640-43 *passim*, 656-60 *passim*, 29 786-87

behind Tamas, 13 450-51, *see also* *Śama*
 in concentration, and when working, 23 738
 of equality, 21 694-97
 of the individual Adhar, and of the Atman, 23 643
 inner, 23 652
 mental, spiritual, supramental, 23 897-98
 negative, and positive, 23 643
 and peace, 23 643
 and peace, quiet, silence, defined, 23 641-42
 and quietness, 23 642-43
cf **Peace**, **Quiet**, **Silence**
Calm mind, 3 384
 and vacant mind, 23 637-38
Cambridge University, 3 130-32
Canada, 15 286, 311, 312, 314, 410, 517
Capacity, 9 520, 22 325, 23 550-52, 559, 24 1645
See also **Adhikara**, **Integral Yoga**, fitness for
Capital and Labour, 15 380, 464, 471-72, 626-27, 640-41
 and the League of Nations, 15 611, 619, 27 348
cf **Labour**
Capitalism,
 and Socialism, 15 641
 Sri Aurobindo's view, 26 413
Capital punishment, 15 542
Carlyle, Thomas, 9 112, 134, 179, 26 315
Carpenter, Edward, 9 2, 18, 147, 148, 152-55, 157, 196, 203, 229, 252
Carthage, 1 306; 15 320, 338, 341
Caste, 1 533-34, 536-38, 758, 3 123, 14 355-56, 370, 405, 15 337, 339, 604; 27 277
 caste bodies, 14 352
 and the *caturvarṇa* (fourfold order), 13 493-94, 15 4; 16 323
 comments on views of Mahatma Gandhi, 22 486-87
 evolution of, 15 7-8
 outcastes, 14 35
 and politics, 1 632-33
 in the Rīg-veda, 10 160*fn*

- cf.* **Four orders**
- Castor and Polydeukes** (Pollux), **10** 75, 77, 153, 318
- Categorical imperative**, **15** 141, **16** 209, 211, 214
- Catharsis**, *see* **Katharsis**
- Catholic Church**, *see* **Christianity**, **Catholic Church**
- Catullus**, **9** 407, 530, **29** 809
Attis, **27** 93
- Caturvarna/caturvarnya**, *see* **Four orders**
- Caturvyūha**, **3** 452-53, **21** 714
cf. **Personality**, fourfold
- Causal body**, **10** 329, **12** 217, 450, **18** 259, **20** 12-13, 436-37, 453-54, **21** 668
- Causality**, **3** 380, **12** 498, **13** 279, **16** 126, **18** 143, 513
comments on the view of Planck, **22** 471-72
See also **Time, Space and Causality**
- Causal matter**, **12** 4fn, **10**, **27** 216, 231
universe of, **12** 13
- Cavour**, Camillo Benso di, **1** 876, **2** 162, 164-65, **3** 267, 480-82; **16** 304
- Celibacy**, **24** 1527, 1528
- Celt**, the, **3** 67, 68
- Celtic characteristics**, and English poetry, **9** 42, 47, 48, 49-52 *passim*, 54, 56, 187, 237, 287
cf. **Irish poetry**
- Celtic culture**, **15** 521
- Celtic imagination**, **3** 291
- Celtic (Irish) movement**, **14** 397-98, **15** 32
- Celtic poetry**, **9** 125
- Celtic (Irish) revival** (in literature), **9** 56, 156
- Celtic races**, **10** 25; **15** 268
- Celtic** . . . *cf.* **Irish...**
- Central being**, **19** 898, 900, 907, **20** 194, **22** 269, 270, 301-02
and the Atman, **22** 278
and the ego, **23** 1034, 1073; **24** 1100
as the individual self, **22** 279-80
living in, **23** 1011
and the soul, **22** 285
surrender of, **24** 1100
two forms of. **Jivatman** and psychic being, **22** 265, 267
cf. **Jivatman**, **Psychic being**
- Central government** (authority), **15** 418, 440
- Centralisation**, **15** 418-22, 474, 477, 479
economic, **15** 427-28
part played by military necessity in, **15** 453-54
- Centres** (of consciousness), **18** 259-60, **19** 931, **22** 364-77
abdominal (penultimate) centre (*svādhisthāna*), **17** 27, **22** 365, 366, **24** 1142
between the eyebrows (forehead centre, *ājñācakra*), **17** 27, **22** 364, 365, 366, 368, 371, 372, **23** 724, 936, 940, 944, 956, 1019, 1021, **24** 1102, 1116, 1142
for concentration (meditation), **23** 517, **24** 1142
connect the inner being and the outer personality, **24** 1165
crown centre, **22** 371, 372, *cf.* **Thousand-petalled lotus**
descent into, **19** 958
emotional centre, **22** 366, **24** 1142, 1180, *see also below*: heart centre
fixed psychological use and general function in the Integral Yoga, **22** 365, 366
heart centre (heart lotus, *hṛtpadma*, *anāhata*), **17** 27, **22** 116, 364, 365-66, 367, 375; **23** 1017, **24** 1115, 1142
concentration in, *see* **Concentration**, in the heart
opening, **21** 570
cf. above emotional centre; *cf. below*: psychic centre, *cf.* **Heart**
in the Integral Yoga, and in the Tantra, **22** 74-75
mind (mental) centres, **19** 958, **22** 367, 370, **23** 1019, **24** 1142, 1176, 1178, 1180, **25** 143
Muladhara, **16** 238, **17** 27, **22** 341, 365-66, 368, 376; **24** 1142
navel centre (*nābhīpadma*, *manipūra*), **17** 27, **22** 365-66, 376, **23** 1019; **24** 1142
opening of, and "opening" in the Integral Yoga, **24** 1137

Centres (*cont*)

psychic centre, **23** 1019, **24** 1142, *cf*
above heart centre
sahasradala/sahasrāra, **17** 27, **22** 365,
370, 371, *see also* Thousand-petalled
lotus

and the seven Suns of the Supermind,
17 27

sex-centre, **22** 376-77

transformation of, **24** 1508, 1509

survival of after death **22**. 455

throat centre (*viśuddha*), **17** 27, **22**
364-67 *passim*, 373-76 *passim*, **23**.
1019, 1033, **24** 1180, 1267, 1600

See also Chakras

Chadwick, J. A., *see* Arjava

Chaitanya, **1** 852, 853, **14** 132, 187, 315,
318

as an Avatar, **13** 12*fn*, 154, **22**: 407,
420-21

and consciousness of Avatarhood, **22**
418, 419

experience of, **22**. 92

and psychic love, **22**. 86-87

school of, **22** 79-80

Chaitya Purusha (*caitya puruṣa*), **18** 225,
22 289

See also Psychic being

Chakras (*cakras*), **12** 202, **22**: 364-77
ājñācakra, **17** 27, **22**. 364, 365, 366, 371,
372, **24** 1102, *see also* Centres, be-
tween the eyebrows

awareness of through Hathayoga, **20** 513
opening of in the Integral Yoga and in
the Tantra, **22** 74

and the process of ascent and descent in
the Integral Yoga, **22**. 74, **26**: 111
in the system of the Rajayoga, **20**. 515
and the transformation of the body, **16** 34

See also Centres

Chakravarty, Shyam Sundar, **26** 28, 44,
59, **27** 461

Chanakya, **3** 164, **14** 187, 191, 372, 373

Chance, **12** 3, **16**. 127, 128-29, 130; **18** 300-04 *passim*

Chandas, **9** 19, 153, 166, 199

See also Poetic rhythm, *cf.* Mantra

Chandibhava, **27** 365

Chandidas, **14** 318

Chandragupta, **14** 187, 191, 372, 376,
15 338, 436

Change¹,

Bergson's "philosophy of change", **17**
388-90

law of, **16** 355-58 *passim*

and stability, **12** 79

See also Movement, Mutability

Change², *see* Transformation

Change (transformation) of nature, **13**.
339, 446-47, **19** 1059-61 *passim*; **20**.228, **22** 96, 106, **23** 526, **24** 1692-93

and the circumconscient, **19** 959-60

and experience, **23** 892, 904, 906-07,
24 1609

four ways in which it can be brought
about, **23** 892

and literature, **9** 513

and staying in the higher consciousness,
24 1143, 1144

and work, **25** 200

cf. Human nature

Chapman, George, **9**. 318, 319

translations of Homer, **9** 314, 315, **26** 254

Character, **21**: 712; **24** 1618

Heraclitus on, **16** 363

and personality, **19**. 994

Charlemagne, **14**. 193, **15** 297, 436, **16**.
309

Charles II (of England), **3** 264, 265

Charvakas, the (Charvak), **12** 6*fn*, **14**. 103

Chateaubriand, François René, **9**: 96, 100

Chatterjee, Bejoy, **26** 28, 30, 59

Chatterji, Bankim Chandra, **3**: 75-102,
181-82, 293; **9** 480, 544, 545; **13** 32,
14: 415, 423, **17** 344-47, **27** 351-55

academical life, **3** 75-77

the Bengal he lived in, **3** 78-82

literary history, **3**. 90-92

official career, **3**: 83-86

place in literature, **3** 92-94

versatility of, **3** 87-89

what he did for Bengal, **3**. 95-98

works

Anandamath, **3**: 91; **17**. 345 346

- "Bande Mataram", 1 666, 701, 2. 431,
8 311, 17 344, 347
Bangadashan, 3. 91
Bishabiksha, 17 345
Chandrashekar, 3 91
Devī Chaudhuranī, 3 91; 17: 345, 346
Dharmatattwa, 17 345, 346
Durgesh Nandini, 3 91
Indira, 3 91
Kamala Kanta, 3 91
Kamala Kanter Dapier, 17 346
Kapala Kundala, 3 91, 94, 17 345
Krishnachari (Life of Krishna), 3 91,
182; 17. 345, 346
Krishna Kanta's Will, 3 91
Lokasahasya, 17 346
Mrinalini, 3 91
Poison-Tree, 3 91, 94
Rajmohan's Wife, 3. 90
Sitaram, 3 91
translation of the Bhagavadgita, 3. 91
translation of the Vedas, 3. 91
Chatterji, Sarat Chandra, *see* **Chattopadhyaya**, Sarat Chandra
Chatterton, Thomas, 9. 92
Chattopadhyay, Harindranath, 9. 454, 26. 256
Feast of Youth, 17 304-12
poems in *Shama'a*, 17 319, 323
Chattopadhyay, Mrinalini, 17 313
Chattopadhyaya (Chatterji), Sarat Chandra, 9 463, 467, 545
Chaturvarna/Chaturvarnya, *see* **Four orders**
Chaucer, Geoffrey, 5 342, 9 27, 51, 52, 59-61, 62, 168, 246, 339, 477
Chaudhuri, Sir Ashutosh, 27 498
Cheerfulness, 24 1358-60, 1365, 1366, 1635, 1682
Cheiro, 22. 467, 470
Cheirromancy, 22. 227
cf **Indicative sciences***
Chénier, Marie Joseph Blaise de, 9: 96
Chesterton, G. K., 9. 318, 319, 548, 552
Chetas, 16 431
Chhandogya Upanishad, 12 56, 27. 300
initial sentence, 12. 393
Child,
ancient and modern conceptions of, 15 605
China, 1 260, 527, 528, 814, 815, 2. 230-31, 248-49, 9 238, 12. 503, 14 57, 148, 15 33, 178, 331, 342, 354, 419, 438, 502, 564, 27 282, 284, 285
Communist, 15 567
and democratic nationalism, 15. 324
Europeanising turn, 15. 302fn
and Japan, 15 411-12
and monarchy, 15. 445, 446
role of monarchy or "leader" in nation-formation, 15 356, 356fn
social hierarchy and national unity, 15 353
Chinese, the, 27 203
Chinese art, 9. 236-37, 245
cf **Eastern art**
Chinese civilisation, 14 392
Chinese empire, 15 295
Chinese painting, 14 237
six canons, 14 240
Chinese poetry, 9 443fn, 14. 258, 264
cf **Eastern poetry**
Chit (*cit*), 12 17-19, 80, 82, 121, 141, 18. 79, 88, 235, 570, 20 371-73, 23 735
seven constituents of, 12 84-86, *see also* **Principles**, the seven*
See also **Conscious Force**, **Consciousness**;
cf **Force**
Chit-Shakti, 12 122, 203fn, 18 184, 23: 1080, 27 383
See also **Chit-Tapas**
Chitta (*citta*), 16. 431; 17 206, 21 620-21, 22 331-33, 23 735
perfection of, 21: 707-09, *see also* **Chitta-shakti**
and the psychic part, 22. 289fn
purity and calm of, essential for meditation, 23. 722-23
cf **Memory**, subconscious
Chit-Tapas (*cit-tapas*), 12 85, 89, 18. 184
See also **Chit-Shakti**
Chittashakti, 27 364
See also **Chitta**, perfection of
Chittashuddhi (*cittasuddhi*), 17 218-19, 233; 22. 55-56

Chittashuddhi (*cont*)

through poetry and art, **17** 237, 242-43, 245
and transformation of the nature in the Integral Yoga, **23** 526
Chittavritti (*chittavrtti*), **21** 621, **22** 331, 333, **23** 736
stilling of, in Rajayoga, **20** 519
Choice, **22** 475
and the play of forces, **22** 318
Christ, **12** 55, **17** 82, 83, 99, 100, 163, 383, **22** 430
as an Avatar, **13** 153*fn*, 154, 156, 161
child of the Divine Mother, **25** 90
complete Christhood, **20** 314
and healing, **22** 483
historical, and inner, **13** 12
and Krishna, **26** 137-38
and the Magi, **26** 447-48
as a partial incarnation, **22** 408
Christendom, **12** 498-99, **15** 297, 345, 377
Christian discipline, **14** 140
Christianity, **1** 757, 758, **2** 73, **12** 485-86; **13** 162, 164, **14** 73-74, **15** 69, 164, **16** 310, 365, 394
Asian (oriental) origin, **14** 4, 82, 83, 147
and brotherhood, **2** 84
Bible, *see* **Bible**
and Buddhism, **3** 30, **12** 485, **15** 302, **16** 309-10, **19** 1051-52
Catholic Church, **14** 152, 162
ceremonies and services, **12** 54-56
doctrine of the Trinity, in the esoteric tradition of, **23** 510, *see also below*:
Trinity
mediaeval, **9** 84
Protestant protest, **16** 365
purgatory, **14** 162
wealth of poetical suggestion, **9** 114
Christian idea of God, **22** 56
doctrine of the Son of Man, **3** 385
effect upon the life of Europe, **14** 3-4, 20, 80, 82-83
and ethics, **17** 241
Eucharist, **12** 55-56, **16** 364
failing of, **22** 430
fall of man, *see* **Man**, fall of
in India, **15** 302

and Indian spirituality, **23** 556
and the Integral Yoga, **22** 128-33
Judaic and European, **15** 86, 86*fn*
love in, **19** 884*fn*
note of ascetic pessimism, **14** 73-74
system of heaven and hell, **14** 162
teaching of falsified by a vital descent, **22** 6
thought of, **19** 879
Transubstantiation, **12** 55-56
Trinity, **13** 154, **23** 510
Virgin Mary, **12** 55
Christian mystics, **17** 371
Church(es), **15** 31, 165-66, 249, **27** 435
and State, **15** 353-55, 357-58
Cicero, **9** 545, **29** 787
Cidghana, *see* *Caitanyaghana*
Cinmaya deha, **16** 23
Circumconscient (circumconscience), **17** 22, **18** 541, 560; **19** 735, 959-60; **27** 406
See also **Environmental consciousness**
Cit (etc), *see* *Chit* (etc.)
Citta (etc), *see* *Chitta* (etc.)
City-state(s), **15** 345
defect of, **15** 264
disappearance, **15** 501
Greek, **15** 263, 268, 287
revival after Roman empire, **15** 347-48
cf. **Community**, small
Civilisation, **3** 30, **15** 208, **19** 1052-59
and barbarism, **14** 31-32, **15** 69
distinguished, **15** 78-79
Chinese, *see* **Chinese civilisation**
defined, **14** 31, **15** 78-79
European, *see* **European civilisation**
Graeco-Roman, *see* **Graeco-Roman civilisation**
Indian, *see* **Indian civilisation**
of the infrarational stage of society, **15** 175
mechanised, and spiritualised, **14** 13-14
present day, **22** 4; *see also* **European civilisation**, modern
radical defect, **15** 209-10
true meaning, **14** 4
what Europe understands by "civilisation", **15** 319

- cf.* **Culture**²
- Clairaudience**, 20 502, 624, 845, 27 238
cf. **Psychical phenomena***
- Clairsentience**, 21 845
cf. **Psychical phenomena***
- Clairvoyance**, 20: 502, 624, 845, 27: 238
cf. **Psychical phenomena***
- Clan**,
 in the Celtic races, 15 268
 clan idea, 15 531
 clan-nation, 15 348
cf. **Kula**
- Class(es)**,
 conflict of, 15 269
 dominant, 15 269-71
 hierarchy, 15 336-37
 war of, 15 185, 380
cf. **Hierarchy**, social
- Classicism**, 15. 130-31
cf. **Poetry**, classical
- Cleopatra**, 9: 316
- Clough**, Arthur Hugh, 5. 376, 378-82; 9: 398
Bothie of Tober-na-vuolich, 5 346
- Cognition**, 18 440
 four cognitive methods, 18. 524-25
 of higher Mind, 19 940-41
 supramental, 19 984
 surface, *see* **Surface knowledge**
cf. **Knowledge**
- Coleridge**, Samuel Taylor, 9: 94, 116, 123-24, 126, 131, 133, 192, 317; 26 267
 femininity of genius, 3 146-47
works
Ancient Mariner, 9 541-42
 "Kubla Khan", 9: 349
- Collective being**, 15. 195, 197
 and the individual, *see* **Individual and the collectivity**
See also **Collectivity***, *cf.* **Collective existence**
- Collective consciousness**, 19. 692-93, 694, 20. 343
See also **Mass-consciousness**
- Collective (communal) ego**, 15 41, 535, 19: 1031, 1035, 1054, 1056-57, 20: 341
 and the gnostic being, 19 1030
- Collective egoism**, 15. 240, 280
 and individual egoism, 15 282, 602
- Collective existence**,
 and the cosmic self, 20 343
See also **Collectivity***, *cf.* **Collective being**
- Collective life**,
 gnostic, *see* **Gnostic collectivity**
 not understood by humanity, 15. 261-62
 spiritual, *see* **Spiritual life**, collective
- Collective soul**, *see* **Group-soul**
- Collective will**, 15 195, 196
- Collectivism**, 15 49-50, 202, 362
 dominant idea of, 15 273
 and the individual, 15 195-98 *passim*
 and individualism, 15 272-73
 weakness of, 12 282
- Collectivity**, the, 19 694, 1046-48
 gnostic, *see* **Gnostic collectivity**
 and the individual, *see* **Individual and the collectivity**
 organic living being, 14 334
 as the Self, 20 359
 in the view of the spiritual aim in society, 15: 213
See also **Aggregates**, **Collective being**, **Collective existence**, **Community**; **Group**, **Society**
- Collins**, William, 9 92
- Colour(s)**, 23 959-66
 different orders of significances, 23: 951
 exact symbolism of not always easy to define, 23: 959
 indicates play of forces, 23. 955
 and light, 23. 959
 an operation of Force, 12. 195
 significant, and mystic vision, 29: 797
 in the Veda, *see* **Vedic symbols**, colour *specific colours*:
 blue, 23 951, 956, 959, 960, 961, 965, 967, 979, 988, 995; 24. 1183, 1206; 25. 84, 26: 191
 pale blue, 23 961, 24. 1155, 25. 87
 whitish blue, 23. 960, 961, 983
 crimson, 23. 965, 966, 1028; 25 88
 gold(en), 10 320, 23 894, 951, 956, 958, 959, 960, 962-63, 967, 979, 988, 1016, 24. 1141, 1155, 1206, 1210, 1499, 25. 84, 87, 93

Colour(s) (cont)

red gold (gold red), **23** 962, 963, 983, **24**: 1156
 green, **23** 959, 960, 966, 979, 988, **26** 194
 orange, **23** 894, 963, 964
 pink, **23** 951, 959, 964
 purple, **23** 959, 960, 965, 966
 red, **23** 957, 960, 964, 970, 971, 982, 983, 1028, **24** 1124, 1414, **25** 93
 gold(en) red (red gold), **23** 962, 963, 983, **24**: 1156
 rose/rosy, **23** 959, 964, 965, **24** 1414, **25**: 88
 silvery, **23**: 979
 violet, **23** 960, 965, 967
 white, **23** 960, 961, 962, 964, 971, 975, 1020, **24** 1206, **25** 83-87 *passim*
 yellow, **23**: 951, 955, 959, 963, 964, 1020
cf **Light**
Commerce,
 as a kind of war, **15** 43, **16** 356-57
Commercialism, **15** 72-73, 82, 463-66, 464*fn*, 593
 and war, **15** 466-68, 583, 585, 586
Commercial pressure, **15** 468-70
Commonwealth, the, **15** 295*fn*, 312, 317*fn*, 447*fn*, **26** 395
Communalism, **15** 205
Commune, **15** 325
Communism, **15** 189*fn*, 205, 381*fn*, 568-69, 17: 117, 231
 Russian, **15**: 192, 205, 560-61, *see also* **Bolshevism**
 and the State, **15**: 190*fn*
 and the trend to spirituality, **22** 209
cf. **Marxism**
Community,
 and development of reason and spirituality in the infrarational age, **15**: 178-79
 a formation of the Reality, **19**: 1049
 gnostic, *see* **Gnostic collectivity**
 and the individual, *see* **Individual and the collectivity**
 primitive, **27** 274
 religious, in India, **14** 358-59
 sattwic, **27** 283-84
 small, **15**: 337-41, *see also* **Nation**, small,

cf **City-state**

and the State, **1** 881

See also **Collectivity***

Comparative mythology, **10** 23, 25-27

Comparative philology, *see* **Philology**, modern (comparative)

Compassion,

of Buddhism, **14** 150, **16** 160, **19** 884*fn*
 and the cosmic (universal) consciousness, **16** 401-03, **20** 399

Divine, **13** 53-54, **20** 338-39, **23** 609

Sri Aurobindo's compassion, **26**: 185

Compounds and disintegration, **22** 45-46

Comradeship, *see* **Brotherhood**

Concentration, **16** 399, 400, **17**: 220-21, **18** 403, **20** 303-10, 494, **23** 517-18, 533, 723-29 *passim*, 907

in action as well as in contemplation, **23** 539

between the eyebrows, **23** 605, 724, 725, 940; **24** 1528

brain-concentration, **23** 727

double, triple, multiple, **17** 221

exclusive, *see* **Exclusive concentration**

fear of, **23** 1075

in or above the head, **23** 518, 605, 724, 725, 726, 727, 746, 910, **24** 1110, 1142, 1167, 1300, **26** 511

object of, **23**: 747

power of, **23** 725

see also **Meditation**, a thing of the head

in the heart, **19** 907, **22** 366, 517-18, 533, 605, 724, 725, 746, 780, **24** 1142, 1167, 1177, 1300, 1528, **26** 511

and attacks by hostile forces, **24** 1758-59

not meditation but a call on the Beloved, **23** 534

object of, **23**: 747

power of, **23**: 725

by the idea, **20** 307, **23**: 726

on the idea of the Self, **23**: 732-33

in the Integral Yoga, **20** 72-79 *passim*, 306-10, **23** 605

interest and, **17**: 214

meaning of in the traditional Yoga of Knowledge, **20** 304

and meditation, **23** 539, 723, **25** 391

- and purity, **20** 303
 Rajayogic, **16** 399; **20** 305, 518-19
 in reading or thinking, **23** 727
 on the thought of the Brahman, **20** 324
 on a thought or word, **23** 726
 of thought, will, heart, **20** 74
 of will, **20** 310
See also **Meditation**
- Conduct**,
 and culture, **15** 86
 governed by balance between two powers,
15 218
 standards (principles) of, **19** 1000, **20**
 177-96 *passim*, **21** 653
 ascending scale of four, **20** 181-93
 and the Self, **18** 332-33
See also **Dharma**, *cf* **Ethics**, **Moral**
law, **Standardisation**
 value of aesthetic sense in purification
 of, **17** 238, 340
- Confederate empire**, **15** 303
- Confederation/Confederacy**,
 considered as a possible form for a world-
 union or World-State, **15** 523, 537,
 551, 552, 553, 571
- Conflagration**, **16** 351, 354, 358
cf **Pralaya**
- Confucius**, **27** 279
- Congo (Belgian)**, **15** 328
- Congress, Indian National**, *see* **Indian**
National Congress
- Conrad, Joseph**, **9** 456
- Conscience**, **18** 226, 609, 625, **20** 145,
27 287
- Conscious Being**, **18** 84, 103, 516
 bound neither by unity nor multiplicity,
18 39
 and Force, **12** 195, 203-04
 movement of, **27** 404
 and Nature, **22** 284, *see also* **Purusha**
and Prakriti
See also **Purusha**
- Conscious Force (Consciousness-Force)**,
18 90, **19** 921-25 *passim*
 in the body, **19** 988
 exclusive concentration of, **18** 581-95
 and the gnostic being, **19** 1039-40
 and the gnostic community, **19** 1032
- and Life, **18** 186-87, 189-90
 and Self-Existence, **18** 354-57
 and world problems, **18** 207-08
See also **Consciousness**, and Force, **Tapas**,
cf **Maya**, **Shakti**, **Supernature**
- Consciousness**, **18** 19, 80-90 *passim*, 262,
 345, **22** 233-38
 Absolute, **12** 17-19, *see also* **Chit**
 all can be rendered in terms of, **17** 23
 Ananda consciousness, **22** 21
 of Atman, and psychic consciousness,
22 277
 and Being, **18** 22, 130, 478, 493, **19**
 633-56 *passim*
 beyond Mind, **22** 157-58
 body-consciousness, *see* **Body-conscious-**
ness
 Brahman consciousness, *see* **Brahman**
consciousness
 centralisation of, **18** 140
 change (reversal) of, **19** 656, 724-25,
 842-45 *passim*, 862, 913, 965
 in Chit, and in the lower hemisphere,
17 63-64
 collective (mass-consciousness), **19** 692-
 93, 694, 1050, **20** 343
 concreteness of, **22** 478-79, **23** 900, **29**:
 736
 cosmic, *see* **Cosmic consciousness**
 divine, *see* **Divine consciousness**
 double (two consciousnesses), **18** 345,
23 535, 687, 1004, 1008, 1025, 1029,
 1055, **24** 1210
 Earth-consciousness, *see* **Earth-conscious-**
ness
 embracing the Time-self, **18** 508-09
 emerging (evolving), involved in Matter
 (Inconscience), **16** 57-58, 64, 261, **17**
 13, 15, 16, **18** 87, 303-07 *passim*,
 550-52, 612-17, **19** 683-84, 706, **22**
 1-2, 26, 44, **26** 95, **27** 247, *cf* **Evo-**
lution, and involution
 and energy, defined and distinguished,
23: 685-86
 environmental, *see* **Environmental con-**
sciousness
 essence of, **19** 1017
 and eternity, **18** 362-64

Consciousness (*cont*)

in everything in vital and physical nature, **20**: 371
and evolution, **16**: 15, 16, 61-62, 64, **19**: 655-56, 843-44, 923-25, **26** 415, **27**: 342-43, *see also above* emerging, *cf.* **Human evolution**, conscious
and existence, **12** 18, **18** 544-45; **20** 370
experience of the extension of, **23**: 1075
extension of, self-held, **18** 583
and Force, **16** 302; **18** 80-90 *passim*, **209**-15, 287, **27** 387, *see also* **Conscious Force**
the fundamental thing in existence, **22** 236-38
gulfs between grades of, **19**: 708-11
hierarchy of self-expression, **9**: 333-34
higher, *see* **Higher consciousness**
higher, and normal, **27** 415
identity-consciousness, **19**: 1007-08
imposition of one consciousness on another, **23** 949
increasing perfection of, **9**: 382-83
individual, *see* **Individual consciousness**
inner, *see* **Inner consciousness**
inquiry into, **18**: 493-94
integral, **18**: 593, **19**: 633
and Karma, **16**: 167-68
keyword in evolution, **19**: 1016-17
and Knowledge, **9** 492; **18**: 118, **24**: 1262
Krishna consciousness, *see* **Krishna consciousness**
and the law of fragmentation, **15**: 159
limitation of, **19**: 316, 480-81
lowering of in sadhana, **23**: 911, 915
of man, and cosmic consciousness, **22**: 424-25
of man, in the material universe, **20**: 431
mass-consciousness, *see above*: collective material, *see* **Material consciousness**
and Matter, *see* **Matter**, and consciousness
meaning, **18**: 84-85, 88
and mind, **18**: 494; **23**: 686, 727
the Mother's, *see* **The Mother's Consciousness**
necessity for the transformation, **25**: 37

not necessarily of spiritual make, **22**: 322
of one's states and movements, and of the Divine, **23** 1011
ordinary, **22** 317
outer, *see* **Outer consciousness**
physical, *see* **Physical consciousness**
power of, **18**: 325, 498-99, **19**: 1037-40
and the power of detachment, **23**: 686
powers of, *see* **Powers of consciousness**
psychical, *see* **Psychical consciousness**
Purusha consciousness, *see* **Purusha consciousness**
Purushottama consciousness, *see* **Purushottama consciousness**
and receptivity, **24**: 1361
right and wrong, **23** 1013
scale of substance of, **19** 938-39
self-creative power of, **13** 281
septuple, **12**: 83-84; *see also* **Principles**, the seven*
seven gradations of manifesting, **19**: 662-63
in simultaneous statuses, **19**: 959
spiritual, *see* **Spiritual consciousness**
state of, and worlds after death, **12**: 118
subliminal, *see* **Subliminal consciousness**
supramental, *see* **Supramental consciousness**
surface, *see* **Surface consciousness**
temporal, **19**: 737-38
three general forms (fundamental terms) of, **18**: 37, **20**: 247
three poises of, **27**: 400
true, **22**: 106, 107
Truth-Consciousness, *see* **Truth-Consciousness**
two elements of, **22**: 238
two poles of, **22**: 30-31
unconsciousness, **19**: 1023-24; **20**: 370
unitarian, **18**: 126, 128, 146
variations in during the day, **23**: 913, 914
vital, *see* **Vital consciousness**
witness, *see* **Witness consciousness**
yogic, *see* **Yogic consciousness**
See also **Chit***

Consciousness-Force, *see* **Conscious Force**

- Consecration**, 13 556, 19. 903, 20. 63-81, 209, 23. 548, 24 1271
of actions (works), 20. 85
and conversion, 23 564
each has his own way of, 23. 857
first step towards getting rid of egoism, 20. 235
of the thoughts to the Divine, 21 549
vital, 24. 1324
of the vital in action, 23 670
in the way of Devotion, 21. 547-50
of the will in works, 19 903
- Consent** (assent) of the sadhaka, 16 425-26; 23: 598, 24: 1144
and the Divine Grace and Power, 23. 583
- Conservation and progress**, 16: 317-21 *passim*
in the East and the West, 16. 322-28
and the material man, 20. 17-18
See also Progress
- Constantine**, 14. 193
- Contact¹**, 12: 187-88, 196, 197, 18: 252-53; 27: 233, 335
See also Touch
- Contact²**, 20: 27-28, 52; 23: 999
inner and outer, 25: 292
- Contemplation**, 20: 309; 23. 721
in the Yoga of devotion, 21. 549
- Continental agglomerates**, 15. 566-68
- Contradictions**, 16. 45, 18: 31, 374-75, 379-80, 382, 383-84, 474-75, 600; 19. 1064-65; 27: 379-81
cf. Dualities; Oppositions
- Control**, mental, *see Mental control*
- Convention(s)**, 3 29-30, 33; 22: 413
and the individualistic age, 15: 21-22
questioned by reason, 15: 183
- Conventional stage of human society**, 15: 7-10
- Conversion**, 20: 123; 23: 553
and aspiration, 23: 564
and consecration, 23. 564-65
the psychic being and, 23: 565; 24: 1096
psychic; spiritual, 24. 1105
in the religious ideal of perfection, and
in the Integral Yoga, 21: 595
supramental, 21: 596
- Coomaraswamy**, Ananda K., 14: 96
"The Message of the East", 2. 209-13
passim
- Corneille**, Pierre, 9. 67, 87, 521
The Cid, 9 529
- Corps glorieux**, 24 1236, 1237, 1238
See also Body, luminous
- Cortes**, Hernando, 15 323
- "Cosmic"**,
and "universal", 22 315-16
- Cosmic being**, 18. 542, 19 679, 768
See also Universal Being
- Cosmic consciousness**, 18. 21-22, 541-43; 19: 692, 979, 20: 246, 250, 352-57 *passim*, 392-400, 22: 314-17, 23: 554, 24 1091, 1604-05
and compassion, *see Compassion*, and the cosmic consciousness
and the consciousness of man, 22: 423-25
and the consciousness of the individual, 22: 314-15
and the descent, 24: 1130, 1193-94
experiences of, 23 1070-89
harmony in, 18. 25-26
levels of, 24: 1157
and liberation, 23 1073
and living in the Intuitive, 24: 1157
mental and vital opening to, 23. 1074
and Nirvana, 18. 470-71; 22: 246-49
and the Overmind, 19: 950-51; 22. 260; 23. 1070
and pain, 24: 1579-80
and Self-realisation, 23: 1073-74
of the supramental being, 19. 974
two sides of cosmic Ignorance and cosmic Truth, 23: 1053, 1071
See also Universal consciousness; cf. Cosmic Self, realisation of
- Cosmic cycles**, 12: 86; 13. 283-84
cf Cycles, of evolution
- Cosmic Divine**, 23: 510-11 *passim*
and the Transcendent Divine, 22: 108; 23: 578-79
See also Universal Divine
- Cosmic Force**, 18: 602-03
and the dualities, 22: 118, 119
See also World-Force

- Cosmic forces** (energies), **18** 543-44, 602-06, **19** 905
 responding to mental, vital, moral order, **16** 197-201 *passim*
See also **Universal energy**, **Universal forces**
- Cosmic Illusion**, *see* **Illusion**
- Cosmic Life**, **20** 398
 effect of opening to, **23** 1085
See also **Universal Life**
- Cosmic love**, *see* **Universal love**
- Cosmic Mind**, **18** 237-39, 284, 286; **20** 398
 and the individual mind, **23** 1085
 opening to, **23** 1084
See also **Universal Mind**
- Cosmic Self**, **23** 509, 1084, **24** 1165, 1605
 not to be confused with the collective existence, **20** 343
 realisation of, **20** 352-57, *cf* **Cosmic consciousness**
- Cosmic Spirit**, **24** 1165
 and the universal forces, **23** 1079
See also **Cosmic Self**
- Cosmic-terrestrial theory of existence** (view of life), **19** 670-71, 674
See also **Ideal**, **terrestrial**, *cf* **Religion of humanity**
- Cosmic values**, **22** 80
- Cosmic vision**, **23** 942-43
- Cosmic Will**, **22** 319, **23** 578
- Cosmic** *see also* **Universal** .
- Cosmos**, **12** 73, **18** 262-70 *passim*, **19** 689-90, 766, 767, **27** 397-98
 and Brahman, **27** 264-65, *see also* **God and the world***
 category of man's knowledge, **27** 411
 and God, **27** 409, *see also* **God and the world***
 Heraclitus on, **16** 351, 352-54 *passim*
 and the individual, **27** 214
 and man, **15** 5-6
 mutual inclusion with the individual, **18** 371-72
See also **World**^{2*}
- Coué**, Emile, **24** 1571, 1589, **25** 162-63
- Court of International Arbitration (Law)**, **15** 584, 585
- Cousins**, James, **9** 1-8, 66, 157*fn*, 308, 462
New Ways in English Literature, **9** 1-8
 criticism of Sri Aurobindo's poetry, **26** 276-77
The Renaissance in India, **14** 397, 398, 399
 "Symbolism and Metaphor in Art", **17** 319,
- Cowper**, William, **9** 51, 92, 308
- Creation**, **3** 413, **5** 368, **12** 80, **13** 467, **18** 310, 333, **23** 895, **27** 209, 210-11, 215
 and Ananda (delight), **16** 150-52 *passim*, **20** 485
 artistic, *see* **Artistic creation**
 and *chandas*, **9** 19
 of gnosis, **20** 466, *see also below*. supra-mental
 for the gnostic being, **19** 985
 has no beginning or end, **22** 252
 Indian conception of (Sanskrit word *śṛṣṭi*), **10** 425, **12** 101, **16** 354, **18** 334*fn*, **27** 209-11 *passim*
 lower, *see* **Lower creation**
 meaning, **22** 41
 of Nature, and of Spirit, **9** 262
 new creation, **22** 31
 original, *see* **Mind**, original creation etc.
 poetic, *see* **Poetic creation**
 process of, **18** 313
 self-creation (self-expression), **16** 235, 237, 240
 supramental, **22** 18, 81, **24** 1313-14;
see also above: of gnosis
 through the Cosmic Shakti, **23** 1081
 by the Word, **10** 258, 306; **12** 168-72 *passim*
cf **Manifestation**
- Creative Power**, original, **19** 705
See also **Mind**, original creation etc
- Crete**, **2** 168-69
- Crime**, **15** 369, 629
 criminal jurisdiction, **15** 429 430
 methods of dealing with a World-State, **15** 476-77
 subjective ideas in dealing with the criminal, **15** 38
- Cripps**, Sir Stafford,
 Cripps' offer, **26** 39, 40, 54*fn*

Sri Aurobindo's message, 26·399
Critical intellect, 29 744
Criticism,
 of art, 14·202, 212
 critical mind of the nineteenth century,
 9·111-12, 176-77
 development of literary and artistic criticism, 15·133, 134
 literary, 9·1-8 *passim*, 29 785
 historical method (school) of, 3 229-35; 9 38-39
 and Time, 29·800
 true spirit of, 3 307
 modern, 9 193, 16 80
 subjective element in criticism of poetry and art, 9:471-72
Croce, Benedetto, 9 485-87
Cromwell, Oliver, 15·513
Cruelty, 15 542
 and kindness, 22:119
Cuba,
 and the United States of America, 15:478, 508, 26·395
Culture¹, 15·76, 84-86
 aesthetic, and ethical, 15·87-93
 aim of, 14:5
 and barbarism, 15·84, *see also* **Barbarism**
 and conduct, 15 86
 and the economic view of life, 15:464-65
 general culture, 9·485
 not the directing light of life, 15:162
 the office of, 14:102
 and the outward material side of life, 15·496-97
 and the Philistine (the sensational man), 15·79-83, 84-86
 uses of, 14:108
cf. **Mental life**
Culture²,
 aim of, 14:172-73
 assimilation of new forms and ideas, 14·387-93 *passim*
 common world-culture, 15·480, 522
 conflict (battle) of cultures, 14:3, 9-10, 37-38
 different ways of seeing a foreign culture, 14:43-44

European, *see* **European civilisation/culture**
 Graeco-Roman, *see* **Graeco-Roman civilisation/culture**
 ideal and actual working of, 14 174-76
 impact of different cultures on each other, 15 300-03
 Indian, *see* **Indian civilisation/culture**
 the individual and, 19:1047
 life-value (life-power) of, 14·93, 95
 national culture, cannot be determined by the individual, 15·436
 religious cultures, 16:249-50
 spiritual, 14 140
 three aspects of, 14:51-52
 three periods (in the history) of, 14 109
 types of aesthetic and ethical cultures, 15·88-92
 uniformity of, 15 389, 480-81
 value of, 14·2, 63-64, 323
cf. **Civilisation, Society**
Curzon, Lord, 1:78
Cycles,
 cosmic, 12 86; 13:283-84, *cf. below*:
 of evolution
 of evolution, 16:229, 22:1; *cf. above*:
 cosmic
 in the life of a society, 14·334
 of social development, 15:2, 274
 and the coming of a spiritual age, 15:244
cf. **Social evolution**
Czech nation, 15:505

D

Dadaists, 9·446
Dadhikravan, 10:298; 11·32
Daemon (of Socrates), 18:225; 22:473
Daksha (*dakṣa*), 10:66-68, 421, 11:496
 and the parable of Sati, 1:892-95
Dakshīna, 10:68, 153, 186, 319; 11·32, 496
Damascus, 15:645
Dāna(m), 13·468; 27:362
 tamasic, rajasic, sattwic, 13:474
Dance, 9:484

- D'Annunzio**, Gabrielle, 9 96
- Dante Alighieri**, 3 147, 9 37, 42, 61, 76, 206, 314, 524
 greatness of, 9 30, 381, 521
 and Milton, 9 84-85, 524
 and poetic austerity, 9 305, 306
 and Shakespeare, 9 479-80
 style, 26 302-03
 theology of, 9 84
work
Divina Commedia, 27 89, 92, 29. 798
- Danton**, Georges Jacques, 3 459-60, 17. 378, 380, 381, 382
- Danu**, *see* **Diti**
- Darshan**, 23 779, 940
 of the Mother and Sri Aurobindo, 25 286-88
- Darwinism**, 13. 38, 15 147, 18 55, 199, 27 385
 natural selection, 19. 830
 struggle for life, 15. 147, 16 225, 226, 230
- Das**, Chittaranjan, 26 34, 59, 252-53, 389, 390, 436-39, 27 437, 439-40
 defends Sri Aurobindo in the Alipore Bomb Case, 2 5, 26: 34
work.
Sagar Sangit, 26 252
Dāsyalipsā, 27 363
- Dasyus**, *see* **Vedic demons**, **Dasyus**
- David Neel**, Madame Alexandra, 22: 215
- Dayananda Saraswati**, Swami, 2 354, 355, 3 214; 17: 331-35
 and the Veda, 10. 29-30; 11 471, 12. 400, 17 334, 336-43, 27. 182-83
- Dayananda**, Thakur, 27. 444, 496
- Death**, 12. 1, 84, 89, 109-10, 518, 519, 16 93, 386, 17 113, 124, 18: 51, 52, 180, 181, 192-94, 197, 199, 19: 742-43, 822*fn*, 22. 462-63, 24. 1229-39; 27. 217, 220, 384, 385
 after-death (inter-natal) experience, 19. 781, 784, 788-89, 793-803 *passim*; 22: 433-39 *passim*, 461
 attitude of spiritual seeker towards, 22: 462-63
 burden of to man, 16: 114
 fear of, 20. 334; 23: 630
- Heracitus and the Upanishads on**, 16 338
- Immortality and death (mortality)**, 10. 43, 11 26, 12 109-11, 204, 207, 208, 229, 13 56-58, 407-08, 16 338; 17 80, 20. 420-21
- importance of the moment of death (Gita)**, 13 280-82, 283
- law of**, 18. 193
- and life**, 16. 338, *see also below* 'a process of life
- meeting the dead**, 25. 371
- a process of life**, 16 359, 18 176, 27. 382, *see also above* and life
- a universal force**, 23 1089
- See also Mortality*, *cf* **Departed souls**
- Decadence**, 9 250, 284, 454, 19 1057, 1058
 of a language, 9 286, 454
 literary, 9 193-98, 227, 443, 454, 14. 303
- Dedication**,
 of life, 23 519
 inside and outside the Ashram, 23 847-48
 and work, 23 678, 700
- Dehashakti**, 27. 363-64
cf **Body**, perfection of
- Dehātma(ka)-buddhi*, 3 358, 406, 463, 27: 329
- Deism**, 14. 84, 15 125
- Deity**, *see* **Divinity**
 personal, *see* **Personal Divine**
- De la Mare**, Walter, 9. 356-58
 "Arabia", 9 357-58
 "The Listeners", 9. 356-57
- Delight** (Delight of being, of existence), 9. 205-06; 12. 225, 351, 13. 569; 16 297, 370, 380-81, 18. 91-92, 98-99, 100-111, 113, 218-19, 266; 19: 1024-25, 1069, 27 389
 determinates of, 18. 314
 of the Divine, 21: 564-66
 emerges in evolution, 22. 44
 and existence, 20: 370-71
 and gnostic life, 19. 975-76
 in God, 15. 122
 last of Vishnu's three strides, 16: 338
 of man in the material universe, 20: 431

- and pain, pleasure (and indifference),
see **Pain and pleasure**, and Ananda,
Pain and pleasure, and indifference,
and delight, *cf.* Ananda, and pain
poetic, 9 10, 235-48 *passim*, 27 86, 87
pure, and divided, 17 64
and the soul, 18 220, 263-64
universal, 20 405
of works, 16 287-90
See also Ananda*
- Democracy**, 2 175, 17 119-20
and Asia and Europe, 1. 757-60 *passim*
bourgeois (middle-class) democracy, 15
448-49, 456-58, 463-64
collectivist, and individualistic demo-
cracy, 15 189-90, *see also* **Social**
democracy
and control of the central State, 15 419,
419-20 *fn*
the Greeks and, 15 338, 486, 599-600
importance, 15 424
India and, 14 324, 389, 405, 15. 324, 338
individualistic, 15 184-87, 648
and collectivist, 15 189-90, *see also*
Social democracy
and liberty, 15 485-87
modern, 15 448, 486, 600-01
and monarchy, in Asia, 15 446
necessary end of constitutional history,
15. 432-33
and the passing of war, 15 583-84
perfect; true, 15 434, 434 *fn*
real democracy, and democratic forms,
15 377
and the religion of humanity, 15: 542
in the small community, 15. 338-39
social, *see* **Social democracy**
and Socialism, 1. 538-39
and war, 15 456-58
- Democratic cultus**, 19: 1056
Democratic State, 15. 438
Democratic tendency, 3: 350-51
Demosthenes, 29: 787
Departed souls, 22 435-37
the Mother's help to, 25: 371
- Depression**, 24: 1345-51, 1407, 1615, 1634
bad effect of, 25. 400
coming in sleep, 24 1505
- could be dispensed with, 23 576
and discussions, 24 1556-57
cf. **Sorrow**
- Descent**¹, 15 207, 19 780
of higher beings, 22 10
of light, 16 62
of the Supreme Reality, 18 43-44
vital descent (descent of the vital world),
9 445, 22 5, 6-7, 25 387-88
See also **Ascent and descent**¹
- Descent**², 9 343, 13 452-53 *fn*, 16 30;
17 71-72, 18 277, 19 911-16 *passim*,
921, 933, 936-37, 957-59, 1059, 20
40, 123, 169-70, 247, 21 571, 775,
23 784, 992, 24 1143, 1163-1229 *pas-*
sim, 26 96
absence of descent experiences in the old
Yogas, 22 109-10
of Ananda, *see* Ananda, descent of
and ascent, *see* **Ascent and descent**²
cannot produce any illness, 24 1768-69
and the cosmic consciousness, 24 1130,
1193-94
of fire, 24. 1207
of (the) Force (the Divine Force, the
Mother's Force), 24 1166-67, 1170-
1229 *passim*, 1291, 25 139-45, *cf.*
below of Power, of Shakti
guidance of the Guru important, 24.
1169
of the higher consciousness, 19 957,
23 660, 24 1091, 1163, 1172-1229
passim
"current" a sign of, 23. 882
touch or influx of the Divine itself, 23.
884
and vision, 23. 941
of Knowledge, 19. 912-13, 24 1205
of Light, 24 1146, 1170, 1205-06
of Overmind, 9: 385, 19: 950-55 *passim*
and poetry, 9 388
and the supramental change, 24 1160
of peace, 23 652, 659; 24 1091, 1170,
1174, 1184, 1191-1200 *passim*
of Power (the Divine Power), 19 915,
24: 1102, 1170, *cf. above* of Force
pressure of, 24. 1176-84 *passim*, 1209;
see also **Pressure**

Descent² (*cont*)

and purification, **23** 906
resistance to, *see* **Resistance**
of Shakti, **20** 172-73
dangerous before the vital is pure, **23** 627
see also above of Force, of Power
of silence, **23** 736, **24** 1193, 1194, 1195, 1198
of stillness, **22** 179, **24** 1197
of strength, **23** 659, **24** 1192
supramental (of the Supermind), *see* **Supramental descent**
of wideness, **24**: 1170, 1193
See also Ascent and descent²
Deshpande, K. G., **26** 13, 24
Desire(s), **12** 75, 76, **13**: 244, 563, 16 165, 296, **18** 99, 194-95, 196, 197, 199, 204-05, 248, 256, **19** 943, 976, 1066-67, **20**: 254, 335-36, **21** 629-30; **24** 1395-1408, **27**: 210, 384, 386
abandonment of to the Lord of Works, **20** 198-99
abolishment and replacement of, **20** 166-67
and action, **13** 102-04; *see also* **Action**, desireless
and Ananda, **12** 136, 136*fn*, **24** 1406
and aspiration, **23** 567, **24** 1395, 1396, 1402
comes from outside, **24**: 1398, 1399
and creation, **19** 769-70
deliverance from, **12** 138
"demand and desire", **25**: 237
desire which is not contrary to the Dharma, **13**: 261-62, 262-63
detachment from, **24** 1466
for the Divine, **24**: 1395
"divine desire", **21** 632, 669
in the endeavour towards the Divine, **20** 77-78
first cause of impurity in the understanding, **20**: 298
first law of the vital world, **20**: 433
freedom from (desirelessness), and equality, **13**: 180
sign of the divine worker, **13** 170
double knot: in the Prana and in the soul

itself, **21** 648
initiator of most kinesis and action, **21** 657-58
liberation from, **21** 648-49
part played by in the evolution of religion, **21** 529
place [seat] of, **22** 342
purification of the Buddha of desire, **21**: 642
rejection of, **24** 1398-1408 *passim*
and the Shudra, **27** 363
superseded by the higher mind and the psychic being, **20** 73
taken up and transformed by the gnosis, **20** 474
transformation of into its divine counterpart, **20**: 78
truth of the lower and falsehood of the higher planes, **22** 258
and the vital, **22** 319
and will, **21** 631-32, 648-49
cf **Four objects of life; Fruit of works**
Desire-mind, **20** 335, 336, 337, 436
rejection from the instrument of thought, **20**: 339
See also **Desire-soul; cf Heart**
Desire-soul, **9**: 107; **21** 620; **24**: 1097
perfection of, **21** 706-07
and the psychic being (psyche, psychic entity), *see* **Soul**, double
See also **Desire-mind, Psychical Prana; Soul**, double; *cf* **Vital being**
Destiny,
and Divine Grace, **22** 475
and free-will, **22** 467
line of destiny of each person, **22** 460
of man, **12**: 176, 205; **15**: 57-58; **18**: 269-70, **19** 1016, 1036
not simple but complex, **19** 809
spiritual, **22** 475
always stands and is never abolished, **23** 550
See also **Fate; Fortune**
Destruction, **13** 37-42 *passim*, 349, 365-73 *passim*, **20** 286*fn*
and Ahimsa, truth in both, **22**: 491
and creation, **22** 33
neither good nor evil, **22** 492

- cf* War*
- Detachment**, 9: 326, 13 290-91, 18 525
and consciousness, 23. 686
from egoistic sensation, 18 108-09
and mastery, 23. 1012
from weakness etc of the nature, 24
1214, 1693
cf Attachment
- Determinates**, 18. 299-300, 314-15
cf Indeterminates
- Determinations**, 16 139; 18: 295-321 *passim*
See also Self-determination(s)¹
- Determinism/Determination** (of Nature/
Prakṛiti), 13 33, 202-13, 214, 16. 131
and free-will, *see* Free-will, and deter-
minism
and the sanction of the Puruṣa, 20: 224,
610
and the supreme Freedom, 22. 474
See also Predetermination; *cf* Karma,
Self-determination
- Deuskar**, Sakham Ganesh,
Deshar Katha, 26 15, 25
- Devas**, *see* Gods
- Devayan**, 22. 443
- Devi**, 22. 391
- Devotion**, 25: 183-84
cannot be mechanical or artificial, 23:
783
emotional, and psychic, 23. 781
four kinds, *see* Bhakti, four kinds of
bhaktas etc.
in the higher mind experience and in the
psychic experience, 23. 599
integral, 13. 313
and knowledge, *see* Knowledge, and
Bhakti etc.
and knowledge and works. synthesis of,
13: 80, 310-22 *passim*
the motives of, 21. 528-36
must be not merely a mental feeling, 23:
898
psychic, mental, vital, 25. 183
Sadhana through love and devotion, 23:
753-99 *passim*
and the traditional systems of Jnana-
yoga, 20 274
- Yoga of, *see* Yoga of Devotion
See also Bhakti, Love for the Divine,
Yoga of Devotion, *cf* Adoration;
Love, Worship
- Dhanwantari**, 3 278
- Dhāranasāmāthyam** (*dhāranasakti*), 21.
703, 704fn, 27 364
- Dharma**, 13 356, 14. 2, 80, 90-91, 104-05,
111, 149, 167-68, 170-71, 283, 341-
44 *passim*, 16 5, 164, 194, 19: 997;
20. 179
abandonment of all Dharmas, 13 536-38,
539-41, 574, 19: 1002, 20 197, 262
according to the Gita (as *svabhāva-niya-
tam karma*), 3 380, 13 263, 391;
20 191fn, *see also* Karma, *svabhāva-
niyatam karma*
and Adharma, 13. 163, 165, 22 147-48
and Avatarhood, 13: 139-40, 150, 160-66
and the (Indian) king (monarch), 14:
329-32 *passim*, 371, 15 434
leading motive of the Indian epics, 14:
287-88, 289, 372
literal meaning, 10. 459, 13. 22fn, 163fn
lower, and spiritual, 22. 147-48
of tamasic, rajasic, sattwic man, 13 525
See also Conduct, standards of, Moral
law; *cf*. Ethics, Four objects of life
- Dharmarājya**, 14: 372, 15. 288
- Dharmashastras**, 14: 284, 286, 339
- Dhī**, 10: 37, 69, 70, 274fn, 11 15
- Dhīra**, 3 368, 384
- Dhritarashtra**, 13: 13
- Dhṛti**,
of tamasic, rajasic, sattwic reason (under-
standing), 13 485-87 *passim*
- Dhyāna**, 3 336, 416, 450
definition, 23. 541
forms of, 23: 721
See also Meditation
- Dickens**, Charles, 9: 62, 330, 544, 26. 233
- Dickenson**, Lowes, 9: 554, 556, 14 10
- Difficulties**, 24 1615-1727
always in ourselves, 17: 178
calling the Mother in difficulty, 25: 336-
37, 344-47
help of, 26 154-55
the Mother's help in, 25 325-55

Difficulties (cont)

and the Mother's Grace, 25 331
personal, and those of the transformation,
23 881

recurring, 25 341

and the supramental descent, 16 48,
25 325

vital and mental, 22 195

in work, profit from, 25 213

Dikṣā, see **Initiation**

Dionysus, 11 469, 16: 338-39

Disarmament, 15 461

See also **Armaments**, limitation of

Disciple,

conditions for acceptance as disciples

by Sri Aurobindo, 26 175-78 *passim*

and the Guru, see **Guru**, and the disciple
the human disciple in the Gita, 13: 17-25

Discipline, 23 517-19, 24: 1443; 25 228

in the Ashram, 25 228-29, 243

defined, 23 862, 24 1325

and individual freedom, 16 3

keystone of Roman ethics, 27 202

lower vital's disregard for, 24: 1308

in work, 23 710, 711

Discrimination, 21: 775, 23 1027, 1047,
25 155

in artistic creation, 15 131-32

indispensable in spiritual experience,
22 192

intuitive, 21 783, 785

in the appreciation of beauty, 15 134

of the dream-self, 25 100

non-intellectual, 24: 1157

psychic, 23 518, 590

in the supramental reason, 21 790

of truth of experience, 23 892

in the Yoga of knowledge, 20 289

Disease, see **Illness**

Disharmony, see **Harmony**, disharmony etc.

Disintegration, see **Compounds and dis-**
integration

Dissolution, 13 408*fn*, 419, 548

cf. **Pralaya**

Distinctions, 18: 379-82, 385

Diti (Danu),

and Aditi, 10 126, 126*fn*, 199, 224, 235,
421-22

Diversity, see **Unity and diversity**

Divine, the, 13 33, 18 150, 388-411 *pas-*
sim, 22 286

as Anandamaya, 23 512

as Ananda, Peace, Light, etc., 22 173

can be realised on any plane, 22 107

cannot be judged or understood by the
human reason, 22 410

a concrete certitude, 22 168

Cosmic, see **Cosmic Divine**

different approaches to, 22 79-80

equal to all, 21 673

in everything as well as above and beyond
everything, 22: 25

forms of, 21 535, 848

to be governed by, 23 693

greater and not less than mind, 22 170-71

idea of, 20: 75-77

Impersonal, see **Impersonal Divine**

Indian view of, 22: 33

indirect connection with, 24 1135

individual, see **Individual Divine**

integral idea of, 20: 76-77

living for, 19 1030

living in, 23 1084

as the Lord of the sacrifice, 20: 106-21
passim

love for, see **Love for the Divine**

many levels of dynamic consciousness
of, 22 117

and omnipotence, 22 411

Personal, see **Personal Divine**

personal and impersonal and beyond
both these aspects, 23 1009

personal and impersonal sides of, 23:
782-83

relations with, see **Relations with the**
Divine

response of, 22 194

seeking after, see **Seeking the Divine**

and the Self, 25: 69

stands above but is also here, 22: 27

and the Supermind, 16 45

supracosmic, 13: 299

as the Supreme, 23 1081

Supreme Divine, 22: 20

three aspects of **Transcendent**, **Uni-**
versal, **Individual**, 20: 242-46; 23:

- 509-11, *see also* **Individual, Universal, Transcendent, The Mother**, three ways of being of
 three powers of, **21** 737-42 *passim*
 Transcendent, *see* **Transcendent Divine Universal**, *see* **Universal Divine**
 and the Universe, **13** 299-302 *passim*, *see also* **God and the world***
 various experience of, **13** 299-301
 within, above, around, **21** 570-72
 and the world, **20** 241, **23** 1081, *see also* **God and the world***
See also **Divine Being; God, cf Brahman, Divinity, Higher consciousness, Ishwara, Parapurusha; Purushottama, Sachchidananda**
- Divine action/work(s)**, **13** 168-78, 239, 240, 520, **20** 78, 252-64, **21** 697
 and aggressive action, **23** 646
 and equality, **21** 673, 674
 nature of, **13** 139
 the principle of, **13** 126-36
 three stages in perfection of, **25** 15-18
cf **Action**, of the liberated man
- Divine Being**, the, **18** 351-52, 353, 631-32; **19** 662; **20** 190
 close presence of, **19** 913
 and the individual, **18** 358
 omnipresent, omniscient, omnipotent, **18** 131
 three states of, **13** 560, *cf* **Purusha**, the three Purushas
See also **Divine**, the*
- Divine birth**, **13** 240, **16** 241
 and ordinary birth, **13** 146-48, 149
 represented by the Ribhus, **10** 327
 two aspects, **13** 140
cf **Avatar**
- Divine body**, **16** 20-40, **18** 250, 254, **26** 507; **27** 396
- Divine compassion**, **13** 53-54, **23** 609
See also **Compassion**
- Divine Consciousness**, **18** 142-49 *passim*
 concealed behind the Ignorance, **22** 9
 defined, **24** 1166
 light of, **23** 550
See also **Higher consciousness**
- Divine existence**, *see* **Spiritual life**
- Divine Force (Power)**, **20** 176, 241, **23** 583, 992, **24** 1203
 and adverse force, **24** 1737-38, 1741
 conditions to be able to receive the Divine Force and to let it act through one, **23** 694-95
 descent of, *see* **Descent²**, of Force etc.
 keeping in touch with, **23** 606
 and personal effort, **20** 52-54, **23** 589
See also **Force**, the⁺
- Divine Forces**,
 meant to be used, **22** 480
- Divine government of the universe etc.**, **13** 335-36, **18** 353-54, 398-401 *passim*
- Divine Grace**, *see* **Grace**
- Divine Individual**, *see* **Individual**, true
- Divine life**, **16** 5-6, **17**, **18**, **17** 401, **18** 26, 142-43, 157-58, 264-65, 289, 372, 386, **19** 723, 965, 1015-70, **26** 416, **27** 409
 can only come about by spiritual change, **16** 41
 and the earth, **16** 61
 object of, **24** 1656-57
 rule of, **12** 75-76
 and the Supermind, **16** 41-49
 and the undivine life, **18** 388-89
See also **Gnostic life**
- Divine love**, **20** 157, **23** 753-54, 765
 and human love, **20** 146-47, **23** 754, 755, 763, 772
 not an emotion, **23** 754
 and psychic love, **23** 764, 765
 and sex, **24** 1508
 two kinds, **23** 764
- Divine Manifestation**, **22** 421-22
See also **Avatar**
- Divine Mind**, **18** 164, 237; **27** 391
- Divine Mother**, *see* **The Mother**
- Divine Nature**, *see* **Supreme Nature**
- Divine Personality**, **12** 96-98; **17** 61-62; **20** 365, **21** 532, 552-61, 572
 adoration of, **21** 574
See also **Personal Divine**
- Divine Power**, *see* **Divine Force**
- Divine Presence**, *see* **Presence**
- Divine reason**, *see* **Supramental reason**
- Divine Shakti**, *see* **Shakti**, **Divine**

Divine soul, 18. 151-58
 and Mind, 18. 165-66
cf. Jivatman
Divine Will, 13. 566-67, 18. 196, 20. 202,
 206-07, 22. 174; 23. 692
 and the cosmic creation, 18. 410
 essentiality of, 12. 132
 and the gnostic being, 19. 998-99, 1005
 and the Gunas, 13. 449
 and human will, 20. 84, 89-90, 207-08,
 21. 726
 one with Divine Knowledge, 18. 138,
cf. Knowledge-Will
 surrender to, 12. 132-33
 symbolised by Agni, 10. 61, 265-71
passim, 12. 129, 132, *cf.* Agni³
Divine work(s), *see* Divine action
Divinisation, 17. 72-73
 fear of, 22. 89-90
 not destruction of the human elements,
 but a greater art of life, 22. 125
 not possible in a moment, 23. 1066
cf. Transformation
Divinity, extracosmic, 18. 302-03, 397
cf. God, extracosmic
Division (separation), 18. 165-72 *passim*,
 245-46, 247-49, 271, 284-87 *passim*,
 391, 401-02, 578-79, 19. 757; 27. 384,
 385, 394
 healing of, 18. 628-32 *passim*
See also Knowledge, separative
Doer (of action), 13. 33, 480, 481
 renunciation of the idea (sense) of being
 the doer, 13. 290, 479, 564, 568, 20.
 210-11
 tamasic, rajasic, sattwic, 13. 484-85
Dominion Status, 15. 310*fn*, 420*fn*, 506*fn*
Donne, John, 9. 309, 453-54, 478; 29. 800
Double consciousness (two conscious-
 nesses), 18. 345; 20. 112; 23. 535,
 687, 1004, 1008, 1025, 1029, 1055;
 24. 1210
Doubt(s), 15. 106, 22. 122-23, 167-72 *pas-
 sim*
 essential doubt, and the European mind,
 23. 557
 exists for its own sake, 22. 167
 and faith, 22. 166-67, 172

in the lower and in the higher knowledge,
 13. 195-96
 rejection of, 24. 1257
 "spirit of doubt", 22. 162-63
 uselessness of argumentative answers to,
 22. 162-63
 utility and necessity of, 21. 744
 which rise from the vital, 24. 1329
Drama (dramatic poetry), 9. 6-7, 9. 67-74,
 263-66, 529
 characterisation, 3. 303-05 *passim*
 children, 3. 284-87 *passim*
 minor characters, 3. 282
 women, 3. 276
 and elaboration of thought, 9. 426-27
 Elizabethan, 9. 25, 51, 62, 64, 65-74,
 106, 226, 529
 and Sanskrit (Hindu) drama, 3. 302,
 305-06, 9. 113, 26. 253
see also English poetry, Elizabethan
 English, 9. 73-74
 Greek, 9. 67, 529
 and the three unities, 9. 426
cf. Katharsis
 and history, 9. 425-26
 and Karma, 9. 68, 69, 265
 mystery plays, 9. 361
 problem play, 9. 264
 Sanskrit (Hindu) drama, 3. 302-07; 9.
 67, 14. 304-05
 and Elizabethan drama, 3. 302, 305-06;
 9. 113; 26. 253
 tragedy, 3. 71, 14. 304
 classical, 9. 265
 purifying force of, 17. 237
cf. Katharsis
Dravidian(s), 3. 214
 and Aryan, 10. 24, 24*fn*, 35-36, 545,
 553-54; 11. 2, 17. 278, 298
cf. Madras race
Dravidian architecture, 14. 218, 219, 221
Dream(s), 9. 447-50, 18. 420-25, 427-28;
 20. 500; 23. 1023-24, 24. 1485-1507
 dream Time, 18. 362
 of exact physical prevision, 24. 1489
 meeting the Mother in dream, 25. 283
 memory of, 24. 1493-94; 25. 394
 nightmare, 24. 1500, 1504-05

- psychic, 9: 448
 remembrance of, 18 425; 24. 1493-94, 25. 394
 sex-dreams, 24. 1542-48, 1595, 1604
 subconscious, *see* Subconscious dreams
 subliminal, 18. 423-25
 symbolic, 18. 424; 24 1488-89, 1495-97
 and vision, 25: 393-94
 vital, 9. 448, 449
 of the vital plane, 9. 448, 23. 947; 24. 1493, 1495-1509 *passim*, 25. 242
 the world as a dream, 18 419-29
Dream-experience(s), 9 447-48; 23 883, 1024, 1025; 24. 1497; 25: 394
cf. Vital plane, experiences
Dream self, 16 262, 18. 427, 450, 21: 861
See also Hiranyagarbha; Psychological consciousness, Subliminal self, Taijasa'
Dream State (Condition), 12. 450, 18. 452, 452*fn*; 20 307*fn*, 499, 500-03; 27 212-13, 219, 232
Drṣṭi, 10. 8, 59, 61, 91; 12. 124, 27 369
cf. Vision
Dryden, John, 3. 106, 156; 9. 51, 53, 74, 78, 80, 86, 87, 113, 161, 212, 246, 271, 274, 376, 377, 387, 425, 472, 478, 479
Dualism¹ [general], 12: 11-12; 18. 486
 and Avatarhood, 13: 142
 blissful dualism in unity, 18 147-48
 justification for, 20. 360
 of the Sankhya, 13. 65
cf. Manicheanism
Dualism² [Vedantic school], 12 81*fn*
See also Dwaita
Dualities, 13. 399, 18 51-59, 20. 92-93, 27. 394
 beyond the dualities (*dvandvātīta*), 13. 172-73
 and the Cosmic Force, 22. 119
 liberation of the spiritual sense of, 21: 662-63
 rising above, 13. 269
See also Dvandvas; *cf.* Contradictions; Oppositions
Dumas, Alexander, 9: 560
Durant, Will, 9. 485
The Story of Philosophy, 9: 485-86*fn*
Duration, 18: 74, 77
Durga, 25 75
Dutch, *see* Holland
Dutt, Bhupendranath, 1 490; 26: 41-42
Dutt, Michael Madhusudan, *see* Madhusudan, Michael
Dutt, Okhay Kumar, 3. 78, 95, 96
Dutt, Romesh Chandra, 9: 453, 17: 367-70
Dutt, Toru, 3. 79, 9. 453, 454
Duty, 3. 1-8 *passim*, 13: 436
 and the divine work, 20: 260-61
 and *kartavyam karma*, 16. 419
 to the perfect Hindu, 3 177-78
 and the teaching of the Gita, 13. 28-32
Dvandvas, freedom from, 16. 422-23
See also Dualities
Dwaita (dvaita)/Dualistic Vedanta, 3. 364, 27 292, 293
See also Dualism²
Dwapara (Yuga), 3 453, 15. 118, 118*fn*; 16 412
Dynamism, 24. 1221

E

- Earth**¹, 12. 403
 and the divine life, 16 60-61
 foundation of the worlds, 22. 178
 to man, 16. 266
 place of evolution, 22. 11, 17, 67, 388; 23 1086, 24 1126
 proper field for progression, 22 11
 sevenfold earths, 12: 403-04
cf. Bhur; Material world, Vedic symbols, Heaven and Earth
Earth² [one of the five elemental states of substance], 18. 81, 252-53; 27: 230, 234, 335
See also Earth-Principle
Earth-consciousness, 22. 17; 24: 1435
 Sri Aurobindo's Sadhana done for, 26: 147
Earth-memory, 9: 340
Earth-nature, 24: 1434
Earth-Principle/Power (Prithivī), 12. 84; 18: 188, 255; 19: 642, 779*fn*, 780*fn*
See also Earth²
East, the, *see* Asia

- East and West (Asia and Europe)**, 1· 465-69 *passim*, 800, 842-43; 14 3-4, 6, 80-82; 17 180-82 *passim*, 185, 195-96; 26: 413-16 *passim*
 after World War I, 15. 644-46
 attitude towards life in ancient Asia and Europe, 15. 148
 and capacity for Yoga, 23 555-60
 and democracy, 1: 757-60 *passim*
 impact of cultures, 15 301-03
 and individualism, 15· 11-12, 19, 22
 mutual interpenetration (pressure), 14 3; 16: 309-13
 national vitality of Europe and Asia, 2: 34-35
 and philosophy (thought), 14· 53-61; 16: 370, 17: 400; 19 879-80; 22 159-60
 and progress and conservation, 1· 48, 16: 322-28 *passim*
 and religion, 16: 370
 and small political organisations, 15· 263-64
 social progress and spirituality, 15: 648-50
 and subjectivism, 15· 33
 towards a common world-culture, 15: 480
cf. **India and the West**
Eastern (Asian, Oriental) art, 9: 97*fn*, 253; 14: 212, 248-49, 253
 difference between Eastern and Western painting, 17· 314-16
 Indian art and other oriental art, 17 279
 value of, 17: 274-75
cf. **Chinese art; Indian art, Japanese art; Javanese art; Persian art**
Eastern (Oriental) poetry, 9· 97*fn*, 253, 283
cf. **Chinese poetry; Indian poetry; Japanese poetry; Persian poetry; Sufi poetry**
Economic barbarism, 15 72-73; 19: 1052
cf. **Barbarism**
Economic centralisation, *see* **Financial power**
Economic development,
 as a mark of the suprarational in life, 15: 155-56
Economic life,
 in ancient and modern society, 15. 463-64
 attempt at unified organisation of, 19: 1057
 cannot be determined by an individual, 15 435
 organisation of, 19· 1057
 and a world-union, 15· 519-20
Economics,
 in a spiritualised society (spiritual aim), 14· 430, 15 241
Economic society,
 perfected, 19 1052, 1056
Economic unity,
 and the World-State, 15 474-76
Economic view of life, 15. 464-65
See also **Commercialism**
Ecstasy, 29· 810
 and peace, 19· 990-91
See also **Ananda***
Eddington, Sir Arthur, 22. 205-06; 26: 385-87
Education, 13· 499, 17. 191-200 *passim*
 according to the ancient and modern conceptions of the child, 15: 605
 aim (object) of,
 central, 17: 194, 200
 right, 15· 28
 viewed from the subjective standpoint, 15. 38
 art and, 17· 244-52 *passim*
 and Brahmacharya, 3· 331-36, 338, 339
 cannot change man, 19 1057-58
 the College, 3: 130-33 *passim*; *see also* **Indian education, Colleges and Universities**
 to the economic view of life, 15. 465
 European, 17. 203
 of the moral nature, 17 209-10
 foundation of, 3: 331-32
 of the Greeks, 27 202
 importance of social surroundings, 3: 77, 82
 Indian, *see* **Indian education**
 intellectual, 3· 125-29
 learning languages, 3 336-37, 17: 214; 26: 366-67

- and Indian national education, 17: 195
- and sadhana, 24: 1273, 1284-85
- liberal education, 17: 236
- of the mind and of the body, 16: 4
- of the moral and emotional nature (the heart), 17: 209-11
- national, *see* National Education
- new (subjective) ideas in, 15: 27-28
- rational, of individualistic democracy, 15: 186-87
- religious, 17: 212
- and the sensational man, 15: 82
- simultaneous and successive teaching, 17: 213-15
- and society, 27: 279
- in a spiritualised society, 15: 240
- State-governed, 15: 283
- three principles of, 17: 204-05
- true, 17: 197-200 *passim*
- true basis of, 17: 203
- universal (general), 15: 68, 70, 186, 17: 191; 27: 109-10
- Effort**, *see* Personal effort
- Ego**, 12: 107, 110, 164; 13: 358, 524, 554-55; 16: 142, 266, 377; 17: 395-96; 18: 39, 53-54, 58, 59, 71, 358, 367, 530-31, 557, 564, 624, 19: 975, 1025, 20: 53, 98, 203, 374, 421-22; 21: 606, 726, 734-35; 22: 46, 278, 279, 24: 1368-94 *passim*; 25: 79
- and the All, 18: 72-73
- to the Buddhists, 22: 66
- cause of, 12: 74-75
- and the central being, 23: 1034, 1073; 24: 1100
- and civilisation, 19: 1053-55
- collective (communal), 15: 41, 535; 19: 1031, 1035, 1054, 1056-57, 20: 341
- and the gnostic being, 19: 1030
- deliverance (liberation, release) from, 20: 341-51, 470; 21: 649-51; *cf.* Egoism, deliverance from
- and the doer of action, 13: 481
- elimination, disappearance etc. of, 18: 229; 19: 740, 903; 20: 216-19, 22: 130; 24: 1166, 1195-96
- makes it possible to surrender, 23: 534
- and a spiritualised society, 15: 239-40
- and the fall into Ignorance, 22: 27
- and falsehood, 18: 619
- and fraternity, 15: 546
- and freedom, 16: 143, 148
- and free-will and the determinism of Nature, 13: 202-13 *passim*, 214, 215-16
- instrumental, 23: 1088, *see also* Egoism, of the instrument
- and Jiva/Jivatman (spiritual individuality), 12: 516-17, 13: 529-31, 20: 204
- and knowledge, 18: 62, 530-32
- magnified, 20: 54, 22: 429, 24: 1385
- national, 2: 109; 15: 535, 538-39, *cf.* Egoism, national
- not the self, 15: 39, 20: 108; *see also* Ego-function, not our real self
- and the organisation of life, 15: 157
- and personality, 18: 353; 19: 992
- a power of infinity, 18: 401-02
- rajasic, 24: 1368, 1381, 1382, 1753
- and relations with God and Shakti, 21: 737
- and self-determination and self-assertion, 15: 601-02
- and spiritual experience, 24: 1383, 1384
- in the system of the Sankhyas, *see* Ahankara, in the system of the Sankhyas
- and super-ego, 19: 1005
- tamasic, 24: 1380-81, 1753-54
- and the true being, 22: 278, 23: 554; 24: 1196
- truth of the lower and falsehood of the higher planes, 22: 258
- and unity, 19: 1010-11
- and the universal action, 20: 178
- utility of, 18: 229; 19: 694
- vital (life-ego), 18: 533, 621-24, 628; 19: 1055; 23: 562
- wall of ego between the inner and outer consciousnesses, 23: 1026
- in work, 25: 212
- See also* "I"; *cf.* Ahankara, Ego-; Egoism; Self-affirmation
- Ego-centrism** (ego-centricity), 9: 540; 18: 229, 24: 1371-74 *passim*
- See also* Ego*
- Ego-function**, not our real self, 12: 164, *see also* Ego,

- Ego-function** (*cont*)
 not the self
See also Ego*
- Egoism**, 13·104, 15 606, 20 235, 24 1368-94 *passim*
 and altruism, 15 602-03
 collective, 15 240, 280
 and individual, 15.282, 602
 deliverance from, 12.138, *cf* Ego, deliverance from
 development of in the *dhyāni*, the worker and the bhakta, 22.538
 elimination of, 23 354
 enemy of the religion of humanity, 15: 544
 a fundamental obstacle, 24 1663
 the greatest danger of *sādhana*, 23 1048
 of the instrument (worker), 20 216, 236-39, 24 1385, *see also* Ego, instrumental
 moral, 16.202-03
 national (State), 15.281, 328
 and war, 15·455, 456
cf. Ego, national
 part of the machinery of universal Nature, 23 1087
 rejection of, 13: 515-16
 renunciation of, 20.105, 316-17
 sattwic, 21 660
 sattwic, rajasic, tamasic, 20·226-27; *see also* Ahankara, rajasic, tamasic and sattwic
 vital(istic), 15 49, 205, 19: 813-14
See also Ahankara, *cf.* Ego*, Ego-sense
- Egoistic phase of evolution**, 19·691-92
- Egos**, 12.3, 4
- Ego-sense**, 12: 74, 13·554, 18.519-23, 554, 563, 585, 19 950, 20: 94, 235; 21·625; 27: 404
 fundamental, 20.345
 must be replaced by oneness, 21 650
 in the system of the Sankhyas, *see* Ahankara, in the system of the Sankhyas
See also Ahankara, *cf.* Ego*, Egoism
- Egypt**¹ [ancient], 14: 367; 15: 342
 occultism in, 19·876; 22.1
- Egypt**² [modern], 1.602; 2.406-07; 15.447, 502, 505
 and the British Empire (England), 1.261, 267, 721-22, 15·313, 313*fn*, 506*fn*, 26 395
- Egyptian sculpture**, 14.228, 229
- Einstein, Albert**, 22: 210
- Élan vital**, 22.213
- Electric infinitesimals**, 18.298
- Electricity**, 12·405
- Element(s)**, 22 46
 five elemental states of substance etc., 12·3, 158, 196-97, 13 66, 90, 255, 260, 16 352, 18·80-81, 253, 27 230-31, 233-35, 335
 four, of the Greeks, 16 342
 in the language of the (Vedic) Mystics, 16 343
- Elementals**, 22·395
- Eleusinian Mysteries**, 10 4, 5, 11 4
- Eliot, George**, 9 327
- Eliot, T S**, 9 480, 29.780
- Elizabeth I**, 15 513
- Emanations of the Mother**, 25.23, 63, 109-11
- Embodiment**,
 difficulties of, 22.88-89
 not of life but of consciousness, 22·22
- Emerson, Ralph Waldo**, 9.179, 460; 14 16, 46
- Emotion(s)**, 18.62, 19.943; 21·621, 23.574, 779-81; 24·1768
 approach to the Reality through, 19·902-03, *cf* Yoga of Devotion
 development of, 3.359
 discipline of, 17.218
 distinguished from movements of the lower vital, 22·342-43
 and Divine Love, 23 754
 division between religious emotion and mundane feelings, 20.141-42
 experience of in the greater supermind, 21.792
- Godward**, 21.537-45
 have stamp of the psychic Prana, 21·622
 and Jnana, 23 783
 and poetry, 9·15, 307, 324, 325, 326-27, 531
 and the psychic influence, 19.894-95
 psychic, spiritual, 23 878

- psychic, and vital, **23** 781
 really directed towards the Divine, **21** 534
 revelation of the psychic heart behind, **20** 84
 and the spiritual reason, **21** 791
 in the Supermind, **12** 42
 taken up by gnosis, **20** 474, 475
 turning of to the Divine, **20** 155
 in the Yoga of Devotion, **21** 533, 534
cf **Chitta**, **Emotional being**, **Emotional mind**, **Feeling(s)**
- Emotional being**, **22** 341, 342
 equality of, **21** 675, 676-78
 and the higher vital, **22** 338-39
 opening of into the wideness of the Universal Divine, **23** 1076
 perfection of, **21** 707-09
 and the psychic being, **22** 339, **23** 807
See also **Heart**, *cf* **Emotional mind**
- Emotional centre**, **22** 366; **24** 1142, 1180
- Emotional experience of the Self**, **20** 291
- Emotional man**,
 and the intellectual man, **24** 1250
- Emotional mind**, **20** 336, **21** 621-22
 purification of, **21** 632-34
See also **Heart**, *cf* **Emotion**, **Emotional being**
- Emotional nature**,
 of early man, **27** 273
- Emotional vital**, **22** 334
- Empedocles**, **9** 320; **16** 341, 350
- Empire(s)**,
 confederate, **15** 303
 federal, **15** 303, 350
 two factors of the problem, **15** 304
 heterogeneous,
 European attempts on Roman lines, **15** 298-303
 example of Rome, **15** 295-98
 problem of, **15** 293-95 *passim*, 311-17, 336
 value only as a means to greater unity, **15** 409
 homogeneous, **15** 293-95 *passim*, 336
 in India, **14** 368-80 *passim*; **15** 264, 341, 347
 and liberty, **1** 123
 modern, exist for domination and expansion, **15** 388
 and nation, **15** 285-92 *passim*
 and Nationalism, *see* **Nationalism**, and imperialism
 a political, not a real unit, **15** 285
 and the possibility of international unity, **15** 373-81 *passim*
 pre-national empire-building, **15** 343-46, 532
 World-Empire, possibility of, **15** 318-23
cf **Imperialism**
- Endurance**, **13** 181, 197, **18** 109, **20** 214, 339, **21** 681-84, 691
See also **Titiksha**, *cf* **Equality**, **Stoic**
- Energy**,
 and activities, **19** 810-11
 and consciousness, defined and distinguished, **23** 685-86
 cosmic, *see* **Cosmic forces (energies)**, **Universal energy**
 defined, **24** 1204
 energies of being, **19** 999
 and evolution, **16** 233-34
 forms of, **16** 175-78
 "inconscient" Consciousness-Force of the Divine, **22** 44
 individual, and universal, **16** 173-74
 law of conservation of, **16** 355
 material energy, a power of the Spirit, **22** 45-46
 and Matter, **16** 254
 mental, *see* **Mental energy**
 original, **16** 234; **18** 298-302
 and substance, **27** 247, 253
 universal, *see* **Universal energy**
 and will, **16** 146
See also **Force**; **Shakti**
- England**, **1** 525, **3** 350, **15** 264, 321, 322, 358, 368, 375, 617, 626; **26** 395
 art and music in, **17** 244
 and Asia, **1** 815-16
 conflict for power of the public purse, **15** 428
 development of national life, **15** 349
 and Egypt, *see* **Egypt**², and the British Empire
 elections of 1909, **2** 267-72, 393-95

England (*cont.*)

empire on Roman lines, 15 297, 298, 299
example of rajaso-tamasic community, 27. 282
external and false psychism in, 16. 312
and the idea of the perfectly organised State, 15 327
and India, *see* **India**, and England
and Ireland, *see* **Ireland**, and England
limitation to the judicial power of the State, 15. 431
monarchy in, 15 444
and Napoleon, 17 386
nineteenth century, 2 31-32, 15 88, *cf.*
Europe, nineteenth century
phase of foreign domination, 15 289
Puritan, 15 88
and the question of Nationalism and Empire, 17. 387
of the Reformation, 15 354
role of monarchy in nation-formation, 15. 356, 357
Saxon, unification of, 15 288
Socialism in, 1. 143, 2. 253, 268, 286, 299
source of her inspiration, 1. 704
and the State idea, 15. 275
the Stuarts, 3. 264-65, 15. 428
survival of monarchy, 15. 447
and Wales, 15. 520-21
cf. **British Empire**, **British nation**
English, the (the English people), 1: 36-37, 559
cast of mind, 1. 31-32
character of, 2. 236, *cf.* **Anglo-Saxon characteristics**
English (British) colonies, 15: 493, 497-98
English culture and national mind, 1: 28-29; 9: 42, 46-48, 49-51, 54, 55, 62, 76, 183
cf. **Anglo-Saxon characteristics**
English language, 9. 371, 396, 433
and Bengali, 9: 396, 431, 432-33
and the Celtic languages, 15: 390, 521
current use of, 9: 461-68
and decadence, 9. 454
expression of spirituality in, 9: 455-56
foreign words in, 29: 769-70

and India, 15 302, 494-95, 521
Indian element, 9 287
and the Indian temperament, 9. 307-08
neologisms, Latinisms etc., 26 312-16
and poetry, 9 49-50, 59
pronunciation, 17. 295, 26 317-29
suggestions for writing, 9 459-61
English literature, 9 62
profoundly rajasic, 3 108-09
English poetry, 9 27, 96, 246, 280, 286-88
Carolean poets, 9: 80, 82-83
character of, 9. 44-57
the course of, 9 58-94, 111-88
Elizabethan, 3 108, 9. 60, 63-64, 65-74, 74-80, 81, 82, 86, 168-71
and classical Indian poetry, 9. 112-13
see also **Drama**, Elizabethan
evolution of, 9 42, 189
external motive in, 9 60-63, 79
Georgian, 9. 347
influences on, *see* **Celtic characteristics**, and **English poetry**; **French poetry**, influence on **English poetry**, **Italian poetry**, influence on **English poetry**
intellectual and classical (Augustan) age of, 9: 50, 81-89, *cf.* **Poetry**, classical
metre of, 5: 341-87 *passim*, *see also* **Metre**
metrical basis of, 9. 414, *cf.* **Poetic rhythm**, in **English**
modern (contemporary), 9. 301, 441-44, 457, *cf. below* recent; *cf.* **Poetry**, modern(ist)
in the movement of modern literature, 9. 96, 100, 105-06, 110
poets of the dawn (Blake, Shelley, Wordsworth etc.), 9. 91-92, 94, 111-31
quantity in, 5: 341-87 *passim*
recent, 9 144-88
rhythm in, *see* **Poetic rhythm**, in **English**
romantic poets, *cf. above*: poets of the dawn
suggestions for an Indian writer of, 9. 457-58
Victorian, 9: 20, 53, 132-43, 144, 173, 246
blank verse, 9: 456-57
cf. **Indo-English poetry**; **Poetry**

- English prose-writers, 9. 545
 English prosody, 9 393-94, 421-23
 English social culture, 17 244
 Enjoyment, 12· 74, 27 317-18, 321, 362
 and asceticism, 2 397-98
 and beauty, 9 493-94
 and liberation, 21 586, 587
 mentalised animal enjoyments, 19. 715
 and *nigraha* and *samyama*, 3 347-49
 passim
 perfect, 21 628, 668-69
 and renunciation, 12 75, 135, 136, 451-55, 27: 318-21, 318-19*fn*, 320-21*fn*, 337
 sattwic human, 21· 628
 spiritual, 15· 229
 true, 12 167
 vital and intellectual, ethical, aesthetic, 15 221
 See also Bhoga, cf Possession¹
 Ennius, 9 61-62
 Enthousiasmos, 9. 167, 241, 293, 300, 26· 296
 cf. Āveśa
 Environment, 16· 109, 122, 158
 Environmental consciousness, 19. 959, 960, 22. 313-14, 24 1602
 and the return of things rejected from the nature, 22· 356, 359, 24 1601, 1603, 1712, 1761
 See also Circumconscient
 Epic, 9 267, 313-14, 387
 and the ballad, 9 317-19
 Indian, *see Indian epics*
 Epictetus, 14· 212; 17. 373-74*fn*
 Epicureans (Epicurean system), 14: 57, 19 879
 gods of Epicurus, 18 398-99
 Epilepsy, 24 1770
 Equality¹ [yogic], 12· 92; 13· 32-33, 179-90, 389-91, 418, 564, 16· 294, 18. 109, 406, 19. 989; 20: 211-16, 299; 21: 671-80, 681-92, 23: 655, 661-66; 26· 426, 27: 389
 and action, 16: 294, 21. 698-99
 condition for reception of Divine Power, 23: 695
 dynamic, 21. 678-79
 and endurance and forbearance, 23: 661
 first necessity of perfection, 21 665-66, 671
 in the Gita's Karmayoga, 20 88, 89, 93, 95-96
 highest spiritual, 21 680
 and knowledge, 13 191-201
 meaning, 23 661-62
 mental principle of, 23 665-66
 of the mind, 20 300
 passive (negative) and active (positive), 20 339, 21. 681-91, *see also Samata*, active, *Samata*, passive
 philosophic, 13 181, 188-89
 and the equality of the Gita, 13 189-90, 198-99
 cf. Indifference, Udasinata
 rajasic, 13 186
 religious, 13. 181
 and the equality of the Gita, 13: 199-200
 cf. Submission²
 sattwic, 13· 188-89
 sign of cessation of desire, 20 167
 sign of the divine worker, 13: 172-74
 stages of growth into, 20: 214-16
 Stoic, 13· 181, 186-88
 and the equality of the Gita, 13· 197-98
 cf. Endurance; Titiksha
 tamasic, 13· 184-85
 with regard to persons (to the action of others), 13 200-01, 21 699
 and yogic *Samata*, 23. 1045
 See also Equanimity; Samata; cf. Endurance; Indifference, Nati, Titiksha; Udasinata
 Equality² [social, political], 2: 83-84; 12: 499; 15 359-60, 648-49
 absolute, and fundamental, 15: 270
 basis of the ideal of the perfectly organised State, 15. 325
 demanded by the individual, 15: 190-91
 and liberty, 15. 190-91, 359-60, 546, 648-49
 and socialism (socialistic democracy), 15· 188, 190
 cf. Liberty-equality-fraternity
 Equanimity, 23. 579, 1002
 faith that gives equanimity, 23. 578-79

Equanimity (*cont*)

to do anything with equanimity the principle of Karmayoga, **23**. 680

*See also Equality*¹

Error(s), **9** 211, 498, **12** 110, **16**. 282; **18**· 12, 171-72, 245, 248, 287, 432, 433, 436, 569, 615-21, **20**· 233-34, **21** 690, 748-49

“errors” of Nature, **15** 347

and faith, **21**· 748-49

and the gnostic being, **19** 1003

in religion, **19** 863, 865

and the subliminal, **19**. 773

and the supermind, **21**· 825

in work, *see Work*, mistakes (errors) in *cf. Verification*

Essence, **18**: 57, 474-75, **22** 286

Essentiality and commonality and individuality. **18**: 381, 382

cf. Individual, Universal, Transcendent

Eternal, the, *see Brahman*

Eternal recurrence, **17**: 149-50

Eternity, **19**· 1025

lesser and larger and absolute, **17**. 101

and the mind, **18** 503-04, **27**: 401

temporal, *see Immortality*

and the temporal, in the Supermind, **16**· 45

Time Eternity and Timeless Eternity, **18**: 359-60, 457, 477; **22**· 225

triple status, **18**· 362-63; *cf. Supramental consciousness*, and Time

Ether, **16**: 342, 343, 352; **17**: 14, **18**: 76, 80, 238, 561; **27**: 230, 231, 233, 241, 334

Ethical being, **16**: 209-13 *passim*, 214

a growth and seeking towards the Divine, **15**. 142-43

not the whole man, **15**: 92

and reason, **15**: 138-44 *passim*

true, **19**: 812

Ethical culture,

and aesthetic culture, **15**: 87-93

Ethical good and evil,

and hedonistic values, **16**: 166-70, 176, 203-04

Ethical ideals,

depend upon philosophical foundation, **27**: 201, 205

Ethical instinct, **18** 609

Ethical law, *see Moral law*

Ethical man, **15**· 87-88

and the social demand, **15** 141

Ethics, **18**· 96-97, 625-26, 714-15; **20**. 492
aim of, **15**· 145

attempt to grow into the divine nature, **15**: 143

and beauty, **15**: 86-87, *see also Morality*, and beauty

Chinese, **27** 203

corrective to egoism, **15**· 602

and the Dharma, **16** 194, *see also Dharma*

ethical sense, religio-ethical sense, and mundane emotions, **20**. 142-43 *passim*
in Europe, **17** 241

field confined to character and action, **21**. 617

and the Gita, **17**· 266

and the gnostic life, **19**· 996-97

Greek (Hellenic), **15**. 86-87, **17**: 240-41; **27**· 201-02

hedonistic (pursuit of pleasure), **15**: 139, 140

Indian, **14**· 90-92, 167-68, 168-71 *passim*; **27**· 204; *see also Dharma*

insufficiency, **20**: 127-28

and Karma, **19**: 810-14 *passim*

in the ordinary view and to the Yogin, **21**· 540-41

and the practical life, **15**: 145-46

Roman, **27**: 202

and Sadhana, **26**: 382

sanction, **27**· 271-72

sociological theory, **15**: 139, 141

in a spiritualised society, **15**: 241

in the spiritual point of view, **14**. 429

true, **16**. 164, 203

utilitarian (Utilitarianism), **3**· 11-12, 24-29, **12**: 493-97 *passim*, **15**: 138-40

and the vital instincts, **15**: 152-53

whole truth and philosophy of, **12**: 495

See also Morality; cf. Conduct; Dharma; Good, Good and evil, Moral law; Sin, and virtue

Ethnology, **10**: 35*fn*

- and language, **10** 553-56 *passim*, **17** 297-98
- Etymology**,
ancient, **10** 551
and modern, **10** 17
See also **Philology**
- Euripides**, **9** 304, 521
- Europe** (the West),
application of the principle of free nationality, **15** 505
and Asia, *see* **East and West**
Concert of Europe (of Powers), **15** 330, 364, 380, 612, 617
and the passing of war, **15** 584
debt to Israel, Greece, mediaeval Italy, **15** 263
dominant class in, **15** 269-70
ecclesiastical jurisdiction subordinated to the State's, **15** 430
fall of monarchy, **15** 445
feudal, **15** 377
former domination over Asia and Africa, **15** 332, 413-14, 502
four orders in feudal Europe, **15** 352
individualistic age in, **15** 11-20 *passim*, 22-23, *cf.* **European civilisation/culture**, modern*
intellectual history, **12** 499
intellectual idealism of, **15** 648-49
intense life and activity, **15** 264
mediaeval period (Middle Ages), **3** 433, **9** 63, **14** 3-4, 7, 82; **15** 9, 168, 173, 297
modern European idea of society, **15** 147-48
nineteenth century, **15** 84-85, 148, **26** 388; *cf.* **England**, nineteenth century, **European civilisation/culture**, modern*
physical mind dominates in, **24** 1256
rajasic, **27** 312
reflux of Asiaticism, **15** 480
and religion, **1** 14; **16** 370
religious history of, **15** 32
Sattwic impulse of the eighteenth century, **27** 285
unification of, **15** 345
a United States of, **15** 317*fn*, 329*fn*, 330-32, 566, 584
and unity, **14** 365
- European (Western) art**, **3** 414-15
Eastern influence, **14** 17, 226
and Indian (*or* Eastern etc.), **3** 413-16, 417-19, 425; **14** 200-04 *passim*, 207, 211, 234, 245-46, 251-53, **17** 248, 274-76, 280, 314-16
and the Indian mind, **14** 202-04
Mediaeval, **17** 275
cf. **Architecture**, Gothic; **Greek Architecture**, **Greek art**, **Painting**, **European**, **European Sculpture**
- European (Western) civilisation/culture**,
and Asiatic culture, **15** 301-02, *see also* **East and West**
conception of life, **14** 95-96
conflict of Asian civilisation and, **14** 3-4, 6-7, 10-12, *see also* **East and West**
and the Hellenic (and Roman) ideal, **19** 1051
and Indian civilisation/culture, **14** 14-15, 18-20, 37-38, 70, 80-92, 121, 176-77, 192-94, 408-09; *see also* **India and the West**
influence of India/the East, **14** 15-18, 430-31, **17** 195
modern (materialistic etc.), **3** 227, 228, 454-57 *passim*, 458-59 *passim*; **14** 2, 4, 5, 7, 13, 25-26, 27-29, 147, 176-77; *see also* **Civilisation**, present day; **European society**, modern, *cf.* **Europe**, individualistic age in; **Europe**, nineteenth century, **Materialism**; **Materialistic age**
and the various European literatures, **9** 44-45
- European ethics**, **17** 241
- European history**, **16** 322-23
- European justice**, **3** 446-49
courts, **3** 446-47
prisons (penal system), **2** 172-73, **3** 447-49
- European (Western) mind**,
and Indian art, **14** 200-01
and the Indian mind, **14** 192-94
and religion, **14** 122-23
and the Soul, **22** 305
and struggle and concert, **14** 37-38

European mind (*cont*)

two significant characters, **14**. 80

cf. **European thought**

European painting, *see* **Painting**, **European**

European poetry, **9** 252

cf. **English poetry**, **French poetry**, **German poetry**, **Italian poetry**

European philosophy, *see* **Philosophy**, in the East and in the West, **Philosophy**, Western etc., *cf.* **European thought**

European religion, **2** 14, **14**. 82-84, **133**

European scholarship,

on Indian subjects generally, **17** 268, 279, 299

on the Mahabharata, **3**. 142-44, **180-81**

on the Veda, **3** 116-17, **10** 22-28, **11**: 2, 7, **14** 260, **17** 337, 338, 339, 340; **27** 181-84 *passim*

European sculpture, **14**: 228-29

European society,

and the French Revolution, **17**. 377

modern, **15**: 147-49 *passim*, *see also* **European civilisation/culture**, modern*

European thought, **3**: 114, **16**. 225-26, 241-42

the great deficiency of, **16** 370

cf. **European mind**

Evans-Wentz, W Y,

Tibetan Yoga and Secret Doctrines, **22** 67-68

Eventualities, **12**. 103

Evil, **3**. 383-85, **12** 99, **18**. 92-98 *passim*, 389-90, 405, 406, 596-632 *passim*, **19**. 997

not an absolute, **18**. 499, 605-06

in other worlds, **18**. 606, **19** 781-83

producing evil, **16**. 166, 167, 176, 201-03 *passim*

true return to the act of, **16**: 212

See also **Good and evil**; *cf.* **Pain**; **Sin**, **Suffering**

Evolution, **16**: 183, 225-31, 232-44, **17**: 13-20, 41, 148; **19**. 662-66, 681-82, 683-85, 824-47 *passim*; **22** 1-4, 7, 25-32 *passim*, 47, **26** 95, **27** 380, 396
aided by pressure of (supraphysical) worlds (planes, powers), **12** 173-75, **18**: 185, 258-59; **19**: 704, 711, 735,

780-81, 785-86, 789-91 *passim*, 801-02, 840, 921-22, 967-68

ancient and modern ideas, **16** 232-33

and ascent and descent of consciousness,

22 3-4, *see also* **Ascent and descent**¹

and Avatarhood, **22**. 401-02

of the being of bliss, **19**: 990

and *bhoga*, *nigraha*, *samyama*, **3**: 347-51 *passim*

and consciousness, **16** 15, 16, 61-62, 64,

19 655-56, 843-44, 923-24; **26**. 415,

27. 382-83, *see also* **Consciousness**, emerging etc., *cf.* **Human evolution**, conscious

continuity of, **19**: 706-08

could be a slow and beautiful efflorescence of the Divine, **22**. 23

cycles of, **16**: 229, **22**. 1

and the descent of Supermind, **16**. 43-49

passim, 50-59 *passim*, 60-66 *passim*;

19. 954, 967-71; **22**. 1-35 *passim*; *cf.*

below: in the knowledge, necessary evolution of Supermind, raised to the supramental level

division of Force and Consciousness, **18**: 214-15

double (outer and inner), **19**: 708, 825-26, **22**. 44; *cf.* **Human evolution**, double

earth as the place of, **19** 680; **22**. 11, 17, 67, 388, **23**: 1086, **24**. 1126

elemental, **27** 228-35

emergence of (involved) powers in, **16**:

68, **19**: 703, 706, 839, *cf.* *below*. and

involution; *cf.* **Consciousness**, emerging etc., **Spirit**, emergence of

and evil, **18**. 606-12 *passim*, 623-32 *passim*, *cf.* **Evil**

gnostic, *see below*: in the Knowledge

goal of, **18**: 265-66, **19**. 1069-70, **27**: 397

gulfs between grades (missing links), **16**. 99; **19**. 708-10

human, *see* **Human evolution**

Indian conception, **12**: 101; **16**: 98, 102, 352

and the scientific (Western) conception, **3** 357-60, **16**: 102-03, **26**. 415; **27**: 211

cf Sankhya, and evolution
 and integration, 19 681, 702-25 *passim*,
 934, 955-59 *passim*
 and involution, 12 47, 16 16, 68, 235-
 44 *passim*, 352-54 *passim*, 355, 17 17-
 19, 401, 18 129, 185, 258-59, 269;
 19 662-66 *passim*, 681, 683, 765 853,
 22 9, 33, 27 229
 and Heraclitus' account of the cosmos,
 16 352-54 *passim*, 355
cf above emergence etc, *cf* **Conscious-**
ness, emerging etc
 in the Knowledge (light)/gnostic evolu-
 tion, 16 44, 52-53, 60, 19 703, 966-
 1014 *passim*, 1069, 1070, *cf* above.
 and the descent of Supermind
 of life, 18 184-85, 198-206 *passim*, 214
 and man or of man, *see* **Human evolution**
 Master of, 29 766
 necessary evolution of Supermind, 16
 20, 63-64, 18 269, 19 663, *cf* above.
 and the descent of Supermind, *cf*
Supramental descent, inevitable
 new process of, 19 656, 722-23, *see also*
Human evolution, conscious
 of a nobler physical existence, 18 260
 order of, 16 51-52, 302-03, 19 663-66
 and the overmind descent, 19 953-54
 physical (of forms), 16 121, 237; 19:
 708, 835-36, *cf* above double, *cf*.
Heredity
 of poetry, *see* **Poetry**, evolution of
 political, *see* **Political evolution**
 process of, 16 68, 19 702-25, 726-28;
 26: 415
 and man 19: 837-40, *see also* **Human**
evolution
 prospect of a decisive turn in the near
 or measurable future, 19: 1046-70
passim
 psychical,
 downward, 27 216-22, *cf* **Involution**
 upward, 27 223-27
 raised to the supramental level, 18: 594;
cf above. and the descent of Super-
 mind
 rapidity of (process in Time), 19 655-56,
 932

by rapid outbursts (*or saltus*), 16 227,
 229-30, 19 711
 and rebirth, 16 122-24, 19 764, *cf*
Human evolution, and rebirth, **Soul**
evolution, and rebirth, **Spiritual evo-**
lution, and rebirth
 scientific (Western) conception, 16 61-
 62, 96-103 *passim*
 and the Eastern (Indian) conception,
 3 357-60, 16 96-103 *passim*, 26 415;
 27 211, *cf* **Sankhya**, and evolution
 social, *see* **Social evolution**
 and the soul, 22 438
 soul evolution, *see* **Soul evolution**
 spiritual, *see* **Spiritual evolution**
 spiritual, psychical, material one, 27
 228-29
 spiritual stage, 19: 1023
 successions (course) of, 19 956-57
 supramental, *see above* and the descent
 of Supermind
 turning point in, 19: 685
 of unevolved powers of consciousness,
 19 1041-43
 which prepares the spiritual and supra-
 mental being, 22: 2, *see also* **Human**
evolution, and the evolutionary pro-
 duction etc; *cf* **Spiritual evolution**
See also **Human evolution**; **Spiritual evo-**
lution, *cf* **Ascent**¹, **Ascent and descent**¹
Evolutionary impulse (nisus, stress), 15:
 160; 19 832, 834, 1053, 1056, 1061
Evolutionary intention, 18 624-25; 19: 1018
Evolutionary Mind, 18: 284
Evolutionary synthesis, 19 676
Exclusive concentration¹,
 and the Ignorance, 18: 581-95
See also **Tapas**
Exclusive concentration²,
 in specialised schools of Yoga, 20 67,
 70-72
cf **Withdrawal**
Exercise, *see* **Physical exercise**
Existence, 13 289, 553; 15 56; 17: 24,
 150, 18 66-67, 71-80, 209, 235-36,
 262, 264-66 *passim*, 477
Absolute, 12 16-17, 18 91-92; *see also*
Sat

Existence (*cont*)

classes of, **19** 706-07
complete, **19** 701
conscious, **18** 83-84
and Consciousness, **12** 18, **18**: 544-45
and consciousness and delight, **20** 370-71
divine, *see* **Spiritual life**
and energy, **16** 126
and Force, **18**. 114
form existence, **19** 711-12
four theories of, **19** 667-82
meaning of, **16** 146
original, **18** 432, 441, 487
original Principle of, **19** 704
planes of, **19** 765-91 *passim*, **20** 427-37, *see also* **Being**, parts of; **Planes**, **Worlds**
psychological extension, **18**. 74
pure, **18**: 75, 78, 238, *see also* **Sat**
question of the significance of our existence, **19**: 1015-16
Self-Existence, *see* **Self-Existence**
the seven principles of, *see* **Principles**, the seven
spiritual, **12**: 224
superconscious, **12** 206
supporting relations, **16**: 140
See also **Being**, **Reality**, **Sat**, **Self-Existence**
Existent,
the one existent, **12**: 126-27
the pure existent, **18**: 71-78
See also **Sat**
Experience(s), **23**. 877-927 *passim*, 991-1089 *passim*
and activity of the mind, **24**: 1252-54
after-death (inter-natal), *see* **Death**, after-death (inter-natal) experience
all has its use, **18**: 555
all not accompanied by joy, **23**: 922
attack by hostile forces following, **24**: 1745-47
of beauty, **9**: 494
bound to begin with the mental plane, **23**: 889
can be intense yet mixed, **23**: 891
and change of nature, **23** 892, 904, 906-07; **24**. 1609

of the cosmic consciousness, **23** 1070-89,
see also **Cosmic consciousness**
dream experience, **9**: 447-48, **23** 883, 1024, 1025, **24** 1497, **25** 394
and faith, **23** 572, 574
and feeling, **23** 878
gnostic experience of the universe, **19** 979-80
and imagination, *see* **Imagination**, and experience
imitation, **23** 1061
of the inner consciousness, **23** 991-1070
inner experience, perfectly real in its own way, **23** 993
and love for the Divine, **23**. 787-88, 880
and mental knowledge, **23**: 901
on the mental plane, **24** 1299
metaphysical knowledge and psychological experience, **18**. 61-62
one should not be impressed by a wealth of experiences, **23**. 884, 889
and perfection, **24** 1668
and personality, **16** 94
psychic, **19** 907; **22** 339; **24** 1113
and purification, **23**. 886, 887-88, 889, 902-03, 906
purification and intensification of, **21**: 569
and realisation(s), **23** 877, 879, 884-85, 886
and vision, **23**. 941; **25** 97
of Sachchidananda, *see* **Sachchidananda**, experience of
self-experience, *see* **Self-experience**
of the Self: mental, emotional, aesthetic, vital, physical, **20** 291-92
and siddhi, **23**: 877
and silence, **23** 998
small beginnings are of the greatest importance, **23**. 880-81
small, scorn of not wise, **23** 625-26
special experience, **23** 890-91
spiritual, *see* **Spiritual experience**
subjective, **23** 892-94
and objectivisation, **19** 772-73; **23**: 892-95 *passim*; *cf.* **Spiritual experience**, proof of; **Spiritual experience**, verification of; **Spirituality**, subjec-

tive, and objectivised in life, **Subjectivity**, and objectivity
 superhuman, **18** 122
 talking about, **23** 925-27, **24** 1764
 three conditions in which one can grow
 through all experiences with security,
23 887
 and truth, **19** 773-74
 various experience of the Divine, **13**.
 299-301
 and vision, **23** 942
 and realisation, **23** 941, **25** 97
 vital and psychic, mental and spiritual,
24 1142
 of the vital plane, **23** 612, 1032, 1033,
24 1299-1300, 1479
 during sleep, **24**: 1496-1505 *passim*, *cf.*
Dream-experiences
 and work, both important, **23** 879
 yogic, runs everywhere on the same lines,
22 190
See also **Spiritual experience**, *cf.* **Realisation**
Expression, **24** 1285-86
 self-expression, *see* **Self-expression**
Exteriorisation (going out of the body),
21: 846, **23** 1002, **24**. 1029-34 *passim*
 and ascent, **24** 1135-36
 feeling of shock in, **25**: 375
External . *see* **Outer**
Extrovert, **19**: 1027-28
cf. **Introvert**
Eyebrows, centre between, *see* **Centres**,
 between the eyebrows

F

Fact,
 and idea, **15** 182-83
 and the Idea and the Reality, **16**. 301-02
Faith, **1**: 289-91, 764, **13**. 295-96, 462,
 475, 476, **16**. 414, **17**: 179; **18**: 32;
19: 864, **20**: 39, 77, 232-33; **21**: 666,
 743-53, **23**: 571-85, 616, 997-98, **25**
 9-10, **27** 269, 270
 and the abandonment of the Shastra,
13 464-65

absence of, fundamental obstacle, **24**.
 1663
 and belief, **23** 571, 574, 616, **24** 1389
 "blind faith", **23** 572, 573
 in the cells, **23**. 577
 central, complete, **23**. 575-76
 condition for reception of the Divine
 Power, **23** 695
 in the divine Shakti, **21**. 752-53
 and doubt, **22** 166-67, 172
 and experience, **23** 572, 574
 in the Ishwara, **21** 753
 and knowledge, **2**. 409, **13** 195-96, **23**.
 576, **26** 468-69
 and love, **25** 184-85
 of man in the world, **13** 43-44
 in the/Mother's workings, **25** 325-26
 meaning, **22** 167, **23**. 571
 mental faith, and the soul's faith, **23**
 571-72
 mental, vital, physical, and psychic, **23**:
 571
 necessary means for realisation, **22** 22
 not an ignorant but a luminous faith
 asked of the sadhak, **22**. 166
 in the power of the mind over the body,
21. 705
 and reason, **16**: 397, **17**. 110, **22**: 164-66
 tamasic, **23** 581
 two kinds: faith that calls down equa-
 nimity and faith that calls down the
 realisation, **23** 578-79
 and visions and voices, **23**. 936
See also **Shraddha**
Falsehood, **18** 287, 288, 618, 619-23, 596-
 632 *passim*, **22** 381-82
 beginning of, **22**: 385-86
 and the gnostic being, **19** 1003-04
Fame (literary), **9** 473, 478, 505, 506
Family,
 and the individual, **15**. 149-50
 joint-family, **14**: 357, **15**. 151
cf. **Kula**; **Marriage**
Family duties,
 and Yoga, **22**. 147
Family idea, **15**. 531
Family ideal, **15**: 151

- Family ties**,
and the spiritual life, 23: 812, 870-72
- Fascism**, 15: 189*fn*, 193, 424*fn*, 449*fn*, 480*fn*
and the class war, 15: 472*fn*
Italian, 15: 466*fn*, *see also* Italy, Fascist
cf National Socialism
- Fasting**, 16: 28-29, 22: 76, 77, 24: 1465*fn*, 1470, 1471, 1473
for atonement, 22: 493
has nothing to do with surrender, 23: 587
cf Food
- Fate**, 3: 379-82 *passim*, 12: 3, 13: 480, 16: 147, 17: 93, 19: 809, 22: 468, 469
and free-will, 3: 379-82 *passim*, 16: 282-86 *passim*
See also Destiny, Fortune
- Fathers**, 22: 443
the human fathers, *see* Vedic symbols, fathers, the human
in the Puranic tradition, 10: 461
See also Pitris
- Fatigue**, 23: 701-02, 916, 24: 1186-87, 1199-1200, 1464
freedom from, 25: 215
- Fear**, 23: 550, 1028, 1033; 24: 1148, 1149, 1189-90, 1416-17, 1764; 27: 273
and attack of illness, 24: 1565
of death, 20: 334; 23: 630
and devotion, 21: 537-42
and dreams from the vital world and vital dream-experiences, 24: 1500-05 *passim*
freedom from (*abhayam*), 27: 361
"the great fear", 13: 87-88
in intimacy with the Mother, 25: 192
part played by in the evolution of religion, 21: 529
in the subconscious, 22: 362
cf. *Abhayam*
- Federal empire**, 15: 303, 350
two aspects of the problem, 15: 304
- Federation**, 15: 512
considered as a possible form for a world-union or World-State, 15: 523, 551, 552, 553, 571
- Federation of free nations**, 15: 292, 328-29, 382
See also Association of free nationalities
- Feeling(s)**,
and experience, 23: 878
intuitive, 21: 778
method of positive equality in, 21: 688-89
psychic, 22: 289, 25: 185
in the Supermind, 16: 42
supramental, 21: 800-01
taken up by the gnosis, 20: 474
cf Emotion(s)
- Ferrer**, Francisco, 2: 252-53
- Fichte**, Johann Gottlieb, 15: 34
- Fiction**,
characters of, 9: 329-30
detective stories, 9: 560-61
English, 9: 62
novel(s), 9: 484, 560
based on spiritual philosophy, 24: 1282
and Sadhana, 9: 513-14
- Field and Knower of the Field**, 13: 398-406
See also Purusha and Prakriti*
- Fielding**, Henry, 3: 87, 92, 93
- Financial power**, 15: 427-28
See also Economic
- Finite**, *see* Infinite, and the finite
- Finland**,
and Russia, 15: 299, 512, 513-14, 517, 518, 519
- Firdausi**, 26: 234
- Fire**¹ [general],
Agni fire, 24: 1120, 1122, 1125
descent of, 24: 1207
psychic fire, 9: 362, 23: 987, 24: 1120-25 *passim*
of purification, 23: 986, 24: 1414
as a symbol, 23: 976, 987; 24: 1124, 1414
See also Agni¹, *cf* Symbols, specific, fire
- Fire**² [principle], 27: 230, 234, 335
Heractius on, 16: 337, 338, 343-44, 346-51 *passim*, 352-54 *passim*, 355-58 *passim*, 360, 366-67, 368
- Fitzgerald**, Edward,
Rubayat of Omar Khayyam, 26: 254, 27: 90
- Five Powers**, *see* Great Powers
- Flanders**, 15: 348
- Flaubert**, Gustave, 9: 545
- Flowers**, 3: 39, 44, 22: 499, 26: 185

the Mother's giving of, **25** 293-94; **26** 208
cf **Plants**
Food, **13** 92, **16** 25, **18**: 192, **20** 329, **23** 710, 859-60, 1069, **24**. 1432, 1465-76
 and the divine body, **16** 37
 as an offering to the Divine (Brahman), **19**: 987, **20**: 103, **25** 399
 right (psychic) attitude towards, **24** 1101
 sattwic, rajasic, tamasic, **13** 468-69; **24**. 1473
 suppression of the desire to eat, **24**: 1465, 1470
 and the transformation of the body, **16**. 28-30
cf **Fasting**
Force¹ [general], **18** 78-79, 80-90, **20**: 288; **23** 684; **24**: 1203-04, **27**: 397
 of being, **19** 1024
 and Conscious Being, **12**: 195, 203-04
 Cosmic, *see* **Cosmic Force**
 Divine, *see* **Divine Force**
 and Existence, **18**: 114
 and form and Light, **12**: 195
 lines of, **9** 410
 material (in Matter), **18**: 174
 and mental consciousness, **12**: 174
 meaning, **11** 493, **24** 1203, 1204
 of the Mother, *see* **The Mother's Force**
 nature and claim of any Force to be, to survive, to effectuate itself, **19**. 942
 soul-force, *see* **Soul-force**
 spiritual, *see* **Spiritual force**
 of Sri Aurobindo, *see* **Sri Aurobindo's Force**
 subtle, willed use of, **22**. 220
 supramental, *see* **Supramental Force**
 World-Force, **18** 180, **19**. 1041-42, *see also* **Cosmic Force**
 Yoga-force, *see* **Yoga-force**
See also **Conscious Force**; **Consciousness**, and **Force**; **Energy**; **Power**; **Shakti**
Force², **16** 358, 370, 393
 ultimate arbiter of human life, **15**: 462
cf **Strife**, **War**
Force, the, **22**. 221, **23**: 582, **24**. 1139, 1203-04, **26**: 196-211 *passim*

action of,
 does not exclude tapasya, concentration and the need of sadhana, **23**. 619
 and personal contact, **26** 495
 and will, **24**. 1717-18
 alternations (fluctuations) in the working of, **23**: 915, **24** 1211, *see also* **Spiritual force**, alternations etc ; *cf* **Ascent**². and descent into etc , **Sadhana**, alternations etc
 assimilation of, **24** 1185-91 *passim*; *see also* **The Mother's Force**, assimilation of
 concrete, **24** 1212, **26** 197-200, *see also* **Spiritual force**, concreteness of
 descent of, *see* **Descent**², of (the) Force does not act in an absolute way, **26** 210
 forms of, **24** 1179
 and illness, *see* **Illness**, and the Force
 and literary power etc , **26** 223-25, 281-83, *see also* **Yoga-force**, and poetic power
 not bound by limitations or disabilities of the instrument, **23**: 697
 order of working of in the Integral Yoga, **24** 1624-26
 pressure of, **24**: 1176-84 *passim*, 1209; *see also* **Pressure**
 pulling the Force, **23**. 566, 567, **24**: 1145, 1361, *see also* **The Mother's Force**, pulling
 and quietness of mind, **23**: 637
 and reception, **23**: 868
 and the removal of pain, **24**: 1577, 1578
 signs of the working of, **24**: 1180-85 *passim*
 six elementary notions about its action, **26** 203-05
 unconscious reception of, **26**: 496
 and work, **23**: 697, 700
 working of in the Ashram and outside, **23**: 868
 works under conditions, **26**. 499-500
See also **Divine Force**, **The Mother's Force**, **Spiritual force**; **Sri Aurobindo's Force**, **Yoga-force**
Forces,
 adverse, *see* **Hostile forces**

Forces (*cont*)

cosmic, *see* **Cosmic forces**

of Darkness, **18** 288. *see also below*
and Falsehood and evil, *see also*

Hostile forces*

discordant, **19** 1044-45

Divine, meant to be used, **22** 480

and Falsehood and evil, **18** 602-06, *see also above*: of Darkness, *see also*

Hostile forces*

and happenings, **18** 329

hostile, *see* **Hostile forces**

and ideas, **15** 374

of illness, **22** 350, **24** 1678

interplay (strife) of opposite forces, **15**:
272, 500-01, **19** 814, 942-43, *see also*

Play of forces

knowledge of by the inner being, **18** 539

mental, danger of, **24** 1256

Nature-Forces are conscious forces, **23**.
1087

play of, *see* **Play of forces**

undivine, **23**: 510

universal, *see* **Universal forces**

vital, *see* **Vital forces**

See also **Powers**

Forehead centre, *see* **Centre**, between the
eyebrows

Form(s), **9** 537; **12**: 187, 197, **18** 36,
101, 115, 193-94, 253, 268, 459, 579-
80; **20**. 221, **27**: 216, 234

of the Brahman, **12**. 210, 211

and consciousness, **19** 711-12, 836

and Force, **12**: 195

and formless (the Formless), **16**: 320,
17. 151, 152, 270-71; **21**. 535, **22**: 83

of the Gods, **22**. 389, 424

and the Ignorance, **18**: 579-80

as manifestation, **18**: 337

poetic, *see* **Poetic form**

significant forms, **19**: 646

and spirit, **14**: 6, **22**, 109, 211; **19**: 760,
27: 87

on the supraphysical planes, **22**: 389

See also **Name and form**

Formateurs, **22**: 385

Formation(s),

of the intermediate zone, **23**: 1039

mental (thought), *see* **Mental formations**

power of (subjective) creative forma-
tion, **23** 894-95

Formless, the,

and form, *see* **Form**, and formless

intellect's misrepresentation of, **22** 175

Formlessness, **18**: 337

Formosa, **15**. 293

Fortune, **19** 811

See also **Destiny**, **Fate**

Fourfold personality, *see* **Personality**, four-
fold

Four objects of life (*kāma*, *artha*, *dharma*,
mokṣa), **14** 69, 103-07 *passim*, **116**,
117, **159**, **15**: 153; **19** 676, 1047

Four orders (fourfold order)/**Chaturvarna**
(*caturvarna*)/**Chaturvarnya** (*caturvar-*
nya), **13** 4, 492-507 *passim*, **14**. 111-
15, **159**, 347-51; **15**. 4-8; **27** 359-63

and caste, **13** 493-94; **15**: 4; **16**. 323

and the conventional stage of society,
15: 7-8

and the fourfold active power of the spiri-
tual nature, **13**. 504-06

and national life, **2** 11-12

and the social hierarchy in Europe and
Japan and China, **15**. 352-53

in a spiritualised typal society, **15**. 117-18

in a symbolic (the Vedic) age, **15**: 4-6

in the typal stage of society, **15**: 6-7

cf **Personality**, fourfold; **Virya**

Four stages (periods) of life (Ashramas),
14: 115-16, **159**; **19**. 676-77

Fragmentation,

infinitesimal, **18**: 285

law of, **15**: 158-59

France, **1** 23, 37-39, 526, **15** 25, 264, 297,
320, 321, 375, 381 *fn*, 412, 617, 620,
651; **26**. 395

Breton, Provençal, etc in, **15**: 291, 310,
496

control by the King over the Church,
15. 353

establishment of one language, **15**. 480

formation of nationality, **15**: 289 *fn*, 290
mediaeval, **15** 288, 348, 416

monarchy,

and the assembly, **15** 433

- elimination (destruction) of, 15: 447, 16 324
 and the public purse, 15: 428
 role in nation-formation, 15 356, 357
 and North Africa, 15: 301, 303
 political history, 15. 349, 421-22
 propagandist and workshop of political liberty, 15: 327
 revolutionary epoch, 27: 280; *see also* **French Revolution**
 and the State idea, 15: 275
 unity of, 15. 349
See also **French**.
- France**, Anatole, 9 545, 551, 557-59
Francis of Assisi, Saint, 26: 137
Franco-German war, 15: 467
Fraternity, *see* **Brotherhood**
Free association, 15. 329, 333, 483
See also **Free grouping**, **Free nationality**, **Self-determination**
Free-confederation, 15: 510-16
cf. **Free nationality**; **Self-determination**
Freedom, *see* **Liberty**
Free grouping, 15: 406-14 *passim*, 415, 490-91, 517
See also **Free association**
Free nationality,
 ideal (principle) of, 15: 503, 504-06, 510
cf. **Freedom**, **national**; **Nationality**; **Self-determination**
Free speech, 1: 540, 790-93
 and foreign rule, 1: 458-59
 right of, 2: 81-82
See also **Liberty**², of thought (and speech)
Free variation, 15: 273, 390
Free-will 13. 214-16; 16: 148-49, 19: 925-26; 21. 610
 and causality, 22: 471-73
 and destiny, 22 467
 and determinism (determination), 13: 202-13 *passim*; 18: 212; 20: 88-90 *passim*; 21: 610; 22: 467, 471-73, 473-74
 and the divine Will, 20. 88-90
 and Fate, 3. 379-82 *passim*; 16 282-86 *passim*
 in sadhana, 23: 598
French empire, 15: 305
French language, 9 408, 433, 461; 15: 491
 and Breton and Provençal, 15: 496
 knowledge of, and closeness to the Mother, 25: 368
 learning, 24: 1284, 26: 366-67
French mind and character, 1: 30, 31
French poetry, 9: 44, 46, 58, 87, 152, 181, 183, 192, 475
 Alexandrine, 9 402, 27 89
 beginnings, 9: 61
 influence on English poetry, 9. 60-63 *passim*, 87
 Parnassians, 9 96
French prose, 9: 545
French Revolution, 1 758-59, 3: 355, 9: 91, 12: 499, 13 160, 15: 1, 412, 422, 428, 515, 516, 517, 17 233, 377-82, 27. 285
 beginnings, 16 324
 dominant idea; principal gifts, 15: 324-25
 and internationalism and nationalism, 15. 525
 Jacobins, 15: 326, 416, 422, 510, 515, 642
 Napoleon and, 17: 377, 378, 382, 385
 the (Reign of) Terror, 15: 326, 510, 17: 381
cf. **Liberty**, **Liberty-equality-fraternity**
French Romanticists, 9: 100
French scholarship, 3. 181
French social culture, 17: 244
Friendship, 23: 809, 816-19
cf. **Affection**, **Relationships** (human)
Fruit of works (actions),
 renunciation (abandonment) of attachment to etc , 13: 289-90, 389, 417-18, 477, 567; 16. 418; 20. 94-95, 209-10, 235
Future, 9: 255, 16 318-19
 and the past, 24: 1727
Futurism, 9 108
- G**
- Gaekwar**, Sayajirao, 26: 58, 352
Galileo, 15: 165
Gandha, 12: 197
See also **Odour**

- Gandharvan sculpture**, 14 205, 17 276, 303
- Gandharvas**, 12 409, 22 396, 27 159
- Gandhi, Mahatma** 17 362, 26 438, 27 463, 479, 485, 490, 499
on caste, 22 486-87
on realisation, 22 22
Sri Aurobindo's message on his death, 26 406-07
- Ganesha**, 22 392-93
- Gangoly, O. C.**
Rupam, 17 300
South Indian Bronzes, 14 232, 17 277-82
- Garibaldi, Giuseppe**, 1 876, 3 266, 267, 480-82, 17 379
- Garumā**, 3 403, 27 374
- Gaudapada**,
Karikas, 12 427
- Gaul**, 15 342, 343, 348
- Gayatri**, 10 5, 428, 11 468, 23 747
Sri Aurobindo's Gayatri, 26 513
- Genius**, 3: 82, 87, 127, 9 243, 386, 411, 12 190, 16 10, 260, 17 106, 207-08, 18 275, 20 9, 27 214, 29 814
true creator, 15 129
and Yoga, 9 518-19
- German music**, 17 244, 318
- German philosophy** (metaphysics), 14: 270, 17 318
cf. **Germany**, intellectual theories etc.,
Germany, turn to subjectivism
- German poetry** (literature), 9 49, 96, 192, 17: 244
romantics, 9 476
- German scholarship**, 3 181
- German transcendentalism**, 9 91, 112
- German** *cf.* **Teutonic characteristics**
- Germany**, 1 526, 14 177, 400, 15 25, 224, 287-88, 289*fn*, 300, 331, 350, 357*fn*, 378, 381*fn*, 478, 479*fn*, 503, 506, 506*fn*, 514, 515, 549, 564, 616, 624; 17 318
after World War II, 26 399
art, poetry and music, 17 117
attempts at empire on Roman lines, 15 297, 298, 299
causes of its defeat in World War I, 15: 469
diminution of after World War I, 15 505
Empire of Hohenzollerns, 15 287-88, 27 347
errors of German subjectivism, 15 41-46
expulsion from Africa, 15 367
fall of monarchy, 15 445
German militarism and World War I, 15 455-56
and homogeneous and heterogeneous empire, 15 293
imperial, 15 653
intellectual theories of the Absolute in, 16 312, *cf.* **German philosophy**
mediaeval, 15 348, 349, 416
Nazi (National Socialist), 15 17*fn*, 36, 196, 197*fn*, 327*fn*, 378*fn*, 422*fn*, 513*fn*, 26 393, *cf.* **National Socialism**
and the overthrow of Napoleon, 17 386
Pan-Germanism, 15 294, 373, 457, 467, 514
pre-war [World War I], 15: 1-2
and Prussia, 15 417, 420, 497
regional kingdoms, 15 348
role of Hohenzollerns in unification and growth, 15 356
Saar, 15 625
Schleswig-Holstein, 15: 293, 622
small states of, 15 264
and the State, 15: 275, 327
and the trend towards centralisation, 15 422, 422*fn*
turn to subjectivism, 15 33-36
unification, 15 417
and world empire, 15 319-21, 322
yoke of Napoleon and nation-formation, 15 290
See also **German**
- Ghose, Barindra Kumar** [brother of Sri Aurobindo], 26 14, 16, 18, 20, 24, 42, 51, 65, 435, 436, 438; 27 488-94 *passim*
- Ghose, Hemendra Prasad**, 26 28, 59
- Ghose, Manmohan** [brother of Sri Aurobindo], 9 345-46
- Ghose, Mrinalini** [wife of Sri Aurobindo], 26 66
- Ghose, Dr. Rash Behari**, 1 296-97
- Ghost(s)**, 19: 896, 22 293, 294-95, 459-60

See also **Hauntings; Poltergeist phenomena**, *cf* **Spiritism**
Gita, the (the Bhagavad Gita), 9 510, 12 427, 14 131, 417, 17. 168, 293, 19 879*fn*
 the core of its teaching, 13: 26-35
 does not speak expressly of the Divine Mother, 22 72
 explanation of some passages from, 22 70, 405, 447
 and the Integral Yoga, 22 69-73, 23. 580
 greatest gospel of spiritual works, 20 87
 and the Karmayoga, 23 527-28, 529, 672
 and the Mahabharata, 3. 168-69, 172, 13 9, 14 288
 the message of, 13 543-52 *passim*, 553-75
 method of, 22 80
 not an allegory, 13 17-18; 22 71
 not exclusively a gospel of love, 22: 71
 not a gospel of duty, 13 28-32
 object in studying, 13 1-8
 as poetry, 9 33, 320, 370, 478; 14. 309
 reconciliation of apparently opposite truths in, 22. 71
 and *samatā* and indifference, 23. 665-66
 supra-ethical, 17 266
 supreme word of, 13. 330-40 *passim*
 and Taoism, 13: 527-29
 teaching of, 2. 425-30
 and Terrorism, 2 400-01
 Tilak's interpretation of, 17 265-66, 349, 350
 as treated in the *Arya (Essays on the Gita)*, 17. 402, 24 1415; 26 371
 and the Upanishads, 13: 326
 on the Veda, 10: 20
 verses of used as *japa*, 23. 748
 Yoga of, *see* **Yoga of the Gita**
Giving,
 tamasic, rajasic, sattwic, 13: 474
See also *Dāna*
 "Global", 26 368
Gnosis, 12 124*fn*, 18 263, 19. 938, 968, 971, 1017, 20. 139, 456-67; 21 645-46, 667
 and bliss (Ananda), 19: 990-91; 20. 477, 483-89

conditions for attainment of, 20 468-76
 intuitive, 21 785-87
 mental, *see* **Mental gnosis**, **Gnostic mentality**
 and reason (intellect), 20 458, 462-65
See also **Supermind***; **Vijnana**
Gnostic being, the, 19 962, 964-1014, 1015-70 *passim*, 20: 469
 action of, 19 976-77, 979-80, 998-1007 *passim*, 1030, 1065, 20 469
 evolution of the mental being into, 21 667
 and the life (world) of the Ignorance, 19 968-71 *passim*, 979, 1011-13, 1045-46, 1062-64
See also **Supramental being**, *Vijñānamaya purusa*; *cf* **Person**, **Spiritual man**, **Superman**
Gnostic change, 19 1019
See also **Supramental transformation**
Gnostic collectivity (community)/**collective gnostic life**, 19 1004, 1010-11, 1031-33 *passim*, 1060-64 *passim*
cf **Spiritual life**, **collective**
Gnostic evolution, *see* **Evolution**, in the **Knowledge**
Gnostic idea,
 and intellectual conception, 12. 124
Gnostic individual, 19 971-73
See also **Gnostic being**
Gnostic life, 19. 978, 1015-70
 collective, *see* **Gnostic collectivity**
See also **Divine life**; **Spiritual life**
Gnostic mentality, 16: 69
cf **Mental gnosis**; **Mind of Light**
Gnostic race of beings, 19: 971
cf **Supramental beings**
Gnostic world, 19 1062
See also **World(s)**¹, **supramental**
Goal, 12. 82, 83; 16: 377-79
cf **Yoga**, **object (aim) of**
God, 2. 67-68; 3 20-21, 115, 123-24, 451; 12: 58, 78; 13 43, 548, 15: 145; 16. 292-93, 381, 17: 2, 43, 52, 61, 68, 174, 324-28; 18: 4, 7, 37, 142, 993; 27: 342, 343
 to the Adwaitins, 22. 54
 as Beauty and Delight, 15: 135

God (cont)

Christian idea of, 22 56
and cosmos, 27: 409, *see also* God and the world*
and the divine Soul, 18: 155-57
extracosmic, 18 37, 94-95, 302-03; *cf* Divinity, extracosmic
and freedom and unity, 15. 239
Heraclitus on, 16 360
and the Indian National Movement, *see* Indian National Movement, God and the National Movement
Knowledge of, 18: 34-35
love of (God-love), *see* Love for the Divine
and man, 16: 278-79, 382, 19: 688-91 *passim*, 695, 697-701 *passim*, 21 533, 27: 410-11
and Man and Nature, *see* God, Man and Nature
and manifestation, 2 68-70, 105
and man's conceptions of God, 22. 424
and Maya, 18: 116
in modern literature, 9: 109-10
as a myth, 19: 777
myth of as an arbitrary creator, 19: 744
and Nature, 12: 136, 514, 515, 524-25; 18: 45, 698; *see also* God and the world*; *cf* God, Man and Nature
negated, 18. 47-48
perceiving all things as, 16. 416-18
Personal, *see* Personal Divine
Personal and Impersonal, 20: 363, 364-66
and the personal ego, 18: 53-54
revealed by poetry, 9: 251-52
of the Tantriks and the Mayavadins, 18. 84
in the Vedantic view, 13: 143-44
and Will, 16: 285-86
and the world, *see* God and the world*
See also Divine, the; Divine Being, God-head; Ishwara; Para Purusha, Personal Divine; Purushottama, *cf* Divinity
God and the world, 3: 362, 12: 73-74, 514, 515, 13: 353-55; 16: 348, 27 315-17, 320*fn*, 327, 328
three propositions about, 18: 397-98
See also Absolute, and the universe,

Brahman, and the Universe; Brahman-consciousness, and the world, Divine, and the Universe, Divine, and the world, God, and cosmos; God, and Nature; Lord, and the world, Self, and the world, Spirit, and the universe; *cf* Divine government of the universe etc.

Godhead, 13. 328-30, 383-84, 501, 535, 594-95
and Purusha, 22. 390
the secret of secrets (the supreme secret), 13: 287-96 *passim*, 297-307 *passim*
in the Veda, 11. 21-22
See also God*
God, Man and Nature, 19. 683-701
See also Individual, Universal, Transcendent, Jiva, and God and Nature
Gods (*devas*), 12. 158, 160. 409-10, 13: 332, 18. 124, 22: 383-93; 27 158-59
and Brahman, 12: 82, 215-19 *passim*, 221-23
forms of, 22. 389, 424
Greek (and Roman), *see* Greek (and Roman) mythology, *specific gods etc*
Heraclitus on, 16: 365, 369
in the Kena Upanishad, 12. 211, 212, 215-17 *passim*, 229
and sacrifice, 13 110-11
and Titans (*devas* and *asuras*), *see* Asuras, and Devas
of the Upanishads, 27 257
and of the Rig-veda, 12: 216-17
Vedic, *see* Vedic God(head)s
to Vedism, Vedantism and to the Gita, 13. 105
with many heads and arms: vital symbolism, 23: 947
Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von, 3: 69, 87, 114, 147; 9: 44, 49, 100, 104, 192, 212, 521, 555; 15: 35, 244, 17: 385
errors in judging contemporaries, 9: 480
and Shakespeare, 9: 522-23, 27: 89
on Shakuntala, 3: 303; 14. 47
theory of literary creation, 9: 103
Gokhale, Gopal Krishna, 1: 152-55 *passim*, 157, 186, 188-89, 207-08, 2. 75-80, 113-14, 238-39, 17: 369; 26. 49

Golden age, 14 341; 15 274, 608, 636
 of the conventional period of society, 15 8-9
 Indian names for, 15 9*fn*
cf **Satya** (Yuga)
Goldsmith, Oliver, 9 551
Goloka, 22 245
Good (the), 22: 118-19
 and the beautiful, 17 237-38, 241, *cf* **Beauty**, and morality
 and evil, *see* **Good and evil**
 for the sake of good, 16 209
 the good of all beings, 19: 1050-51
 good out of evil, 1 72-73
 infinite, 18: 625, 627
 producing good, 16 166, 167, 176, 201-03 *passim*
 the suprarational Good, 15: 136-44
 supreme and universal, 18: 611
 and utility, 15: 139-40, *see also* **Ethics**, utilitarian
 as what turns one towards the Divine, 23 584
cf **Ethical ..**; **Ethics***
Good and evil, 3. 383-85, 442, 16. 133-34, 166-67, 176, 203, 18. 389-411 *passim*, 607-11, 624-25, 627; 19. 996; 20. 143
 "beyond good and evil", 13 207; 21: 617
 delivery from the duality of, 20: 180-81
 Heraclitus on, 16: 359, 360
 to the Vedanta, 27: 270
cf **Ethical ..**; **Ethics***; **Evil**, **Good**, **Justice**
Gopis, 9 340, 341, 16: 429; 22. 426; 23: 795, 797
Goswami, Yogi Bejoy, 22: 95, 26: 16, 43, 125
Government,
 central, 15: 418
 divine, *see* **Divine government of the universe etc**
 forms of, 15. 444-52
 in the old and new theories of politics, 27: 109
 principle of good government, 3: 446
See also **Administration**
Govindadas, 9: 307, 308
Govind Singh, Guru, *see* **Singh**, Guru
 Govind

Grace (Divine Grace), 21 595, 22. 174, 23 576, 607-13, 787-88, 790-91, 792, 24 1659
 and aspiration 25: 1
 and assent of the sadhak, 23: 583
 conditions of, 17. 46, 25 1-5
 and destiny, 22: 475
 of the Guru, and the removal of difficulties, 23: 620-21
 of Krishna, 23 795-96
 and Law, distinguished, 23: 609
 of the Mother, *see* **The Mother's Grace**
 not accepted by some yogas, 23: 608
 not a peculiarly Christian conception, 22: 130*fn*
 and protection, 24: 1697
 state of, 23: 609, 621
 and strength, 23: 611
Gradations, 16 68, 19: 782, 785, 829, 957
 between humanity and the animal, 16. 51
 of manifestation, 17 31
Gradations between Mind and Supermind, 17 32, 18 272-89 *passim*, 19. 932-33, 937-39, 939-63 *passim*
See also **Higher planes**; **Mind**, higher ranges of, **Overhead planes**; **Planes**, of divine mentality, **Spiritual mind-range**; *cf* **Ascent²**, **Higher Mind**, **Illumined Mind**; **Intuition²**, **Overmind**; **Spiritual Mind**
Graeco-Roman civilisation/culture, 14: 2, 54, 15: 296
 and the barbarians, 14: 375, 377; 15. 69;
cf. **Roman Empire**, and the barbarians
 Eastern influence, 16: 309
Graeco-Roman era,
 and Philosophy and Religion, 17: 168, 169
Graeco-Roman tradition, 17. 318, 319
Graeco-Roman world,
 stagnation of after the establishment of the Roman Empire, 15: 281
Graeco-Roman... *see also* **Hellenic** ; *cf.* **Greek...**; **Roman ..**
Graphology, 22. 227
cf **Indicative sciences***
Gratitude (gratefulness), 24: 1394, 1768

- Gray, Thomas**, 9 92, 171, 530, 27 86, 29 744
- Great Britain** (British nation), 15 291, 306, 26 393
 establishment of one language, 15 480
 formation of, 10 308-10
 and Ireland, *see* **Ireland**, and England etc
cf **England**
- Greatness**, 22 495-98
 all greatness is God's, 23: 1048
 and the Avatar, 22 422, 423
 not the object of spiritual realisation, 22 422, 423
 and vice and virtue, 22 496-98
- Great Powers**, 15 376, 614-19 *passim*, 625
- Great War**, *see* **World War I**
- Greece**¹ [ancient], 1 506, 737, 14 63, 148, 173-74, 350, 363, 366, 367, 392, 15 178, 342, 438, 478
 centrifugal and centripetal tendencies, 15 287
 city states, 1 737, 15 263, 268, 287, 348
 and democracy, 15 338, 486, 599-600
 development of all sides of human activity, 16 1
 and the development of reason and spirituality in the infra-rational age, 15 176-77 *passim*
 interest in athletics, 16 1
 and liberty, 15 599-600
 monarchy in, 15 337
 separate city life destroyed by Rome, 15 348
 special value for humanity, 14 175-76
 unbroken line of geniuses, 3: 101
 unification by Philip, 15 343
 view of life, 15 148
cf. **Athens, Greek..., Sparta**
- Greece**² [modern], 15 287, 375, 445, 478
 and Turkey, 2 168-69
- Greed**, 23 676
 for food, 24 1465-66
- Greek architecture**, 16: 216, 221
cf. **Greek art**
- Greek art**, 2: 39; 14: 223, 17 275
cf. **Greek architecture; Greek sculpture**
- Greek culture**, 9 237, 245, 17 275
cf **Graeco-Roman civilisation/culture**
- Greek drama** (dramatic poetry), 9 67, 529
 the three unities, 9 426
cf **Katharsis**
- Greek education**, 27 202
- Greek Empire**, 15 287
- Greek (Hellenic) ethics** (morality), 15 86-87, 17 240-41; 27 201-02
- Greek islands**, 15 328
- Greek language**,
 in the Roman Empire, 15 296
 and Sanskrit, 17 294-97
 and Sanskrit, Latin, Tamil, 10 557-62
passim
- Greek literature**, 27 309
- Greek Mysteries**, *see* **Mysteries**
- Greek (and Roman) mythology**, 10 25
 and the Hindu myth, 27 150-51, 153
specific gods etc
 Ananke, 16 125
 Apollo, 10 4, 153, 11 3, 468
 Ate, 16 197
 Athene, 10 4, 77, 153, 11: 3, 468
 Bellerophon, 10 88
boes Helioi, *see below*. Kine of Helios
 Castor and Polydeuces (Pollux), 10 75, 77, 153, 318
 Dionysus, 11 469; 16 338-39
 Hades, 16 338-39
 Helen, 10 26, 34, 153
 Hephaestus, 11 3
 Hermes, 11 468
 Hippocrene, 3 105; 10 87
 Jupiter, 27 202
 Kine of Helios (*boes Helioi*, Herds of the Sun), 10 41, 119-20, 11 11, 468
 Minerva, 11 3
 Mnemosyne, 9 242
 Muses, 9 242, 10 87
 Neptune, 10 86, 106
 Ouranos, 10 27, 106
 Pallas, *see above* Athene
 Pegasus, 3 105, 10 87-88
 Uranus, 10 86, 448
 Zeus, 11 3
 Heraclitus on, 16 337, 346-51 *passim*, 357, 360, 368
- Greek philosophy and thought**, 16 335

and the Mystics, **16** 339, 362-63, *cf* **Mysteries**
Greek poetry, **9** 37, 45-46, 51, 56, 191, 193, 226, **17** 245, **27** 309
 Alexandrianism, **9** 193, **14** 297
 choric, **9** 18, 151-53 *passim*
 dramatic, *see* **Greek drama**
 lyric, **9** 423
 pastoral, **9**: 193
Greek polity, **27** 202
Greek sculpture, **14** 203, 228-31 *passim*
cf **Greek art**
Greek temperament,
 and Hindu temperament, **27** 151
Greek *see also* **Greece**, **Hellenic**; *cf* **Graeco-Roman...**
Grief, **12** 138, **16** 386
See also **Sorrow**
Grihya Sutras, **14** 284
Group,
 group-unit: fundamental to life and aggregations, **15**: 388
 and the individual, *see* **Individual and the collectivity***
See also **Collectivity***
Group-self, **15** 52
Group-soul, **14** 391; **15**: 29-30, 197; **16** 157
Guidance, **24** 1626-29
 inner, **23** 518
 in the Karmayoga, **23** 671, 672
Guide, **19** 905, 907
 inner, **20** 55-56
See also **Guru***
Gujarat, **1** 644-47 *passim*, **3**: 215
Gunas (Modes of Nature, Qualities), **13** 65, 403, 411-17, 446, 525, 573, **18** 349; **20** 92, 220-30, **21** 656-62, **23** 1079-80, **27** 209, 224, 272
 and action, **13** 243, 483-84
 and action of the liberated man (liberated action), **13** 448, **23** 683-85 *passim*
 beyond the Gunas (*trigunātīta*), **13** 221-22, *see also below* transcendence of, *see also* **Traigunātīta**
 and the determinism of Nature, **13**: 209-13
 and the doer of action, **13**: 484-85

and food, **13** 468-69, **24** 1473-74
 freedom from bondage to while using, **16**: 421
 and giving, **13** 474
 and happiness (pleasure), **13** 488-89
 idea of creation by inequality (disequilibrium) of, **13**: 65; **24** 1202
 inextricably intertwined in all cosmic existence, **13** 412-14
 and the instrument of action, **13** 483
 and knowledge, **13** 482-83
 and man's attitude towards the battle of life, **13** 48-49
 and the Mother's Force, **25** 146-47
 and the movement towards equality, **13**: 183-89 *passim*
 and reason (understanding), **13** 485-87
 and renunciation, **13** 479
 and sacrifice, **13**: 469-71
 and *sannyāsa*, **13** 51
 spiritual and supramental forms of highest Nature action corresponding to, **13** 449-52, 452*fn*
 and Swabhava, **13** 259
 and Tapasya, **13** 472-73
 transcendence of, **21** 660-61; *see also above* beyond the Gunas
 transformation of, **20** 218, 228-30 *passim*, **24** 1201-02
Gupta, Iswara Chandra, **3** 90
Gupta, Nolini Kanta, **26** 56; **27** 482, 483, 493
Guru, **16** 3, 426-27, **20** 47, 48, 55-60 *passim*, **23** 614-22
 all true Gurus the same: fundamental, not universal truth, **23** 615
 and Avatar, **25** 369-70
 Buddhist or pure Advaitic conception of, **23**: 619
 and disciple (Shishya), **3** 440, **17**: 184; **20** 48, 59; **22**: 87; **23**: 614-15, 618, 622-23, 858; **25**: 369, **26**: 380
 and the Divine and the Truth, **25**: 223
 fidelity to, **23** 615
 grace of, and the removal of difficulties, **23** 620-22
 and the Integral Yoga, **23** 614-15, 1045, 1051; **24** 1169

Guru (*cont*)
 mental idea about cannot replace active
 living influence, **23** 1051
 and moral discipline, **17** 210
 and secrecy, **22** 78, **26** 380
 succession of, **14**: 131
 surrender to, **23**. 614, 615
 three instruments of teaching, example,
 influence, **20** 60-61
See also Guide, Teacher
Guru Govind Singh, *see* Singh, Guru
 Govind

H

Habit(s), **19** 928, 989
 and pain and pleasure and indifference,
18: 105-06
 in the physical, **24**: 1442-43
 and the subconscious, **18**. 423; **22**. 353,
 356, 357, 360, 361, **23**: 898; **24**: 1712,
cf Subconscious, rising up of old
 habits etc.
 of the vital-physical, **24** 1408
Hades, **16**: 338-39
Haeckel, Ernst Heinrich, **12** 178*fn*
Hafiz, **9**: 322
Hague tribunal, **15**. 364, 585
Hallucination, **17**: 80, **18**: 429-30
 and visions, **23**. 933, 936
Happiness, **3** 27-28; **13** 487; **19** 729, 815,
 976, 989, 1035, **21**: 698, **24** 1367
 tamasic, rajasic, sattwic, **13**: 488-89
 true, **14**: 2
cf Ananda*; Sukham
Hara-Gauri, **20** 481
Hardy, Thomas, **9**: 2
Harindranath Chattopadhyay, *see* Chatto-
 padhyay, Harindranath
Harmony, **18**: 2, 30-31, 215-16, 284-85,
 349, 389, 471; **19**: 1013; **23**: 560,
 1082-83; **27** 379-81; **29**. 778, 779,
 811
 between the elements of man's being,
15: 108
 and communication, **19**: 1040-41
 and cosmic consciousness, **18**: 26

disharmony (disorder etc), **18**: 53-54,
19 974, 1036-37, 1054, **29**. 778
 purpose and origin, **22** 28
see also Imperfection
 and freedom, **15** 58-59
 of the gnostic life with the life of the
 Ignorance, **19**. 1045-46, 1064, *cf*.
Gnostic life, and the life of the Igno-
 rance
 harmonisation, **19** 900, **22**. 53
 inalienable, **18** 405
 inner, **25** 262-63
 mental, and gnostic methods of, **19**. 1032-
 33
 and the mind and the supermind, **21** 798-800
 of the non-evolutionary worlds, **22** 387-88, *cf*. World(s)¹, typical
 periods of harmony in evolution, **22** 9
 in the relations of the divine soul, **18** 156
 of the seven principles of being, **27**. 399
 and the Supermind, **18**: 131, 135, **19**:
 969-71, **27**. 388
 with others, in the spiritual life, **23**. 814,
 824
Harris, Frank, **9**: 548, 549
Harvey, Gabriel, **5** 343, 347, 355, 382
Hasya, **27**. 359
Hathayoga, **3** 403-05, 406, **20**: 3, 28-30,
 507-13. **21**: 704, **22** 3; **24**: 1236
 instrument of, **21**: 583
 and the sadhana of the Integral Yoga,
24: 1177
cf. Asana, Pranayama
Hatred, **1**: 126; **16**: 166, **17**. 91, **20**. 211
Hauntings, **12**: 40
See also Ghosts
Havell, E B, **14** 47, 196, 198, 201, 236,
17 276
Headache, **24** 1189, 1641; **25**: 149-50
Healing, **22**: 483, 484-85; **25**: 162
 by faith in the cells, **23**. 577
See also Illness, and the (Mother's) Force
Health, *cf*. Illness
Hearing, **12**: 160, 197-99 *passim*
 essential, **12**: 197
 Hearing of our hearing (divine Hearing),
12: 198-99

- spiritual, 21 804
 supramentalised, 21 838
cf. Sound
- Heart**, 13 153, 20 140; 21 621-22
 approach to the Reality through, 19 902-03, *cf.* Yoga of Devotion
 concentration in, *see* Concentration, in the heart
 descent into, 19 958
 education of, 17 209-11 *passim*
 equality of, 21 676-78
 faith of, 21 749-50
 and intellect, 21 553-55
 and mind, 16 397-98
 perfection of, 21 707-09, *cf.* Chittashakti
 and the process of intuitivisation, 21 774
 purification of, 20 299, 23 902-04
 Purusha in, *see* Purusha, in the heart
 release from, 20 335-39
 the religion of humanity and, 15 542-43
 stoppage of the [physical] heart, 16 35, 18 178
 in the transformed body, 16 37
 in Vedic psychology, 10 259
 the works of, *see* Works, of love
See also Emotional being, Emotional mind, *cf.* Lotus, of the heart
- Heart centre** (lotus)/*hṛd-padma*, *anāhata*, 17 27, 22 116, 364, 365-66, 367, 375; 23 1017, 24 1115, 1142
 opening of, 21 570
See also Emotional centre
- Heat**, 23 653, 24 1123
- Heaven(s)**, 18 56, 19 790, 1069; 22 437, 29 779
 and Earth, *see* Vedic symbols, Heaven and Earth
 Kingdom of heaven, *see* Kingdom of God (of heaven)
 psychical and mental, 20 436
 Vedantic, 12 119-20
 vital (life) Heavens, 5 580; 20 433, 22 387-88; 29 774, 779
See also World(s)¹, subjective annexes to
- Heavenly existence**, 16 266
- Heavenly worlds**, 22 255
- Hebraism**, 15 86
- cf.* Judaism
- Hegel**, Georg Wilhelm Friedrich, 9 381, 547, 15 34
- Heine**, Heinrich, 9 49, 100, 192
- Hell(s)**, 12 120, 17 137, 19 790, 20 433, 22 437
See also World(s)¹, subjective annexes to
- Hellenic civilisation**, 15 69
- Hellenic ideal**, 12 216, 15 68, 19 731
 and modern and spiritual ideals, 15 115-16, 19 1051-52
- Hellenic mind**,
 and the beyond, 14 222
- Hellenic type**, 10 25
- Hellenic** *see also* Graeco-Roman ; Greece, Greek .
- Hellenism**, 15 86-87, 648
 and the spirit of Hinduism, 27 148-49
- Help**, 24 1722, 1723
 of the Mother, *see* The Mother's help
- Hemisphere**,
 higher, 16 72, *see also* Parārdha
 higher and lower, 18 264-65, 19 663; 20 446, 24 1092, *see also* Parārdha, and aparārdha
 lower, 17 62-63, 20 603
- Henotheism**, 3 117, 10 341, 12 478, 14 145; 17 339
- Hephaestus**, 11 3
- Heraclitus**, 13 37; 16 335-71, 18 285; 20 482*fn*
- Heredity**, 3 67-70 *passim*, 16 83-84, 96, 97, 100-02, 108-09, 158, 226, 230, 18 299; 19 743, 825-26, 828, 22 360, 476-77
 and Eugenics: the position of Science stated, 16 260
- Hesiod**, 9 32
- Hexameter**, *see* Metre, hexameter
- Hierarchy**,
 in the All-Beauty and in artistic values, 9 333
 of the gnostic light and power in earth-nature, 19 968-69
 social, and nation-formation, 15 352-55, *cf.* Classes; Four orders
 in the spiritual age, 15 252-53
 spiritual, and spiritual equality, 19 1033

- Higher beings**,
descent of, **22** 10
- Higher consciousness**, **23** 744, **24** 1129, 1130, 1132
descent of, *see* **Descent²**, of the higher consciousness
and the inner consciousness, **22** 308
meeting place of ascending and descending forces, **24** 1132
and the normal (ordinary) consciousness, **24** 1207; **27** 415
nexus between the higher consciousness and the psychic being, **24**: 1167
and the supramental, **24**: 1159
and transformation of the lower nature, **24**: 1143, 1144
See also **Divine consciousness**, **Spiritual consciousness**, *cf.* **God**
- Higher Mind**, **9** 342, 343, **16** 72, **18** 277-78; **19** 938, 939-41, 944, **20**: 138; **22** 325; **23**: 967, **24**: 1154
and poetry, *see* **Higher Thought**, and poetry; *cf.* **Overhead poetry***
See also **Higher Thought**; *cf.* **Gradations between Mind and Supermind**; **Mind**, **higher**
- Higher Nature**, *see* **Supreme Nature**
- Higher planes**, **24**: 1155
and knowledge, **22** 329-30; *see also* **Overhead planes**, and knowledge; *cf.* **Thought**, and the higher planes
See also **Gradations between Mind and Supermind**
- Higher (greater) Thought (Truth-Thought)**, **18** 277, **19** 939-40
and poetry, **29**: 806, *cf.* **Overhead poetry***
See also **Higher Mind**, *cf.* **Thought**, and the higher planes
- Hinduism (Hindu religion)**, **1**: 755-56, **2** 3-4, 7-10; **3** 123; **14** 76, 122-23, 419; **15**: 165; **16**: 394; **22**: 139
basis of the future world-religion, **2**: 19
breaking the mould of, **3**: 437, 463
and Buddhism, **3**: 379-80
and Buddhism and Jainism, **14**: 125, 130
ethical content, **14**: 90-92
on evolution, **16** 98; *see also* **Evolution**, **Indian conception**
on Fate and Free-Will, **3** 379-82 *passim*
four constituent elements, **14** 124-25
and the intellect, **1** 714
and Islam, **14** 131
and rebirth, **16** 86
sects and unity, **1** 314-15
and Sikhism, **14** 125
spirit of, **27** 148
three basic ideals or fundamentals, **14** 136-38
two Hinduisms, **3**: 461-62
Western impression, **14** 94
of the withdrawal from life and of social life, **27** 311
See also **Indian religion**, **Sanatana Dharma**
Hindu-Mahomedan question, *see* **Indian National Movement**, **Hindu-Mahomedan question**
- Hindu Shastra**, **15**: 432
- Hindu temperament**, **3** 266, 291-92, 295, 304-05
- Hiranyagarbha**, **12**: 11, 50, 506; **20**: 325; **24** 1222, **27** 213
See also **Dream self***
- Hiranyakashipu**, **27** 326
- History**, **14** 190; **17**: 380, **20**: 493
and the methods of modern science, **15**: 1
modern, scientific, **15**: 30-31
no help in understanding man's collective life, **15** 261
psychological theory, **15**: 2
study of, **3**: 128
foundation for, **17**: 215
- Hitler, Adolf**, **15** 329*fn*; **26**: 38-39, 168-69, 388, 395, 396, 397, 398
- Hitopadesha**, **14** 306
- Hohenzollerns**, **15** 356
Empire of, **15** 287-88; **27**: 347
- Holland (Netherlands)**, **15**: 264
art in (Dutch art), **9**: 49, 62
and Belgium, **15**: 308
imperial, **15**: 328
- Holy Alliance**, **15**: 456, 627
- Holy Roman Empire**, **15** 264, 297
- Homer**, **3**: 106; **9**: 77, 159, 206, 310, 313, 318, 366, 387, 434, 523
"Bē de kat' Oulumpoio karēnōn chōō-
menos ker", **5**: 381, **29**: 739

- Chapman and, 9 314-15
 greatness of, 9 30, 149, 150, 190, 225, 368, 381, 521
 Milton and, 9 85
 poet of the physical (outward) life, 9. 61, 190, 225, 230, 334, 339, 368, 477
 repetition in, 29 739-40
 success of, 9. 76
 translation of, 27 89-90 *passim*
 Whitman and, 9 149-50
works
Iliad, 3 142-43, 174, 188-89, 9 61, 225, 313
Odyssey, 9 9, 61, 77, 225, 523; 29: 798
- Homeric poems**,
 effect of in Greece, 9 245
 and the Indian epics, 14. 284
- Home Rule**, 15 310, 310*fn*, 313, 505, 26. 54
 in India, 15. 506; 26. 35, 27. 505
 in Ireland, 15 307*fn*, 309, 413, 506, 506*fn*
- Hopkins**, Gerald Manley, 9. 410, 26. 255, 344
- Horace**, 9. 407, 479, 546; 26. 257
- Hostile beings**, 23. 1086
 creation of, 22. 381-82
 a danger in the intermediate zone, 23: 1042
 and universal forces, 23. 1086
 in the Veda, *see* **Vedic demons** etc
cf. **Asuras**, **Hostile forces**; **Pishachas**; **Rakshasas**, **Vital beings**
- Hostile (adverse) forces**, 19. 936, 22. 381-82, 393-98, 23, 635; 24. 1731-75; 29: 778-79
 attacks by, 24 1749-57
 indirect, 24. 1749
 and the Mother's help, 25: 342-44
 become active when there is an opening to the Light, 23. 1038
 cannot touch the psychic being, 24: 1098
 creation of, 22: 381-82
 and defects of the lower nature, distinguished, 24: 1731-33, 1744
 and the Divine Force, 24. 1737-38, 1741
 function, 24: 1734
 not to be admitted on the same terms as the divine forces, 23 1048
 purpose they serve in the world, 22. 396
 reality of, 22. 24
 and spiritual destiny, 22 475
 suggestions of, 23 1048
See also **Forces**, of Darkness; **Forces**, and Falsehood etc, *cf.* **Hostile beings***, **Vital forces**
- Housman**, A E, 9. 355, 447, 449, 472, 478, 479, 480, 483; 22. 177, 26 344-45, 29 737, 815
- Hugo**, Victor, 9: 96, 100, 329-30, 521, 522, 559-60, 26. 340
- Hernani*, 3. 96
Légende des Siècles, 9. 313
Les Misérables, 9. 559
Mouchoir, 9. 372
- Human being**, *see* **Man**
- Human evolution** (evolution and man, evolution of man), 3. 349-51, 357-61; 15 396, 16: 123-24, 183, 191-92, 267-71, 19: 684-701 *passim*, 713-25 *passim*, 726-41 *passim*, 824-47 *passim*, 848-88 *passim*, 20: 5-14, 27. 224-27
 conscious, 19 655-56, 707, 713-16 *passim*, 722, 843-44, 895, 923-25, 20: 83; *cf.* **Evolution**, and consciousness
 cycles of, 16, 229, 22: 1; *see also* **Cycles**
 and the descent of Supermind, 16: 49, 50-59 *passim*, 60, 65, 67; *see also* **Man**, and the emergence etc, *cf. below* the mental into the gnostic being, *cf.* **Evolution**, and the descent of Supermind
 double (outer and inner), 19. 857-59; *cf.* **Evolution**, double
 downward psychical, 27: 214-15
 egoistic phase, 19: 691-92
 and the evolutionary production of the spiritual and supramental being, 19. 842; *see also* **Evolution**, which prepares etc.
 goal of, 27. 405
 a growth into the integral knowledge, 19: 728
 and the Indian and the scientific (Western) theories of evolution, 3. 357-60; *see also* **Evolution**, Indian conception, and

Human evolution (cont)

the scientific (Western) conception meaning, **17** 401
the mental into the gnostic being, **21**. 667, *cf* *above*: and the descent of Supermind
and rebirth, **16** 123-24; **19** 760-64 *passim*, *see also* **Evolution**, and rebirth*
and revolution (revolt), **9**. 89, 101
sense, meaning, purpose, **12**. 529
a slow and embarrassed progress, **14** 175
starts from the subhuman, **15** 67, *cf*.
Animal, in man
three stages, **15** 173-74
three successive elements, **20** 5-14
and transformation, **16**: 20; **19**: 889-91
an uncertain growth, **20**: 83
See also **Evolution**; **Spiritual evolution**;
cf **Progress**, human; **Soul evolution**
Humanitarianism, **2** 84, **13**. 128, **15**. 541, **16**: 249; **19** 1052, **20** 142, 143; **22**: 149, **23**: 527, 528
Humanity/mankind/human race, **16** 241, 248; **17**. 64
all-important, **19**. 781
and ascent to the supermind, **16**: 22
aspiration of, *see* **Aspiration**, the human aspiration
begins from below, **12**: 104
capacity of, **18**. 13, **19**. 716, 1053-55, *cf*.
Man, fit receptacle
and the change of nature, **19**: 1059-60
common work of, **15**: 242
and the cosmic-terrestrial view of existence, **19**. 670, 671, *cf* **Religion of humanity**
cultural conception of in India, **17**. 199-200
and the descent of the Supermind, **16** 49, 50-59, 60, 65, 67, *see also below*:
and the emergence etc
divine, **20**: 84
downward gravitation — upward effort, **19**. 723-24
and the emergence of the new principle, **12**: 179; *see also above*: and the descent of the Supermind
endeavour of, **15**: 115

and evolution (*or* evolution of), *see*

Human evolution

and the evolutionary production of the spiritual and supramental being, **19**: 842, *see also* **Evolution**, which prepares etc., *cf* **Spiritual evolution**
final good and salvation, **18** 217
a formation of the Reality, **19** 1048-49
and the gnostic life, **19** 963, 1062-64
has one destiny, **15** 59
and individual and community (nation), **15** 61-64, 398-400
inferior, average, superior, supreme, **17**: 64-65
and the Integral Yoga, **22**. 148-51
passim
Karma of, **16** 155-56
and the man and the All-existence, **13** 144
new, **16** 67, 72
place of in Sri Aurobindo's work, **26**: 151-52
and progress, **22**. 150-51
progress of, *see* **Progress**. human
religion (idea) of, *see* **Religion of humanity**
spiritual history of mankind, **22** 139
spiritualisation of, **15** 237-38
spiritual solution, **19**. 1060
symbol of God, **17**: 52
three stages of its spiritual advance, **14**. 5
truly human race, **19**: 731
unification of, *see* **Unification of the human race**
uniformity of, **15** 389
united progress of, **15**: 400
See also **Man**
Human nature, **9**. 540, **16**: 202; **18** 407-08, **24**. 1618, **26**. 487
cf. **Change of nature**
Human progress, *see* **Progress**, human
Human unity,
first principle, **15**: 407
ideal of, **15** 156, 262, 563, 571
cf **Unification of the human race**
Hume, Allan, **1**: 53-56
Humility,
before the Divine, **23**: 553

and realisation of the Highest, **23** 504
 spiritual, **24** 1387
Humour,
 Irish, **9**. 549-51 *passim*
 in poetry, **9** 318
 sense of, **22**. 501
Hungary, **15** 632
cf **Austrian Empire**
Hunger, **18**. 194-95, 199; **27**. 384
 love and, **18**. 204-05
Hunger that is Death (*aśanāyā mṛtyuh*),
12: 204, 401, 410; **13** 38, **18** 194,
27. 211
Huxley, Aldous, **9**. 522, 539; **22** 126
Huxley, Thomas Henry, **12** 402
Hypnotism/hypnosis, **3** 387-91 *passim*, **18**.
 63, 106-07, **19** 875, **21**. 624, 631
Hysteria, **24**. 1760-61, 1770, 1771

I

"I",
 disappearance of the "I-sense", **22**: 56;
see also **Ego**, elimination etc. of
 individualised and universalised, **23**
 1072-73, *see also* **Individual**, univer-
 salised
 a mental, vital, physical formation, **22**
 278
 pure "I" of the Advaita, and the Jivat-
 man, **22** 271-75
See also **Ego***
Ibsen, Henrik, **9** 49, 105, **14** 200
An Enemy of the People, **15**. 485*fn*
Idea(s), **2**. 81-82; **3**: 363, **16** 131, **18**. 128-
 30 *passim*; **20** 39; **24** 1262
 causal, **10** 275-76, **12** 85; *see also*
Vijnana
 and change in life and society, **16**: 322
 concentration by, **20**. 307, **23**. 726
 creative, as Real-Idea, **18** 117; *cf* **Real-**
Idea
 of the Divine, **20** 75-77
 and fact, **15**. 182-83
 and the fact and the Reality, **16**. 301-02
 force of, **19** 941-42
 and forces, **15** 374

four seasons of life-development, **1**.
 595-96
 gnostic, and intellectual conception, **12**
 124
 idea of humanity, *see* **Religion of human-**
ity
 to the ideative mind and to the super-
 mind, **21**: 813-14
 intellectual (rational) idea, **15**. 545, 554
 and life, **15**: 396-97, 525, 526-27
 nation idea, *see* **Nation idea**
 predetermining, **18**: 132-33
 Real-Idea, *see* **Real-Idea**
 State idea, *see* **State idea**
 strength of, **1**: 411-13 *passim*
 tyranny of ideas, **15**. 99-100
 and the Word, **9**: 507
 world of ideas (Platonic), **12** 47
cf **Idée force**, **Real-Idea**
Ideal(s), **16** 193-94, 208, **301-07** *passim*,
18 1, 117, 162, 626, **19**. 674, 1065
 as dealt with by humanity, **15** 247
 between actualities and the greater reality,
15 227-28
 eternal, **15** 397
 growth of, mark of the suprarational in
 life, **15** 155-56
 Hellenic, *see* **Hellenic ideal**
 Hellenic, modern, spiritual ideals, **15**
 115-16; **19**. 1051-52
 of human unity, **15**. 156, 262, 563, 571
 and the Integral Yoga, **25**: 132
 necessary, **15** 103
 sign of an intention in Nature, **15** 262
 terrestrial, **19**. 678, *see also* **Cosmic-**
terrestrial theory of existence
 and work, **1** 703-04
Idealism¹, **22**: 152
 in art, *see* **Realism**², and idealism
 intellectual, of Europe, **15**: 648-49
 and realism, **15**. 227-28
 subjective, **15**: 54
 three principle occupations of, **19**. 1046-
 48
 and the turn towards spiritual light, **23**:
 546
Idealism² (idealistic philosophy), **16**. 253,
18 116-17, **20**. 281, **27**. 242

- Idealism**² (*cont*)
 and materialism, 3·369
- Idealist(s)**,
 necessary, 15·103
 and the practical man (pragmatist), 16
 302, 303-06
- Ideation**,
 divine, 18 146
 mass ideation of the Higher Mind, 19
 940
- Ideative mind**, 21 812
 and the supermind, 21 813-14
- Idée force*, 15·107
- L'Idée Nouvelle* (the New Idea), 17·403,
 27 454, 457
- Identical**, the, 18 339-40
- Identity**, the, 19·1005-06
- Identity** (identification), 16·349, 19·982,
 20·292, 494
 and knowledge, 12·182
 Knowledge by, *see* **Knowledge**, by iden-
 tity
See also **Oneness; Union**
- Identity-consciousness**, 19 1007-08
- Idol-worship**, 16·365, 27·263
See also **Image worship**
- Ignorance** (the), 10 452; 11·26, 12·100,
 184, 518, 13 119, 149, 14·139; 16
 16, 17 401, 18 163, 171, 172, 243-44,
 271-72, 478-79, 582, 589, 590-95;
 19·728-41 *passim*, 20 320-21, 22·
 19, 23, 381, 24·1618, 1621, 27·393,
 394, 399-400, 405
 complete, 18 286-88, 549
 consciousness of, 19·981
 Cosmic, 22 320
 defined, 18 489, 506-07
 destiny of, 12 108-09
 effective cause of the fall into the Ignor-
 ance, 22·27
 and form, 18 579-80
 and the higher planes, 24·1155
 and the Inconscient (Inconscience), 22·
 9, 27, 279, 29 753
 and the Knowledge, *see* **Knowledge and**
the Ignorance
 and the mind, 18·171, 504-05
 and Mind and Supermind, 21·599
- an operation of knowledge, 18 402-04
 oppositions of, 19·942-43
 origin of, 18 488, 566-80 *passim*, 581-
 95 *passim*
 and the overmind, 24 1161
 place in the spiritual economy of the
 universe, 18 319-20
 of Self and of world, 18 562-65
 self-ignorance, 18 172
 seven types (sevenfold), 19 654-55, 697,
 728-41 *passim*, 27 406-08
 getting rid of, 27 410-11
 subjective, and objective, 23 894
 transcendence of, 22 22
 and transformation, 19·845
 transformed, 18·500, 19 741, 955, 1068-
 69
 world (life) of, and gnostic being(s), 19
 968-71 *passim*, 979, 1011-13, 1045-46,
 1062-64
See also **Avidya; Knowledge and the**
Ignorance, *cf* **Knowledge**, separative
- Ila**, 10 34, 68, 89-91, 312, 11·32
 and Sarama, 10·203
- Illness** (disease), 17·126-28, 24 1561-89
passim
 attacks of, 24 1564
 and the descent of the Force, 24 1768-69
 due to resistance, 25 158-59
 and equality, 23·664
 and the Force (spiritual force, the
 Mother's force), 22·217, 24·1563,
 1568-70, 25 353-55, 26 207-12, 500-
 01, *cf.* **Healing**
 forces of, 22 350, 24 1678
 of the Mother, 25 315-18
 and prayer, 26·201, 355
 suggestions of, 24 1570-75
 to be thrown out, not kept, 24·1342-43
cf. **Medical science**
- Illumined Mind**, 16·72; 18·277-78; 19·
 938, 944-46, 20·138, 452*fn*, 24 1154,
 1155
 and poetry, 9·292, 344, 348, 350, 365-66,
 29 806; *cf* **Overhead poetry***
cf. **Gradations between Mind and Super-**
mind
- Illusion** (the Cosmic Illusion), 16 137;

- 18 376-77, 399-400, 412-38, 439-81
passim, 492, 22 39, 50, 50*fn*
 See also **Maya**, *cf* **Illusionism**
- Illusionism**, 14 74, 179, 16 118-19, 136-37, 18 38-39, 119, 439-81, 19 859, 20 255
 accepted, 19 659
 experiences which are the foundation of, 20 350-51
 qualified, 18 454-55
 and self-consciousness, 18 507
 and spiritual experience, 18 469
 world-negating philosophy, 18 415-16
 See also **Mayavada**, *cf* **Adwaita**, **Illusion**
- Image(s)**,
 in Art, 9 486-87
 and experience of the universe, 18 427-29
 poetic, *see* **Poetic image**
 in prose style, 9 14
 in the statement of spiritual experience, 22 179-80
 of the superior planes, 19 778, 784, 789, 799, *cf* **World(s)**¹, subjective annexes to
 and Truth, 18 598, 945
 Vedic, *see* **Vedic symbols and images**
cf **Symbols**
- Image-worship**, 10 269*fn*, 17 269-71 *passim*
 in India, 14 89, 135; 16 365
 See also **Idol-worship**
- Imagination(s)**, 9 24-25, 167, 209-11, 219, 220, 275, 359, 486, 12 36-42 *passim*, 17 234, 236, 18 55, 56, 431, 435-36, 444, 517, 19 799, 25 99
 in Art, 3 415, 417, 418
 and experience, 9 323-24, 23 901-02, 1076
 and the higher *buddhi*, 20 297
 in the progress of humanity, 15 582
 and reason, and the gnosis, 20 463
 sexual, 24 1540, 1541
 spiritual, 9 26
 in the supermind, 21 829
 three functions of, 17 224
 as used by the developed logical intelligence, 21 823
- of the vital mind, 22 335, 336, 337, 338
- Immanence**, 18 397-98
- Immortality**, 10 62, 192, 195, 197, 419*fn*, 12 22, 58, 85, 89, 112, 117, 118-19, 161, 224, 225, 229, 13 408, 14 145, 16 88, 92; 18 2, 504, 19 636, 672, 687, 738-39, 742-64 *passim*, 821-23, 913, 27 379, 380, 399, 401, 508
 and birth, 12 112-13
 of the body, 19 822-23, 24 1229-39 *passim*
 consciousness of in the body, 22 20
 and mortality (death), 10 43; 11 26, 12 109-11, 204, 207, 208, 228-29; 13 56-58, 407-08, 16 338, 17 80, 20 420-21
- Immutability**,
 and mutability, 27 244-45
- Immutable, the/Immutable Self**, 12 98-99, 13 118
 and action, 13 245
 not void of relation, 13 328
 seeking after, and seeking after the Purushottama, 13 385-88
 union with, 13 223, 224
 See also **Akshara**
- Imperatives**, 18 313-14, 329-30, 19 1006-07, 21 868
- Imperfection(s)**, 16 198-99, 18 388-411 *passim*
 psychic rejection of, 18 395-97
 See also **Harmony**, disharmony, *cf* **Incapacity**, **Limitation**, **Perfection**, **Suffering***
- Imperialism**, 1 304-05, 15 328, 501-03, 22 490, 491; 26 397
 dominant phenomenon of the modern world, 15 324
 European, 3 164
 and liberty, 15 374-75
 and nationalism, *see* **Nationalism**, and imperialism
 and the possibility of international unity 15 372-81 *passim*
 resistance to, 3 193
cf **Empire**
- Impersonal, the**, 23 613-14, 1072, 27 390
 adoration of, 21 573

Impersonal (*cont*)

- expression of, **9** 39-40
- and the Integral Yoga, **22** 107-08, **26** 449
- surrender to, **23** 613
- and surrender to the Mother, **25** 132
- See also* **Personal and the Impersonal**
- Impersonal Divine**, **23** 1046, 1072
 - knowledge of need not affect the material facts of earth, **22**. 108
- Impersonality**, **13** 121, 123, 404, 514, 526-27, 529, **14** 195, **18** 224-25, 229, 275, **19** 901, 993-94, **20** 368, **24**: 1386
 - and equality, **13** 180
 - generally, and in work, **25** 211-12
 - mental, **18** 619
 - and Personality, *see* **Personality and Impersonality**
 - of the Self, **18** 347
 - a sign of the divine worker, **13** 171-72
 - See also* **Personality and Impersonality**
- Impersonal self**, **13**: 438, 439, 513-16 *passim*, 558, 562-63; **23**. 1009-10
 - cf.* **Nirguna and Saguna**
- Imposition**, **18**. 429-30
 - cf.* **Illusion**
- Incapacity**, **18**. 171, 195-97, 248, 497, **19** 973, **27** 384
 - cf.* **Imperfection; Limitation**
- Incarnation**, **22** 111, 401
 - and the Integral Yoga, **22** 112
 - spiritual gain in acceptance of the historical reality of, **22** 427
 - See also* **Avatar***
- Inconscience** (Inconscient), (the), **5** 579, **15** 158-59, **16** 16, 229, 259-64 *passim*, **17** 21, **18** 285, 287-88, 344, 550, 588-89, 606, **19** 665-66, 824-25, 1037-38; **22** 44, **27** 393, 399, 400
 - basis of the material world, **22**. 9
 - and the body, **16** 7, 10, 12, 24
 - consciousness in, *see* **Consciousness**, emerging etc
 - and the Ignorance, **22**: 9, 27, 279; **29** 753
 - and Superconscience, **18**. 318-19, **19**. 1013-14, 1017, 1035
 - transformation of, **19**: 953-54, 960-62, 968, 985, 1013, **24**: 1609

cf. **Matter, Nescience**

- Indeterminable** (indeterminability), **18** 297, 311-12, 316, 322, 333, 429
- Indeterminates**, **18** 296-99 *passim*, 317, 383
 - generic, **18** 299-300
- India**, **2** 49-51, **15** 178, 339, 342, 419, 438, 644, 645, 647, **27** 45-46, 311
 - after Independence, **26** 389
 - art of, *see* **Indian art**
 - asceticism in, **14** 74-75, 149, **15** 649
 - and enjoyment, **2** 397-98
 - and Asia, **1**. 815-17 *passim*
 - attempts to get behind conventions, **15** 22
 - attempt to overcome centrifugal tendency, **15** 268
 - civilisation/culture of, *see* **Indian civilisation/culture**
 - and the coming age, **2** 405
 - conception of man, nation, humanity, **17** 198-200
 - concentration on pure spiritual existence, **1**. 48, **16**. 310-11, 313
 - and conservation and progress, **16** 324-28 *passim*, **20**. 23
 - and the development of reason and spirituality in the infrarational age, **15**. 176-77 *passim*
 - and discipline, **25** 228
 - diversity in unity, **26**. 407-10
 - dream of a Christianised India, **15** 302
 - early vivacity of spiritual life, **15** 339-40
 - education in, *see* **Indian education, National Education** (Indian)
 - empires of, **14** 368-80 *passim*, **15**: 264, 341, 347
 - and England (the British Empire, British civilisation, etc), **1** 12-13, 32, 90-94 *passim*, 176, 269, 305, 316-17, 323-26, 351, 413-14, 417-20, 559-61, 573-77 *passim*, 834-35, 844-45, **2** 122-23, 213, 389-91, **14** 4, 4*fn*, **15** 301, 303, 313-17, 313*fn*, 317*fn*, 498, 521, **17** 387, **26** 395, **27** 10-14
 - and the English language, **15** 302, 494-95, 521
 - and ethics, *see* **Indian ethics**
 - evolution of (political), **15** 288-89

a Godhead (the Mother) not a piece of earth, **17** 347, **22** 424, **26** 388-89
 Guru of the nations, **1** 731, **3** 344-45
 and the higher knowledge, **16** 411-12
 Hindu-Mahomedan question, *see* **Indian National Movement**, Hindu-Mahomedan question
 Home Rule, **15** 506, **26** 35, **27** 505
 inclusion in the League of Nations, **15** 518*fn*
 interest in sports and physical exercise, **16** 1-2
 and Japan, **14** 253-54, 412
 languages, **15** 491*fn*
 literature of, *see* **Indian literature**
 menace of Asian Communist bloc, **15** 567
 message of, **2** 29-30
 mission (function) of, **1** 66, 713, 759-60, 837, 903, **14** 155, 158, 336
 and the Mongolian, **1** 813-17
 Mother of civilisations, **1** 843-44
 national education in, *see* **National Education [India]**
 National Movement, *see* **Indian Nationalist Movement**
 nineteenth century, **2**: 17, 36-37
 and original thinking, **3**. 110-13 *passim*
 the past and the future, **2**. 209-14
 philosophy of, *see* **Indian philosophy**
 polity, *see* **Indian society and polity**
 races of, **3**. 162-63, 213-14
 and recoil from the vital instincts, **15** 153
 reconstruction of British Presidencies and Provinces into a new system, **26** 407-10
 refusal of the ascetic, **18** 9
 regeneration, **1** 880-83 *passim*
 religion of, *see* **Indian religion**
 Renaissance in, **14** 385, 394, 397-433, **15**: 314
 and social machinery, **2**: 403-04
 society, *see* **Indian society and polity**
 spiritual achievement of Vedic India, **22** 1, 2-3
 spiritual and cultural unity of, **14** 365-68 *passim*
 and the spiritual field, **24** 1256

spiritual gift of to the world, **26**. 403, 406
 spiritual history of, **22** 2-3, 139
 spirituality, *see* **Indian Spirituality**
 Sri Aurobindo's message on the day of India's Independence, **26** 400-06
 Sri Aurobindo's position on Indian Independence, **26** 399-400
 survival of an atmosphere of spiritual seeking, **23** 557-58
 and Swaraj, *see* **Indian National Movement**, Swaraj
 and the threefold life, **20** 22-23
 three things necessary to Indian nationality, **2** 262
 unity, **2** 243-44, *cf* **Indian society and polity**, problem of unification
 vision of the Eternal in, **27**: 203-04
 and the West, *see* **India and the West**
 Western influence, **1** 40-41, **14**: 385-89 *passim*, 392-94 *passim*, 399, 408-10 *passim*, 411-16 *passim*, 430-32 *passim*; *see also* **India and the West**, *cf* **Indian society and polity**, effects of foreign invasions
 work of small kingdoms, larger kingdoms, empires, **15** 263-64
See also **Indian...**
India and the West (Europe), **1** 40-41, 842, 860-62; **14** 15-20 *passim*, 430-32 *passim*, **17** 183-84
 asceticism and materialism, **18** 9
 and barbarism and culture, **14** 176-77
 conception of life, **14**: 95-100 *passim*
 conflict and interpenetration, **14** 6-12 *passim*
 and freedom, **2** 83
 and the future, **14** 31-39 *passim*
 ideals, **16**. 329-30
 and (social) machinery, **2**. 17-18
 and pessimism, **14**: 73-74
 and philosophy, *see* **East and West**, and philosophy
 and the spirit and life, **14**: 409; **16**: 328-29
 in the spiritual field, **24** 1256
See also **India**, Western influence, **Indian civilisation/culture**, and external influence, *cf*. **East and West**

- Indian architecture**, 9: 410, 14: 213-25, 17: 275-76
 Dravidian, 14: 218, 219, 221
 Fatehpur-Sikri, 14: 224
 Indo-Moslem (Indo-Saracenic), 14: 205, 223-25, 17: 275-76
 Kirtimukha, 17: 302
 North Indian (Hindu), 14: 218-19, 221
 Taj Mahal, 14: 205, 224
Indian art, 2: 39, 3: 421-24 *passim*, 14: 149, 196-254; 17: 248; 27: 204
 Ajanta, 14: 239, 241, 244, 250-53
 architecture, *see* **Indian architecture**
 Bengal (Calcutta) School, 2: 39-40, 3: 421, 14: 9, 394, 421-22, 15: 495; 17: 302
 demands of, 3: 420
 and European art, 3: 413-16, 417-20, 425; 14: 202-04, 207, 211, 234, 245-48, 251-53; 17: 248, 280-81, 314-16
 European criticism and (mis)understanding of, 14: 200-01, 205-06, 212, 220-24, 226, 233-36, 257-58, 402; 17: 181, 275-76, 280-81
 modern, 14: 421-22, *see also above*: Bengal School
 and other Oriental Art, 17: 279-80
 outside influences on, 17: 302-03
 painting, *see* **Indian painting**
 revival of, 2: 396, 17: 252, 276-77, 300
 sculpture, *see* **Indian sculpture**
 spiritual aim and motive, 14: 208-10, 242, 422
 Vedantic, 2: 396
See also **Indian architecture**, **Indian painting**, **Indian sculpture**
Indian arts and crafts, 14: 253
Indian civilisation/culture,
 age of Kalidasa, 3: 221-27; *cf.* **Indian literature**, classical age
 ancient spirit and characteristic soul of, 14: 399-407 *passim*
 central conception, 14: 2-3
 conception (of life), 14: 96-107 *passim*, 108; *see also below*. and life
 decline of, 14: 173, 398-99, 407-08
 effect of Europe on, 14: 6-7, 10-11, 408-09, 412-15
 and European civilisation/culture, 14: 14-15, 18-20, 37-38, 70, 80-92, 121, 176-77, 192-94, 408-09; *see also* **India and the West**; *cf.* **East and West**
 and external influence, 14: 385-94, *cf.* **India**, and Western influence, **Indian society and polity**, effects etc.
 four historical stages of socio-political evolution, 14: 345
 and the future of humanity, 14: 13-20 *passim*, 26, 31-39 *passim*
 greatness of ancient, 14: 25
 influence on Europe (the West), 14: 15-18, *see also* **India and the West**
 and life, 14: 69-75 *passim*, 93-107, 108, 179-82, 183-95, 401-02
 modern, 14: 29-30
 and philosophy, science, religion, 9: 216, 15: 170, 17: 167-68
 Renaissance in, 14: 385, 394, 397-433; 15: 314
 spiritual idea and aim of, 14: 13-14, 121-22, 156-57, 172-73, 335
 three moods of Aryan civilisation, 3: 217-28 *passim*
 three periods (ages) of, 14: 109-10, 402-03, 406-07
 of Vikramaditya, 3: 11
 Western (Occidental) misunderstanding of, 14: 50-51, 54-55, 94-95
See also **India**
Indian education,
 ancient, 3: 331-39 *passim*; 14: 70, 115
 and the *guru*, 17: 210
 Colleges and Universities, 3: 125-29 *passim*, 130-33 *passim*, 26: 410-11
 a National University, 1: 718-19, 760-61
 National, *see* **National Education**
Indian epics, 9: 267, 10: 19*fn*, 14: 149, 169, 284-93, 294, 15: 288-89; 27: 153-55
 and the Dharma, 14: 287-88, 289, 372
cf. **Itihasa**, **Mahabharata**, **Ramayana**
Indian ethics, 14: 90-92, 167-68, 168-71 *passim*, 27: 204
See also **Dharma**
Indian literature, 14: 185-86, 222, 255-321
 of Bengal, *see* **Bengali literature**
 characters (figures) of, 14: 192, 290, 292;

- 27: 154, *cf.* Kalidasa, characters of classical age, 3: 224, 14: 294-306, 307 and Elizabethan poetry, 9: 112-13 drama, *see* Sanskrit drama
epics, *see* Indian epics
European misunderstanding of, 14: 257-58
Hindu myth, 27: 148-55 *passim*
Sutras, 14: 283
Upanishads, *see* Upanishads
Veda, *see* Veda
See also Indian poetry; Sanskrit poetry
Indian mind, 14: 267-68, 307, 16: 242
and European art, 14: 202-04
ideals of, 14: 405-06
intuitive, 14: 341
native tendency, 14: 418
and religion, 14: 123
and spirituality, 14: 400-01
westward advance, 17: 183
Indian National Congress, 1: 5-22 *passim*, 41-43, 46, 145, 893-95 *passim*; 2: 101-03, 175-79 *passim*, 205, 215, 220-21, 295-97 *passim*, 321-23 *passim*, 314-15; 17: 355, 358-59; 26: 17, 26-29 *passim*; 27: 63
Allahabad Convention [1908], 1: 870-74 *passim*, 899, 900, 904
Amritsar Congress, 26: 430
Calcutta Congress [1906], 1: 201-04, 26: 45
constitution, 1: 746-47, 773-76 *passim*, 830-33, 27: 1-2, 2-5 *passim*
election of the President, 1: 820-23 *passim*
function, 1: 773-76, 780, 820
imbroglio at Nagpur [1907], 1: 569-72, 583-85, 586-89, 590-94
oligarchy and democracy, 1: 785-89 *passim*, 830-33
proposed Congress in London, 2: 160-61, 170-71
Surat Congress [1907], 1: 638-39, 648-51, 850-51, 890, 17: 355; 26: 32, 46, 47-49
Indian National Movement/Indian Nationalism,
advance in 1907, 1: 261-63
Bande Mataram [newspaper], 1: 523, 26: 27-30 *passim*, 42; *see also* Sri Aurobindo², and *Bande Mataram*
Bande Mataram Case, 1: 542-46, 547-50, 551-54
Bhawani Mandir, 1: 59-74, 26: 51
Bengal and, *see* Bengal, and the Indian National Movement
Boycott, 1: 86, 101-02, 103, 120, 124-28 *passim*, 292-95 *passim*, 480, 481-83 *passim*, 501-03, 715-16, 776, 866, 2: 128, 132, 155, 293, 347-52, 17: 359, 26: 31; 27: 6-8, 64-65 *passim*
social, *see below*: social boycott
and caste, 1: 533-35 *passim*, 630-33 *passim*
Colonial Self-Government, 1: 205-06
Congress, *see* Indian National Congress
Cripps' offer, 26: 39, 40, 54*fn*, 399
Sri Aurobindo's message to Cripps, 26: 399
defensive resistance, 1: 114-16 *passim*, 120-22 *passim*; *cf. below*. passive resistance
the demand of the Mother, 1: 852-55
deportation, 1: 360-64; 2: 53-56, 58-60
disintegration of [1910], 2: 382
and faith, 1: 289-91 *passim*, 612-13, 661, 764; 2: 70-71
God (etc.) and the National Movement, 1: 334-35, 391, 482-83, 497, 652-65 *passim*, 669, 716, 750, 871; 2: 44-47 *passim*, 50-52, 62, 70, 103-05 *passim*, 410-12 *passim*, 431-32
Hindu-Mahomedan (Muslim) question, 1: 252-53, 330-32, 358, 369-72 *passim*, 402-03; 2: 23-24, 259-62 *passim*, 278-79, 309; 26: 402, 404; 27: 20-22
Comilla riots, 1: 209-14, 215-19 *passim*, 251-52, 369, 370, 371
Jamalpur riots, 1: 285-88, 345-46, 352-54, 371
Home Rule, *see* India, Home Rule
Khilaphat agitation, 15: 645
and Labour, 1: 752-54 *passim*
and the law, 1: 108-11, 113-15 *passim*, 121, 181-82, 384-85, 707-09, 908; 2: 184-85
Loyalists, *see below*: Parties
mission of Nationalism, 2: 210
Moderate Party, *see below*: Parties

Indian National Movement (*cont*)

Montagu-Chelmsford Reforms, **26** 35-36, **27** 498

moral force (strength) of, **1** 741, **2** 125 and morality, **1**: 124-28 *passim*

National Education, *see* **National Education**, and the Indian National Movement

national festivals, **2**. 146-49 *passim*

Nationalist ideal, **1** 904-05

Nationalist Party, *see below* Parties

and Native Princes, **1** 393-95 *passim*

"no control, no cooperation (assistance)", **1** 106, **2** 128, 131, 133, **2** 158-59, **26** 35

Non-Cooperation, **27**. 498-99

Parties Nationalists and Moderates (and Loyalists), **1** 182-83, 191-94 *passim*, 201-02, 229-33, 296-99 *passim*, 300-03, 569-72, 583-85, 590-94, 615-19, 621-23, 640-43, 648-49, 780-84 *passim*, 785-89 *passim*, 864-66, 867-69 *passim*, 871-74 *passim*, 875-78 *passim*, 906, **2** 177-79, 192-93, 196-99, 200-01, 295-97 *passim*, 314-16, 319-23 *passim*, **27** 59-61 *passim*

Loyalists, **1** 298, 300-02, 304

Moderates, **2** 309-13

Nationalists/Extremists (Nationalism), **1**. 597-600, 867-69 *passim*, 870-74 *passim*, 902-05 *passim*, 906-10, **2** 124-34 *passim*, 219-25, 324-28 *passim*, 388-89

passive resistance, **1**: 89-123; **2**. 77-80 *passim*; *see also* **Passive resistance**, *cf. above* defensive resistance

and physical education, **1**. 218-19; **2** 87-88, 92

and the policy of repression, **1** 333-36 *passim*, 337-40 *passim*, 359-60, 383-86 *passim*, 423-25 *passim*, 447-52 *passim*, 522-23 *passim*, 579-80, 607-11 *passim*; **2**: 61-62, 100-01

and the Press, **1** 400, 719-20, 790-93 *passim*

and the proletariat, **1** 44-45, 54

and revolution (armed revolt etc), **1**. 97-98, 891, 898, 899; **2** 383-84, 387-92

passim, **26**. 17, 21-22, 37; *cf below* Terrorism

Risley Circular, **1** 327-30, 376-81, 405-07, 416, 902

Samiti(s), **1** 809, 884-88, **2** 87-97

self-development, **1**: 85-89 *passim*, 95-100 *passim*, 103, 118-22 *passim*

social boycott, **1**. 111-12, 121, **2**. 144, 182-83

and strength (the need for strength), **1** 62-69 *passim*, 244, 320, 664, 836; **2** 65-66

students and politics, **1** 327-30 *passim*, 357-58, 359, 377-81, 405-07, 416, **2** 139-42 *passim*, **27**. 68

subjective, **15** 33

Swadeshi, **1** 95, 96, 103, 146, 149, 293-95 *passim*, 357-59 *passim*, 503, 555, 659, 849, **2** 64, 138, 347-52 *passim*; **14** 9, **15** 32, **17** 359, 362, **26** 25, 30-31

Swaraj, **1**. 85, 118, 399-400, 465, 513-14, 698-99, 730-31, 738-39, 765-66, 884-88 *passim*, 902, **2** 63-64, 126-27, 131-32, **17**. 359, **26** 15*fn*, 25

Terrorism, **2** 99, 115, 283, 333-34, 345, 370-74 *passim*, 375-76, 382, 384-86, 387-89, 391, 399-400; *cf above* and revolution

and unity, **1** 314-18 *passim*, 566-68 *passim*, 615-17 *passim*, 621-23 *passim*, 867-69 *passim*

and the village, **1**: 736-38 *passim*, 884-88 *passim*

Yugantar, **1** 262, 430, 490, 497, 504, 792, **2** 383, 384, **26** 24, 41-42

Indian painting, **14** 239-53

Ajanta, **14** 239, 241, 244, 250-53

Bagh caves, **14** 240, 241

of Bengal, *see* **Bengal (Calcutta) School of Art**

continuity of pictorial tradition (persistent tradition) **14**: 239-42, **17**: 302-03

expression of life and character in, **14**: 247, 251-53

Khotan frescoes, **14** 241

later, **14**: 252

Moghul, **14**. 70, 239, 253

Rajput, **14** 70, 239, 240, 241, 242, 250

- recent, **3** 427-29
 Śigiriya, **14** 240, 241
 six limbs (*sadanga*), **14** 240, 243-44, 248-50
 spirit and motive of, **14** 242-53 *passim*
 treatment of human figure, **14** 249
cf **Indian art**
- Indian philosophy**, **14** 58-59, 76, 167, **16** 335, 362, **18** 69
 in the classical age, **14** 308-10
 European notions of, and attitude towards, **14** 53-61, 66-67
 and European philosophy, **14** 57, 420-21
 and Indian religion, **14** 52, 55, 76
 and the Indian renaissance, **14** 420-21
 objective of, **14** 55
 in the post-Vedic age, **14** 148
 and religion and science, *see* **Indian civilisation/culture**, and philosophy, science, religion
 and religion and Yoga, **14** 310
 six philosophical schools (Daśhanas), **12**: 522, **17** 293
 and the study of Nature, **14**: 67-68
 Sutras, **14** 283
 synthetic and analytic tendencies of, **17**. 292-93
 Vaishnava, **16** 350
cf **Indian religion**, **Indian thought**, **Philosophy**, in the East
- Indian poetry**, **9** 56, 236, 245, 253, **14** 258
 Bengali, *see* **Bengali poetry**
 devotional, of regional tongues, **14** 317-19
 dramatic, *see* **Sanskrit drama**
 Hindi, **14** 319
 Indo-English, **9**: 280, 453-56, 457-59; **26** 290
 Maratha, **14** 318-19
 narrative, of regional tongues, **14** 319-20
 and poetic truth, **9** 218
 regional, **14** 315-21, **17** 306
 Sanskrit, *see* **Sanskrit poetry**
 Shaivite, **9** 245, **14**: 316, 319
 Vaishnava, *see* **Vaishnava poetry**
cf. **Eastern poetry**, **Indian literature**, **Sanskrit poetry**
- Indian polity**, *see* **Indian society and polity**
- Indian religion**, **14** 121-55, 432-33, **16** 324, 325, **19** 864, 872-73
 age of the Upanishads, **14**. 146-48, *see also* **Upanishads**
 and ethics, **14** 90-92, 167-71, *see also* **Indian ethics**, *cf* **Dharma**
 European (Western) misunderstanding of, **14** 76-92, 122-24, 129, 133-34
 four elements, **14** 124-25
 and freedom and authority, **14** 130-33
 fundamental idea, **14** 125-27
 and India's immortality, **12** 503
 and life, **14** 158-71
 and the life of the masses, **14** 188-89
 new activity, **14** 418-20
 and philosophy, **14** 52, 55, 76, 308
 and science, *see* **Indian civilisation/culture**, and philosophy, science, religion
 and philosophy and Yoga, **14**. 310
 and polytheism, **14** 134, 135, 137*fn*
 post-Vedic age, **14** 148-51
 Purano-Tantric stage, **14** 151-53, 157, 311-13 *passim*, 407, *cf* **Puranas**, **Tantras**
 religions of Bhakti, **14**: 314, 407
 Shaivism, **3** 226, 227
 three fundamentals, **14** 136-38
 three stages, **14**. 154-55, 157-58
cf **Buddhism**, **Hinduism**, **Indian philosophy**, **Indian spirituality**, **Jainism**, **Sanatana Dharma**, **Sikhism**, **Vaishnava religion**; **Vedic religion**
- Indian scholarship**, **3** 180-81, **17** 290, 299
Indian sculpture, **9** 410, **14** 226-38, **17** 277-82 *passim*
 European criticism of, **14**: 233-36 *passim*
 and European sculpture, **17** 280
 Gandharan sculpture, **14** 405, **17** 276, 303
 and Greek sculpture, **14**: 203, 228-31 *passim*
 a panel from a temple at Mahabalipuram, **17** 300-01
 Shaivite, *see* **Shaivite sculpture**
 treatment of human figure, **14** 231, 235-37; **17**. 301
- Indian society and polity**, **1**. 767-69; **14** 322-81

Indian society (cont)

assemblies, **14** 350, 352-54, 357
Chakravarti Raja (*cakravartin*), Aswamedha and Rajasuya sacrifices, **14**. 371; **15** 288
Commons, **1**: 768
communal life and principle of communal freedom, **14**. 341-43, 346-47, 369
the Council, **1**: 768, **14**: 350-51
and democracy, **1**. 767-69 *passim*, **14**. 324, 389, 405; **15**: 324, 338
effects of foreign invasions, **14**. 376-80, *cf.* **India**, and Western influence
and foreign rule, *cf.* **Nation**, and foreign rule
four historical stages of socio-political evolution, **14**: 345
four objects of life, *see* **Four objects of life**
four orders (*caturvarna*), *see* **Four orders**
guilds, **14**: 352, 356
hereditary principle, **14**: 325-26
Indian and modern social systems, **13**. 45-46
inertia and narrowness in later times, **3**. 110
joint family in, **14** 357-58, **15**: 151
the King (monarchy), **1**: 767-69 *passim*, **14**: 170, 327, 329-33, 342, 350, 351-52, 359-61, 371, 405, **15**. 338, 424-25, 434, 446, 446*fn*
middle class (burgess), **1**: 18, 47-49 *passim*, 54-56 *passim*, 316-18 *passim*; **3**: 88
new awakening, **14**: 424-25
orthodoxy and reform, **3**. 120-24
political conditions in the time of the Mahabharata, **3**: 189-96
political structure, **14**: 350-55
politics of Chanakya and Vyasa, **3**: 164
privileged classes, **15**: 270
problem of unification, **14**: 362-81; *cf.* **India**, unity
religious community, **14**: 358-59, 370
republics in, **14**: 327-28, 349
sattwic, **27**: 282, 284, 285
social hierarchy and formation of the nation-unit, **15**: 352, 353, 355
theory and principle of, **14**: 334-44 *passim*

townships, **14** 356, 357
variations in religious and civil customs permitted, **15** 431
village community, **14**: 346-47, 356-57, 369-70, *cf.* **Indian National Movement**, and the village
visah, **14**: 188, 325, 350
women in, **3**: 296, **14** 348-49; **15**: 340
Indian spirituality, **14**: 75, 97, 121-38 *passim*, 139-55 *passim*, 156-71 *passim*, 399, 400-01, **23**: 556
Indian thought,
history of, **13**: 7
cf. **Indian mind**, **Indian philosophy**
Indicative (veridical) sciences,
and knowledge of past, present and future, **21**. 860-61, **27**. 371
cf. **Astrology**; **Cheirromancy**, **Graphology**
Indifference¹, **13**: 181, 197, 198-99; **18**. 109, **20**. 214-15, 339; **21**: 684-85, 691
See also **Udasinata**, *cf.* **Equality**¹, philosophic
Indifference², *see* **Pain and pleasure**, and indifference
Individual, (the), **3**: 371, **15**: 231, **16**: 156-60; **18**: 365-87 *passim*
and the Absolute, **18**: 476, **19**. 1070
apparent and real, **20**: 420
and Brahman, **12**: 80-81
cannot determine the life of society, **15**: 435-36
as a centre (of the Divine), **18**: 58-59, 342-43; **19**: 927, 951-52
and the collectivity/collective being/community, *see* **Individual and the collectivity***
complete, **19**: 974
conscious instrument of Shakti (Consciousness-Force), **18**: 631-32; **19**: 924-25, 927-29 *passim*
conscious progressive, **15**: 488-89
and the cosmic consciousness, **20**: 394-95, 395-96
and the cosmic purpose, **19**: 758-60, 768-69
and the Cosmos, **27**: 214
and the destiny of Man, **15**. 58
and the Divine, **21**: 651

and the Divine Being, **18** 358
 emergence of infinite consciousness in, **18** 113
 and establishment of the supramental consciousness, **22** 14-15
 eternity of, considered, **19** 742-64
 and family, society, nation, **15** 149-50
 and the force of the Zeitgeist (Kali), **3** 354-56
 a formation of the Reality, **19** 1049
 gnostic, **19** 971-73, *see also* **Gnostic being**
 and large organisations of unity (e.g. the Roman Empire), **15** 265
 liberation of, **18** 37-41
 and mankind (humanity), **15** 60-61, 554, *cf.* **Individual and the collectivity**, and mankind
 in Matter, Life, mental being (mān), **15** 56-57
 in mutual unity with the All, **18** 210-11, *see also* **Individual and the universe***
 not limited to the physical body, **22** 313
 and the Overmind, **19** 951-52, 970
 percipient, **18** 443, 448
 perfection of, **19** 696, 1046-47
 pressing need of, **20** 326-37
 primal law and purpose of, **15** 29
 progress of individuals in society not equal, **15** 269
 and religion, **19** 869-70, 873
 right to a full life and development, **15** 20
 as the Self, **20** 359
 self-affirming vital and physical individual, **18** 611-12
 sense of separateness, **18** 465-66
 Shankara on, **18** 462-63
 significance of, **19** 669-73, 755-56
 and society, *see* **Individual and the collectivity***
 in solidarity with all his kind, **15** 40
 as a soul, **15** 20
 and spiritual evolution, **19** 885; *see also* **Spiritual evolution**
 and the State, **15** 42, 45, 196, 197, 199-200, 273, 274-76, 278-84, 486, 606
 suppression of, **19** 1057
 in the supramental creation, **19** 971
 and the Transcendence, **18** 463; **21**

241-42, *see also* **Individual, Universal, Transcendent**
 true (spiritual, divine, real) individual(ity), **13** 529-30, **15** 39-40, 46-47, 227, **16** 142, **18** 147-48, 154, 342-43, 369, 373, 386-87, **19** 694-95, 740, 741, 951-52; **20** 360, 392, 420, **22** 46; **23** 638, *see also* **Person***
 uniqueness, **16** 157
 universalised (universalisation of the individual(ity)), **12** 222, 230; **15** 227; **16** 293; **18** 45, 541-42, **19** 679-80, 930-31, 951, **20** 245-46, **21** 613-15, 849, **22** 56; **23** 1072, *see also* **Universalisation**, *cf.* *above*: true Individual, *cf.* **Individual and the universe**; **Universality**
 and the universe, *see* **Individual and the universe***
See also **Man**, *cf.* **Soul**
Individual being(s), **22** 285
 exist everywhere in the universe, **23** 1086
 that by which ignorance but also liberation is possible, **20** 419
cf. **Individual life**
Individual and the collectivity (aggregate, community, group, society, etc), **1** 306; **15** 40, 52-53, 150, 267-71, 272-77, 534, **16** 363; **19** 692-94 *passim*, 1046-51, 1060-62; **27** 385, 386
 collectivist idea, **15** 195-97
 and ego, **20** 343-44
 in India, **13** 129
 in infrarational societies, **15** 197-98
 interdependence of, **20** 182
 and mankind (humanity), **15** 61-64, 398-400; *cf.* **Individual**, and mankind
 in small communities, **15** 340
 and the socialistic principle, **15** 188-89
 and the spiritual change, **15** 231-33
 and standards of conduct, **20** 182-89 *passim*
 in the sub-tamasic state of society, **27** 277-79
 and supramental action, **20** 195
 in the tamasic state of society, **27** 274
 and the threefold life, **20** 17
 in the view of modern Science, **15** 49

- Individual and the Universal**, 3 371, 12 73, 16 273, 293, 294, 18 378-79, 19 759-60, 768-69, 21 613-14
to man, 16 267
to Supermind and to Mind, 12 183, 21 758-59
See also **Individual and the universe***
- Individual and the universe**, 15 23, 16 156; 18 43-46, 19 974-75, 1049
and the Supreme, 20 279
See also **Ati-Soul**, and the individual, **Individual and the Universal**, **Individuality**, and cosmicity, **Man**, and the universe, *cf.* **Individual**, universalised
- Individual consciousness**,
can know itself as universal and transcendent, 18 341-42
and cosmic consciousness, 22 314-15
- Individual Divine**, 20 244, 23 510
cf. **Divine**, three aspects of
- Individualisation**, 18: 367-71
and aggregation, 19: 202
- Individualism**,
and collectivism, 15 272-73
opens the way to the age of reason, 15 182
principle of, 15: 48
subjective, 15 52
vice (weakness) of, 15. 202, 282
- Individualistic age**, 15 11-20, 21-23
creation of, 15 10
principle of, 15 48
two desiderata, 15 15-16
cf. **Rational age**
- Individualistic democracy**, 15: 184-87, 648
- Individuality**, 3: 364, 540, 27. 274-75
and the cosmic energies, 18 543-44
and cosmicity, 19 1001, *see also* **Individual and the universe***
and ego(ism), 24. 1368
and essentiality and commonality, 18: 381, 382; *cf.* **Individual**, **Universal**, **Transcendent**
loss of sense of individuality in peace and wideness, 24 1196
and the Overmind, 19: 950-51
in poetry, 9 53, 55-56
principle of, 22. 296
true, spiritual, real, *see* **Individual**, true
universalised, *see* **Individual**, universalised
- Individual life**, 18. 191-92
cf. **Individual being**
- Individual self**, 15 52
the central being, not the body, 22 279-80
a portion of the Transcendent and cosmic Self, 22 285
- Individual, Universal** (Universe, Cosmic), **Transcendent**, 12 183, 16 267; 18: 37, 309, 341-42, 378-79, 385-86, 19 679-80, 20. 26-27, 242-46, 247, 282, 23 509-11, 25 20-25
the Transcendent, Universal and Individual Mother, 25 20-25
See also **Reality**, and the universe and the individual, **Spirit**, and the individual and the universal, *cf.* **God**, and **Man** and **Nature**, **God and the world**; **Individuality**, and essentiality and commonality, **Purusha**, as eternal etc., **Realisations**, three fundamental
- Indra**, 10 55, 68, 81, 86, 162, 162*fn*, 183, 186, 249-53 *passim*, 274, 326, 333, 370*fn*, 448, 11 30-31, 12 130, 215, 14: 266, 27. 158
and Agastya, 10. 243-44
and Angirasa, Angirasas, 10 154, 161-62, 177
and the Angirasa legend, 10. 133-34, 135, 138
and Brihaspati, 10 313
and the finding of Swar or the Sun, 10: 145-46
in the Kena Upanishad, 12 217, 218-19
and Kutsa, 13 16, 18-19
and the Maruts, 10 256-62
in the Taittiriya Upanishad, 14. 275
as Valahan, 10. 88
and Vayu, 10. 298, 299, 300
and Virochana, 3. 171, 177
- Indriya(s)**, 10 68
of knowledge and of action, 27 219, 238, *cf.* **Organs**, of knowledge and of action; **Senses**, of knowledge and of action

Industrialism, 1 236, 14 388, 15 187
Inertia, 18 232, 235, 244-45, 23 686, 24 1221-22, 1428, 1436-40 *passim*, 1461, 1462, 1577, 1584, 27: 393, 394
 and action of the hostile forces, 24 1760
 brought up by overstrain, 23 702
 and the descent of peace, 24 1199-1201
 as a fundamental obstacle, 24 1663
 and meditation, 23 739
 primal, 24 1436
See also Tamas
Infinite, the, 18 296-97, 326-33 *passim*
 conscious, 16 182
 and the finite, 13 144, 17 151, 18: 328, 338, 465-66, 19 977, 1069
 in the Supermind, 16 45
 logic of, *see Logic*, of the Infinite
 in the plane of the gnosis, 20 472
 timeless Infinite and Infinite in time, 21: 853
Infinity, 12 22; 16 150, 18 74
 of the Self, spiritual and essential, 20 107
 various impressions on the approach or entry into, 22 63
Infrarational, the, 15 119
Infrarational age, 15 173, 174-79
Initiation (*dikṣā*), 19 905
 and the Integral Yoga, 23 849, 26 175
Inner being (inner mental, vital, physical), 9 342, 533, 18 532, 533-40, 543, 549, 556-57, 19 722, 22: 307-13 *passim*; 23 519, 24 1097, 1113, 1164-65, 1178, 1209, 1409; 26 96
 all is possible to, 23 551
 can easily open to the Truth, 23 995
 composition of, 23 1005
 connects the psychic and the external being, 24 1113
 entry into, *see Inward movement*
 and the inner Law, 16 212
 knowledge of, 18 534-44; 22 269
 living in, 23 1012, 1025-26; *see also Inner consciousness*, living in, **Inner life**
 meaning, 22 373, 23 1008
 no centre for, 22 373
 opening of, 19 936
 and spiritual experience, 19 909

opens inwardly to the psychic being, above to the Self or Spirit, 23 1020-21
 and the outer being, *see Inner being and outer being*
 and the Overmind, 19 950
 and the psychic (inmost) being, 22 269, 270, 292, 308, 23 995, 1000, 1005
 rising to meet the higher consciousness, 24 1102
 separated, free from inertia, 24 1201
 stage in sadhana in which the inner being begins to awaken, 23 1002
See also Subliminal, the; **Subliminal self**
Inner being and outer (external) **being** (nature etc), 14 139, 18 229-30, 19 904-05, 959, 22 305, 306, 311, 23: 997, 999, 1020-21, 24 1645, 1651-55
 and the ascent, 19 959
 breaking the wall between etc, 19 930-31, 23 991-95
 and hostile attacks, 24 1757
 and peace, 23 650
 and the spiritual opening, 19 959
 and transformation, 9 513
See also Subliminal self, and surface self
Inner consciousness, 17 21-22
 and difficulties of the outer nature, 24: 1135
 experiences of, 23: 991-1070
 and the higher consciousness, 22 308
 living in, 23 1012, 1025-26; *see also Inner being*, living in; **Inner life**
 and outer (surface) consciousness (mind), 22 307-08, 312, 348-50, 23 690, 996, 1001, 1003, 1004, 1015; *see also Inner being and outer being*; *cf. Inner mind*, and outer mind
See also Subliminal consciousness
Inner experience(s), 23 991-1170
 perfectly real in their own way, 23 993
Inner Guide, 20: 55-56
Inner life, 19: 718, 1036
 and the gnostic being (life), 19 977-80, 1019-23 *passim*
See also Inner being, living in, **Inner consciousness**, living in, **Life**, living within
Inner mind, 9 343-44, 350-51, 22: 325, 23: 1019

- Inner mind** (*cont*)
 and outer mind (brain), 23· 998, 1013,
cf Inner consciousness, and outer
 consciousness
 very wide, 23 1022
See also Subliminal mind
- Inner senses**, *see* Senses, inner
- Inner** (internal) vision (sight), 20· 290-91,
 23· 942-46, 1000, 1002, 26 359-60
 helpful in the sadhana, 23· 1027
 of the past, 23 945
cf Senses, inner, Vision
- Inner voice**, 23 952, 953
- Inner ..** *see also* Inward ..; Subliminal .
- Inquisition**, the, 15· 164, 357
- Insanity**, *see* Madness
- Inspiration**, 17· 79, 18· 125, 275, 949,
 20 297; 24· 1262
 and effort, 23· 696-97
 imaged as Saraswatī, 10 85, 86-94
passim, 95, 11· 10
 intuitive, 21· 783, 785
 mind of (inspired mind), 21· 869-70
 poetic, *see* Poetic inspiration
 in poetry and in other work, 23· 699
 and the Representative Supermind, 17· 26
 and revelation, 9· 354
 supramental, 21 790
See also Poetic inspiration
- Instinct(s)**, 15· 96, 613-15 *passim*, 19· 897,
 988, 20· 460; 21· 765
- Instrument**,
 of the Asuric forces and of the Divine
 Force, 26 393
 conscious, 20· 219; 21· 739; 25· 202
 disabilities of, and the Force, 23· 697
 of the Divine Mother, 25· 16
 egoism of, 20· 236-39; 21· 738, 24· 1385;
see also Ego, instrumental
 instrument of action of sattwic, rajasic,
 tamasic and of liberated man, 13· 483
 and the Worker and the Master (of
 works), 16· 287-90 *passim*
- Integralisation**, 20· 172
cf Integration of the being
- Integrality**, 20· 43-44; 21· 588
- Integral** (synthetic) theories of existence,
 19· 667, 676-81
- Integral Yoga** (the Yoga of Sri Aurobindo),
 20· 14; 23 545, 26· 95-97
 and its acceptance by humanity, 26· 138-
 40
 aim (object, goal) of, 16· 411; 17· 49-51,
 61-65 *passim*, 66, 20 39-40, 56-57,
 83, 122-23, 159, 266-67, 305-06, 417,
 21· 562-63, 22· 14, 41, 112, 274, 23·
 503-22, 545, 559, 561, 803, 26· 97
 first aim, 23· 635
 first, second and third objects, 21 587
 imperative supreme goal, 20· 139
cf Goal, Yoga, object of
 basis, 22 69-70, 27 478
 central process, 24· 1163-70
 demands total dedication, 23 519
 difficulties of the path, 24· 1615-1727
 fitness for, 24· 1318, 1449, *see also*
 Adhikara, Capacity
 fundamental realisations of, 24· 1091
 and the Gita's Yoga, 22· 69, 70; 23·
 580, 669
 and the Guru (Master), 23· 614-15,
 1045, 1051; 24· 1169; 26· 97; *see*
also Guru
 human relationships and, 23· 803-43
 ideal working of, 20· 86
 joint creation of Sri Aurobindo and the
 Mother, 26· 459
 and Kundalini, 22· 73-74; 23· 992, 24·
 1147-48, 26· 111
 law of, 24· 1148
 method, 20· 40-42, 23· 605, 655
 natural order of, 24· 1223
 necessity of work in, 25· 199
 newness of (novelty of Sri Aurobindo's
 message), 22· 69-70, 99-101; 23 535
 no formal initiation (*dikṣā*), 23· 849, 26·
 175
 not many can really meet the demands it
 makes on the nature, 23· 848
 and occultism, 22 75, 76, 77
 and the old yogas, 23· 526
 order of the working of the Force in,
 24· 1624-26
 and other paths, 22· 39-133; 26· 95-140
 place of meditation, bhakti, works, 23·
 525-41 *passim*; *cf* Knowledge, and

works and devotion
 in principle, **22** 3-4
 principle of, **21**. 583-89, **23**: 509, 604, 803, 848
 sadhana of, **23** 505
 two aims, **17**: 49
 see also **Sadhana**
 self-offering, surrender, bhakti, the base of, **23** 534
 Sri Aurobindo's teaching and method of Sadhana, **26**: 95-97
 and the Tantra, **22**: 73-75, **24**. 1147,
 cf. above: and Kundalini
 three stages of the process of, **20**: 52-55
 two movements and a transitional stage, **20** 79-81
 two transformations of, **23**: 784
 and Vaishnava Bhakti, **23**: 794
 and Vedanta, **22**: 73
 the Yoga and its objects, **16**: 409-30
See also **Purna Yoga**; *cf.* **Sadhana**; **Yoga**
Integration [evolutionary process], **19**: 702-25 *passim*, 934, 955-59 *passim*
cf. **Evolution**, process of
Integration of the being (personality), **22**: 53, 186
cf. **Integralisation**
Intellect, **3**: 328; **12**. 189, **18**: 710, **19**: 877-80, **24**: 1243-50 *passim*
 can disengage itself from the work, **15** 95-96
 critical intellect, **29**: 744-45
 denying spirituality, **19**: 871-72
 development and transformation of in the process of intuitivisation, **21**: 775-77
 dialectical, **18** 493
 difficulty of giving up intellectual convictions, **23**. 909
 double working: dispassionate, and interested, **15**: 110, *see also* **Reason**, double action
 faith of, **21**: 748-49
 function, **15**: 105-06; **24**: 1245
 and the heart and life, **21**: 553-55
 and human progress, **3**: 359
 incapable of knowing the supreme Truth, **22**: 157-58
 intellectual preparation for Yoga, **20** 75
 and "intelligence", **24**: 1248-49
 and intuition, **18** 330, **23** 577
 and lyric poetry, **9** 259-60
 and mystic or spiritual experience, **22**: 181-84
 need of intellectual passivity, **20**: 301-02
 not the highest power of our being, **9**: 89-90
 and poetic inspiration, **9**. 292, 323
 and poetic intelligence, **9** 342-43
 and poetry, **9** 348, 353
 and pure reason, **24**: 1248
 real office of, **17** 219
 transformation of, **20**: 404; **21**: 776
 two classes of functions, **17** 207, 247,
 see also **Thought**, two sides
 use of speech, **9**. 269
 value of art in training the intellect, **17**: 247-48
 and yogic and ordinary knowledge, **20**: 288
See also **Buddhi**, **Intelligence**; **Intellectual mind**, **Reason**; **Thinking mind**; **Understanding**; *cf.* **Logic**, **Mind***
Intellectualisation, **19**: 867-68
Intellectuality,
 third power of the ancient Indian spirit, **14**: 402, 403-04
Intellectual mind, **21**: 763
See also **Intellect***
Intellectuals,
 dissatisfaction with the middle class, **15**: 449
 intellectual man, and the emotional man, **24**. 1250
 intellectual thinker, and the mystic, **23**: 770-71
 not wholly or merely rational, **15**. 174
 cf. **Mental man**
Intelligence, **15**: 76; **16**: 216, 217, **18**: 89, 136, 175, 349; **20**: 468
 and action, **15**: 110-11
 double action, **15**: 106
 equality of, **21**: 690; *cf.* **Thinking mind**, equality of
 human intelligence, and the animal, **18**. 614-15; **19**: 924

Intelligence (*cont*)

and "intellect", **24** 1248-49
and Karma, **16** 188
and life, *see* **Life**, and reason (intelligence)
logical, and intuitive, **21** 767-68
perfection of, **21** 709-10, *see also* **Buddhi-shakti**
poetic, *see* **Poetic intelligence**
practical, **15** 396
and reading, **24** 1278-79
supramental intelligence (*prajñāna*), **21** 832
supreme Intelligence, **22** 44
tamasic, rajasic and sattwic, **18** 619-20;
see also **Mind**, tamasic, rajasic and
sattwic
three movements of, **21** 811-12, *see also*
Buddhi, three stages of its functions
two types, **13** 88-89
the universal (conscious) Intelligence,
3 363-64, 369-70
upward and inward eye, **15** 106-07
See also **Intellect***
Intelligentsia, **15** 447
Intelligent Will, *see* **Buddhi**
Yoga of, *see* **Buddhiyoga**
Interchange, **18** 538
See also **Vital interchange**
Intermediate zone(s), **18** 560, **21** 843,
23 1021, 1034, 1039-46, 1052-54, **24**
1767
imitation experiences of, **23** 1061
meaning, **23** 1052, 1053
not necessary to pass through, **23** 1046,
1052, 1053, 1054
Internationalism, **10** 525-30; **15** 448, 536-
37
and nationalism, **15** 372, 382, 473, 500,
525-26, 529-30
International law, **15** 48-49, 330, 368, 563
International unity, *see* **Unification of the**
human race
Introvert, **9** 555-56; **19** 1027-28
cf. **Extrovert**
Intuition¹, **9** 90, 228, **14** 198-200, **15** 52,
98, **18** 65-70, 274, 288; **20** 140, 297;
21 553, 556, 764-66, 818; **22** 264-65,
25 54; **27** 369

of the animal, **18** 612-13, **19** 897
and artistic work, **14** 207
and conversion of mind into supermind,
21 771-80 *passim*, *cf.* **Intuitivisation**
as described by Bergson, **22** 213, 214
of the Divine's Will, **23** 692
in early (infrarational) man, **15** 177,
19 865-67
and the gnosis, **20** 460-62
and the gnostic being, **19** 983
and intellect, **18** 330, **23** 577
and Interpretative Supermind, **17** 26
and the Intuitive (Intuition plane), **24** 1157, 1158
in Matter, in Life, mental, on spiritual
plane, **22** 2-3
in matter, life, mind, **21** 765-66
and mental formations, **23** 1059
and the (human) mind, **9** 384-85, **18**
614-15, 618; **19** 947, **20** 819; **24** 1247
and the poet, **9** 214, 215, 220
poetic, and of the Rishi, **9** 517-18
and reason, **15** 52; **17** 320-21, **18** 65-
70, 461, **19** 947-49, **20** 458-60, **22** 187
and sense-images, **18** 428
and the senses, **18** 528-29
suggestive, **21** 783, 785, 805
supramental, **21** 790
symbolised in the Veda by Sarama, **10** 203-14 *passim*
takes the place of thought in the Higher
Mind, **22** 329-30
and thought, **24** 1259
of Time, **23** 1059
and time knowledge, **21** 860, *cf.* **Intui-**
tive mind, and time knowledge
training the intellect to recognise true
intuition, **20** 301
true, conditions for having, **23** 1057
true, distinguished from mental repre-
sentations, **21** 783-84
and Vijnana, **12** 124*fn*
vital, **18** 528, **21** 840; *cf.* **Instinct**
yogic intuition, and a faculty of receiving
impressions about others, **22** 480
Intuition² (Plane of Intuition, the Intuitive),

- 16 71, 18 278, 288, 19 938, 946-49,
20 139, 452*fn*, 24 1154, 1156, 1158
fourfold power of, 19 949
living in, 24 1157
and the mantra, 9 369
nature of Knowledge in, 24 1159
and poetry, 9 350, 29 806, *cf* **Overhead poetry***, **Poetry**, intuitive
cf **Gradations between Mind and Supermind**
- Intuitionism**, 15 25
- Intuitive consciousness**, 19 924
- Intuitive gnosis**, 21 785-87
- Intuitive mind** (mentality), 9 350, 19 924-25, 948, 20 297, 458, 21 646, 763, 767, 768, 777-80, 781, 788, 795, 24 1156
cultivation of, 20 461
four powers of thought of, 21 783-87
and the gnosis, 20 460
and poetry, 9 197, 221, 244, 275, 350-51, *cf* **Overhead poetry***
three ordinary powers of, 21 805-06
and time knowledge, 21 860, 865-70
and the true supermind, 21 782
- Intuitive poetry**, *see* **Poetry**, intuitive
- Intuitive self**, 24 1156
and the word, 9 279-80
- Intuitivisation**, 24 1158
cf. **Intuition**, and conversion of mind into supermind
- Intuitivism**, 9 284
- Involution**, 12 47; 15 158, 16 16, 68, 235-44 *passim*, 352-54 *passim*, 355; 17 17-18, 401, 18 113, 129, 185, 258-59, 269, 303-06 *passim*, 19 662, 681, 683, 706, 756-57, 765, 853-54, 22 33, 27 229
cf. **Consciousness**, emerging etc; **Evolution**, psychical, downward
- Inward movement**, 18 276, 19 904-10, 1027-29
desirable and necessary, 23 1026
different ways of, 23 991-92, 993
importance of, 23 994, 995-96
- Iran**, 1 261
See also **Persia**
- Iraq**, 15 506*fn*; 26 395
- Ireland**, 1 97, 15 625, 646
and England (Great Britain, British nation), 1 23, 304-05, 367-68, 15 306-07, 307*fn*, 308-10 *passim*, 348, 349, 412, 413, 498, 512, 513, 514, 517, 519, 520-21; 26 395
failure of clan-life to combine, 15 268
Home Rule, 15 307*fn*, 309, 413, 506, 506*fn*
loss of own tongue and culture, 15 299, 494
and Napoleon, 17 386
Parnell's policy, 1 98, 637
Republic of Ireland (Free State), 15 307*fn*, 309
Sinn Féin, 26 18
and Sri Aurobindo's politics, 26 26
survival of the clan-nation, 15 348
- Irish aesthetic temper**, 9 4
- Irish humour**, 9 549-51 *passim*
- Irish (Celtic) movement**, 14 397-98, 15 32
- Irish poets** [in English], 9 107, 157-58, 174, 280, 284
See also **A. E.**; **Yeats**
- Irish (Celtic) revival**, 9 56, 156
- Irish**. *cf* **Celtic...**
- Isha** (Ish, *is*), 12 95, 96; 27 320*fn*
and Jagat, 12 524
and Parabrahman, 27 205, 207-08
See also **Lord***
- Isha Upanishad**, 19 636, 27 300-01, 313-15
four movements, 12 71-72; 27 315
goal proposed for man by, 12 517
and the Kena Upanishad, 12 155, 162-63, 527
object, 12 518
a passage from, and the Law of relativity, 22 210
principle, 12 134-35
subject, 12 155, 27 309
- Ishta Deva** (*iṣṭa deva*)/**Ishta Devata** (*iṣṭa devatā*), 13 328, 14 165, 20 58, 365*fn*, 21 575, 774
and the Lord of the Gita, 13 522-23
- Ishvara** (*īśvara*), 12 95, 13 71, 253, 328, 16 173-74; 18 324-25, 351-53, 356, 357, 478; 20 27, 21 611, 739, 794; 27 342

Ishwara (*cont*)

- faith in, 21. 753
a fundamental determinate, 18. 315
government of world-existence, 18. 353-54, *see also* Divine government of the universe etc.
and the Jiva and the Shakti, 21. 739-42
and the Many, 18. 358
and the Mother, 25. 64, 65, 68
obedience to, 19. 1001, 1005-06
and the Overmind, 19. 951
and Shakti, *see* Ishwara and Shakti
Shankara on, 18. 462-63
surrender to, 19. 907
will of, 19. 998
See also Divine Being; Lord*, *cf.* Divine, the
Ishwara and Shakti (Ishwara-Shakti), 12. 82 *fn*, 17. 52, 18. 356, 20. 90-91, 91 *fn*, 115-17, 206, 410
distinguished from Purusha-Prakṛiti, 20. 205 *fn*
and the Jiva, 21. 737-42
and the sex principle, 16. 27
Ishwarakoti, and Jivakoti, 17. 57; 22. 59, 71, 442
Ishwara Krishna, 13. 63
Ishwari Shakti, 20. 116-17
See also The Mother
Īśūtā, 3. 404, 27. 373
Islam, 14. 76; 16. 394
and the Arab nation, 15. 268
and brotherhood and equality, 1. 757
fresh developments in, 14. 419
Hinduism and, 14. 131
Pan-Islamism, 15. 294, 373
cf. Mahomedan; Mussalman...
Islamic civilisation, 15. 352
Islamic invasion of Spain, 16. 310
Israel, 15. 263, 342
cf. Semitic nations*
Īṣṭa deva(tā), *see* Ishta Deva(ta)
Italian language, 9. 396
Italian painting, 14. 247
cf. Painting, European
Italian poetry, 9. 42, 44
influence on English poetry, 9. 60-63
passim

- Italy**, 1. 505-06; 14. 174, 367, 15. 264, 287, 289 *fn*, 342, 357 *fn*, 375, 381 *fn*, 419, 477 *fn*, 505, 549, 625
ancient,
and the Roman Empire, 15. 268, 343, 344, 348, *cf.* Roman Empire
unity of, 14. 367
fall of monarchy, 15. 445, 445 *fn*
Fascist, 15. 17 *fn*, 196, 327 *fn*, 390 *fn*, 450 *fn*, 466 *fn*, 485 *fn*, *cf.* Fascism
Italian Revolution (Mazzini—Cavour), 2. 162-66 *passim*
Mazzini—Cavour—Garibaldi, 1. 876, 3. 480-82
of Mazzini, imperialist ventures and ambitions, 15. 328
mediaeval, 14. 363, 15. 263
and Napoleon, 17. 386
nation-formation and the Church, 15. 353-54
phase of foreign domination, 15. 289
races, and national unity, 1. 525-26
of the Renaissance, example of aesthetic culture, 15. 91-92
revived city-state in, 15. 347-48
See also Italian
Itihāsa, 10. 19 *fn*, 14. 169, 285, 287, 289
See also Indian epics
Ito, Prince Hirobumi, 2. 256-58 *passim*
Iyer, N. P. Subramania,
Kalaprakasika, 17. 283-89

J

- Jacobins**, 15. 326, 416, 422, 510, 515, 642
Jagat (*jagat*, *jagatī*), 12. 451; 16. 348; 27. 291, 316
and Isha, 12. 524
See also World*
Jāgrat, 20. 499
See also Waking State
Jaimini, 13. 80 *fn*
Jainism, 14. 91, 308; 16. 365; 22. 69, 108
and Hinduism, 14. 125, 130
Jai Singh, 3. 483-85
Jala, *see* Water

- James, William**, 9 560; 14 57, 420, 16 96, 17. 320
- Janaka**, 12 460, 461, 13 108, 109, 127; 17 90, 91
- Janaloka**, 11 23, 12 122, 20. 485*fn*
- Japa**, 9 507, 23 533-34, 745-48
Pranava japa, 23 748; *see also* OM
and vital resistance, 23 1016
cf. Mantra, Name
- Japan**, 1: 67, 236, 260, 527, 567-68, 814-15, 2 256-58, 15 328, 331, 332, 354, 419, 566, 626, 26 39, 27 282, 284, 285
and China, 15. 411-12
and European culture, 15 301
genius of, 1 844
and India, 14 254, 412
and Korea, 1: 487
Mikado, 1 87, 230, 15 446, 16 323
role in formation of nation, 15. 352-53, 356
monarchy in, 15 445-46
resurgence. subjective movement, 15: 33
Shogun, 1. 230; 15 352
social hierarchy and national evolution, 15 352-53
- Japanese**, the, 2: 256-57
- Japanese art**, 2: 40, 9. 236-37, 245
cf. Eastern art
- Japanese artistic sense etc**, 14 212-13, 254, 17 245
- Japanese Empire**, 15: 293, 502
- Japanese poetry**, 9: 245, 443*fn*
cf. Eastern poetry
- Japanese society**, 9. 382
- Jatakas**, 14: 306
- Jāti**, *see* Caste
- Javanese art**, 14: 205, 237
- Javanese sculpture**, 14 223, 236, 241; 17: 301
- Jayadeva**, 3 260, 14 299, 17 306
- Jayaswal, K. D.**, 14 352*fn*
- Jealousy**, 23. 810; 24 1417-18, 25: 300
and the Mother's help, 25: 335
and true love, 25 363
- Jeans, Sir James**, 22. 205-06, 210, 211, 26 385-87
- Jesus Christ**, *see* Christ
- Jewish race**, 14 63
- Jews, nation of**, 15 263, 268
cf. Semitic nations*
- Jiva**, *see* Jivatman
- Jivakoti**, and Ishwarakoti, 17 57, 22 59, 71, 442
- Jivanmukta**, 5 581, 9 435, 12 15, 460-64, 17 66, 22 441-42, 27: 215
free in works, 23. 683
- Jivatman (Jiva)**, 3 371, 12 90, 107, 13 257-58, 308, 430-31, 502, 523, 538, 560, 18 566-68, 579, 20 204, 345-46, 392, 21. 732, 22. 265-66, 274-75, 301-02, 27. 217
in the Advaitic Mayavada, 19 751-52
and the Atman, 22 267, 387
and the divine Nature and the inferior Prakṛiti, 13: 357-58
and the ego, 13 529-31, 20 204
and God (Ishwara) and Nature (Shakti), 21 737-42, *cf.* God, Man and Nature
"Jiva" and "Jivatman", 22 266, 275
and the Mother and the soul and the ego, 25. 79
place of, 22. 276
and the psychic being, 22. 266, 267, 276, 277, 278-79, 387
and the psychic being and the soul-spark, 22: 280-81, 282-83
and the pure "I" of the Advaita, 22: 271
release of from the ego-sense, 20 345-51
representative power in the individual nature, 22 275
and the second poise of the Supermind, 18: 146-47
and supreme Nature, 13 257, 265-66
and the waking ego, 12 516-17
See also Atman, Central being, Person;
cf. Divine soul
- Jnana (jñānam)**, 2 411, 3. 439, 451; 12: 21-22, 13. 194; 14 271, 27 368-71
aphorisms, 17. 79-104
conditions of, 27: 374
and emotion, 23: 783
of three kinds, 27. 369-71
and works (Karma), 12. 457-59; *see also* Knowledge, and works
See also Knowledge

Jnanakanda,
 and Karmakanda, 11·1; 13 80, *cf.*
 Vedantism, and Vedism, Vedavada,
 and Brahmavada
Jnanalipsa, 27 360
Jnanaprakasha, 27: 360-61
Jnanayoga, *see* Yoga of Knowledge
Joan of Arc, 3 266, 267
Johnson, Lionel, 26 257
Johnson, Samuel, 3· 231, 9 317; 16· 265
 Johnsonian critical method, 29 744-45
Jonaraja, 14 306
Jonson, Ben, 9· 68*fn*
Joy, 12 110; 23· 644
 all experiences not accompanied by,
 23: 922
 a fundamental determinate, 18 314-15
 inner, sign of the divine worker, 13· 175
 vital, 23· 681
cf. Ananda*
Judaism, 16· 394
cf. Hebraism; Jewish race; Jews; Semitic
 nations*
Judea,
 ancient attempt at national unification,
 15 342
 religious culture of, 14: 63
cf. Semitic nations*
Judgment,
 and the higher Buddha, 20 298
 human, 21: 823
 individual, and common, 15· 184
 intuitive, 21: 786
 rational, 21· 767
 in reason, and the gnosis, 20 463
 supramental, 21: 829
 training of, 17 224
Judicial administration (jurisdiction),
 unity and uniformity (standardisation)
 of, 15: 429-31, 477
Judicial system,
 present, 15: 477, *see also* Justice, Euro-
 pean
Jugupsā, 12: 92, 92*fn*; 18: 107-09 *passim*
Julian, 16: 365
Jupiter, 27· 202
Justice, 3: 14; 27: 269
 British justice, 1: 430-31, 442-46

European, 3· 446-49, *see also* Judicial
 system, present
 to the Greeks, 27: 202
 Heraclitus on, 16 356-57
 and Karma, 16: 162-70 *passim*, 19· 807-
 11 *passim*
 and Law, 15 630-31
 principle of divine justice, 21: 530
Juvenal, 9 325, 387, 425
Jyotirmaya deha, 16· 23

K

Kabir, 14 129, 319
Kaivalya Upanishad,
 first mantra, 12 416-17
Kālī, 3 352, 354-56; 14· 222
 and the French Revolution, 17: 378,
 381, 382
 and Krishna, 17· 131; 26: 427
 and Mahakālī, 22: 390, 25· 75-76, 87
Kālī (Yuga), 3· 453, 14· 342, 15· 117, 118,
 16· 412
Kalidasa, 3: 147, 152, 156, 158, 185, 213,
 216, 217, 221-27, 292-95 *passim*, 338;
 9: 28, 30, 36, 113, 521; 14· 224, 241,
 294, 296-301, 17· 306, 27: 81
 characters, 3· 263-301
 Agnimitra, 3: 263, 273-74
 feminine characters, 3· 276-77
 minor characters, 3: 282-90
 Pururavas, 3: 263-75
 Urvasī, 3 270, 278-81, 300-01
 on translating, 27 84-108
works·
Abhijñānaśakuntalam (*Shakuntala*), 3·
 94, 227, 261, 262, 287, 288; 9· 432,
 14 305, 27· 106, 150
Kumārasambhavam (*Birth of the War-
 God*), 3· 226-27, 260, 293, 9: 76, 113
 notes, 3: 308-21
Mālavikāgnimitram (*The Agnimitra or
 Malavica and the King*), 3· 261, 276,
 287, 288, 289, 323
Meghadūtam (*The Cloud-Messenger*), 3:
 227, 294, 322; 9· 113; 27· 98-105
passim, 106

- metre, 27: 91
- Raghuvamśam* (*The House of Raghu*), 3: 222, 227, 256, 258, 322, 9: 113, 14 301, 27: 106
- Rtusamhāra* (*The Seasons*), 3: 227, 250-60
- Vikramorvaśiyam* (*Vikram/The Hero and the Nymph*), 3: 261-62, 9: 433; 26 253
- characters, 3 263-301 *passim*
- Kalki**, 13 157, 22 402, 403
- Kāma*, see **Desire**, **Four objects of life**
- Kamban**,
Ramayana, 14: 319
- Kant**, Immanuel, 9 547, 15 34
cf. **Categorical imperative**
- Kapila**, 12 4; 16 353
- Kāraṇa*, 22 256, 24: 1222
See also **Prajña***
- Karana-purusha**, 22: 434
- Karikas of Gaudapada**, 12: 427
- Karma**¹ [works],
aphorisms, 17: 105-28
in the Gita, 13: 278, 279, 294
and Jnana, 12: 457-59
kartavyam, see *Kartavyam karma*
muktasya karma, see **Action**, of the liberated man
and Mukti, 12: 459-64
svabhāva-niyatam karma, 3 380; 13: 391, 478, 493, 497, 15: 606; cf. **Dharma**, according to the Gita
See also **Works**
- Karma**², 3: 380-81, 14: 72-73, 16: 125-220
passim; 17 33-35, 18: 585, 19: 792fn, 1000
and astrology, 17: 258, 289, 19: 809, 22: 467-68
Buddhism on, see **Buddhism**, on Karma
complete theory of, 16: 131-32
constitution of, 22: 477
and drama, 9: 68, 69, 265
and energy, 16: 126-28, 173-78
and Fate, 16: 283, 22: 468
and freedom, 13 211; 16: 134-45
group-karma, 16 157
and justice, 16: 162-70 *passim*, 19: 807-11 *passim*
- law of, 16: 177, 269
higher, 16: 212
mind nature and, 16: 190-204
the lines of, 16 171-204
of mankind, 16 155-56
meaning, 16: 126, 175
ordinary (popular) conceptions of, 16: 162-65, 179-80, 196, 18: 804-06; 22: 449
prārabdha karma, 22 57, 23: 1009
and rebirth, 16: 153-61 *passim*, 19: 804-15 *passim*
reconciles determinism and free-willism, 22 186
and the soul, 16: 173-78
spiritual sense of, 16 178
transitional lines of, 16: 203
and will and consequence, 16 146-52
passim
cf. **Determinism**, **Law**¹
- Karmachatushtaya**, 27: 375
- Karmakanda**, 10: 546, 12: 458-59
and Jnanakanda, 11: 1; 13: 80, cf. **Vedantism**, and Vedism, **Vedavada**, and **Brahmavada**
- Karmayoga**, see **Yoga of Works**
- Kartavyam karma*, 13 444; 16: 418
and duty, 13 32, 16: 419
and work sanctioned by the Mother, 25: 260
- Kartikeya**, 22: 392-93
- Kashiram**,
Mahabharata, 14: 319
- Kashmir**,
Sri Aurobindo's impressions, 26: 352
- Katharsis*, 9: 243, 11: 264fn; 17 237, 242
- Kathasaritsagara**, 14: 186fn, 306
- Kauśala(m)*, 21: 718; 27 362
cf. **Works**, skill in, **Yoga**, and skill in works
- Kavi**, 3: 137, 9: 29, 10: 72, 11: 1; 12 102, 103, 139, 507
and *manīṣī*, 12: 65fn
- Keats**, John, 3 156, 9 21, 27, 53, 54, 92, 93, 100, 112, 116, 126, 129-31, 133, 171, 172, 173 192, 253, 304, 377, 395, 421, 472, 479, 482, 522fn, 27: 81-82, 86; 29: 738, 788, 791

- Keats** (*cont*)
 and Beauty, 9 94, 130, 131
 "Beauty is Truth, Truth Beauty", 9 247, 29 753, 758
 and drama, 9 74, 529
 greatness of, 9 521
 influence on Sri Aurobindo, 26. 267
 "magic casements", 9 303
 and Nature, 3 156
 rajasic ideality of, 3 108
 and Shelley, 9 129
 and Wordsworth, 9 525
works
 "Cynthia", 3 291
Endymion, 3: 254; 9 130, 131
The Eve of St Agnes, 9 130
Hyperion, 9 74, 130, 131, 521, 26 267
Isabella, 9 130
Lamia, 9: 130
Kena Upanishad,
 and the Isha Upanishad, 12. 155, 162-63, 527
 subject, 12 155-56; 27. 309
Khalifate, *see* **Caliphate**
Khalsa, 14: 132, 187, 378, 380, 15 354
Khilafat agitation, 15. 645
Kindness, 23. 819
 and cruelty, 22. 119
Kinetic man, 13 133-34
cf. **Practical man**, **Vital man**
King (monarch),
 absolute, *see* **Absolutism**²
 in foreign and in internal politics, 15. 426
 humanity's need of, 15 197*fn*
 in India, *see* **Indian society and polity**,
 the King (monarchy) in
 and the legislative power, 1. 767-69
passim; 15: 433-36
 and unity and uniformity of judicial
 administration, 15. 430-31
See also **Monarchy**, *cf.* **Sovereign**
Kingdom of God (of heaven), 12: 518; 14:
 5, 15 166, 225, 240, 245, 246, 594,
 597, 607; 17: 64, 324-26 *passim*, 19:
 846; 20 44; 22. 83, 133
Kingship, *see* **Monarchy**
Kingsley, Charles,
Andromeda, 5: 381*fn*
Kinnaras (*and* **Kinnaries**), 12 409, 27
 104, 159
Kipling, Rudyard, 9 475, 14 15, 26 344
Barrack Room Ballads, 9 474, 482
Knower of the Field, and the Field, 13 398-406
See also **Purusha and Prakriti***
Knowledge, 12 196, 215, 13 324, 16. 179,
 377, 17 23, 18 118-21 *passim*, 213,
 365, 524-52, 599, 19 1037, 24 1261-66 *passim*
 action (works) culminates in, 13 115, 191-92
 based on the ego-sense, 18 521-22
 and being, 19 640, 1008, 19 1022-23
 and Bhakti (devotion, adoration), 3 442,
 13 271-74, 310-11, 330-31, 518, 21 565, 23 783
 of the Brahman, 12 210-14 *passim*, 347-51
 means of, 12 221
 complete, 19: 701
 conditions of, 13. 400-01
 and consciousness, 9 492, 18 118, 24. 1262
 conversion of all forms of into activities
 of the divine consciousness, 20 33
 on Croce's view (as presented by Durant), 9 486
 descent of, 18 912-13, 24 1205
 direct, 3 327; 17. 23
 and indirect, 20: 290-91
 by direct contact, 18. 527, 534-40, 548-49
 of distinctions, 18. 380-81
 emergence of new faculties of, 16. 296
 end of, 15. 145
 and equality, 13: 179-80, 191-201
 evolution in, *see* **Evolution**, in the Knowledge
 and faith, 23 576
 foundation of constant living in the
 Divine, 21 521
 four operations in the Indian method of, 3. 439
 as a fundamental determinate, 18 314-15
 to the Gita, 13 192-93, 404, 444-45, 557
 gnostic movement of, 19: 983-84

of God, **15**: 122
 of God, Man and Nature, **19**: 683-701, **27**: 410-11
 greater, of the gnostic being, **19**: 1039
 greater ultimate demand than right conduct, **16**: 214
 higher (supreme, divine) and lower (human, mental), **20**: 130, 135, 139, 491-97, *see also* **Vidya**, Para and Aparā, *cf* **Mental knowledge**, and true etc. knowledge
 of the Higher Mind, **19**: 939-41
 and the higher (overhead) planes, **22**: 329-30, **24**: 1154-55, *cf* **Gradations between Mind and Supermind***
 highest, **18**: 468
 highest intellectual, **18**: 488
 and identity, **12**: 182
 by identity, **18**: 12, 62, 525-26, 542-43, 546-47, 550-52, 599, **19**: 855, 983; **21**: 757, 793, 801-02, 831, 851-52
 subconscious, **18**: 544
 and the supramental life, **19**: 1007-08 *cf* **Spiritual knowledge**
 and ignorance, **16**: 134, 137; **24**: 1261-62
 and the Ignorance, *see* **Knowledge and the Ignorance**
 indirect, *see above*: direct, and indirect; *see also below*: separative
 of the inner being (subliminal), **18**: 534-44, **22**: 269
 integral, **13**: 518-19, **19**: 633-56 *passim*, 657-58, 728, **27**: 409
 content of the theory of, **19**: 657-66
 and traditional, **20**: 401-02
 in the Intuition, **24**: 1159
 intuitive, **21**: 865
 Knower, Knowledge, Known, **3**: 451, **9**: 492-93, **18**: 137, 140, **19**: 983; **20**: 484, **21**: 802
 and life, **15**: 98, 110
 and Love and Power (Strength), **10**: 266; **16**: 279-81; **20**: 163-64
 many-sided force of, **15**: 95
 and materialism, **18**: 9-16
 meaning of in Yoga, **20**: 75, **24**: 1113
 mental, *see* **Mental knowledge**
 method of positive equality in, **21**: 689-90

nature of, **12**: 182
 necessary for man, **15**: 395-96
 object of, **13**: 401, **20**: 273-85
 organs (Indriyas, senses) of, **12**: 192; **13**: 67, 90; **27**: 219, 238
 physical, and supraphysical, **19**: 651-52
 pragmatic, and Vedic, **19**: 685-87
 problem of, **16**: 179
 pursuit of, **16**: 216-20
 for its own sake, and for utility, **15**: 98, 110
 ranges of knowledge above the supramental reason, **21**: 830
 and reading, **9**: 513
 sacrifice of knowledge (works of knowledge), **13**: 115, 191, 313, **20**: 130-40, **22**: 488
 and Scripture, **3**: 115-16, 118
 selective faculty of, **18**: 115
 of the Self, *see* **Self-knowledge**
 separative (indirect), **18**: 527-32 *passim*, 547-50, 614, **20**: 290, *cf.* **Ignorance**
 a sign of the divine worker, **13**: 169-70
 spiritual, *see* **Spiritual knowledge**
 the status of, **20**: 286-93, 294
 supramental, *see* **Supramental knowledge**
 surface, *see* **Surface knowledge**
 tamasic, rajasic, sattwic, and the knowledge of the spirit, **13**: 482-83
 of things and of men, **3**: 128
 and thought, **19**: 945
 and Time, **18**: 505-06
 true, **12**: 166-67
 and inner silence, **23**: 653
 two kinds, **12**: 516
 unity of, **22**: 200-01
 and Will, **12**: 132, **19**: 1003, 1036-37, *cf.* **Knowledge-Will**; Will, and the Idea
 and wisdom, **17**: 79, 87, 91
 and works, **12**: 140-41; *see also* **Jnana**, and works
 and works and devotion (love), **13**: 80, 310-22 *passim*; **21**: 522; *cf.* **Integral Yoga**, place of meditation, Bhakti, works
 world-knowledge, **18**: 529; **19**: 701; *cf.* **Nature**, a term of man's knowledge
 Yoga of, *see* **Yoga of Knowledge**

Knowledge (cont)

and the Yoga of Works, **13** 191-92
 yogic,
 and ordinary knowledge, **20** 286-87
 and scientific, psychological, philosophical, ethical, aesthetic, practical knowledge, **13** 194-95
 of the yogin, **3** 367
See also Jnana, *cf* Cognition

Knowledge and the Ignorance, the, **12** 79, 105-13, 137, 349-50, **14** 146, **16** 73, **18** 295, 486-501, 505-07, **19** 639, 640-41, **27** 399-400, 401
See also Vidya and Avidya

Knowledge-Will, **12** 85, **15** 103, **16** 368, **18** 143-45, 189, 497-98, **23** 1080, **24** 1158, 1160, **27** 397
See also Supermind*; *cf* Knowledge, and Will

Koran, **26** 483

Korea, **1** 487, **2** 256-57 *passim*, **15** 293, 502, 626

Korean War, **26** 416-17

Kratu, **10** 59, 66, **11**: 15-16, 463-64, **12** 68*fn*, 131, 132

Krishna, **3** 452-53, **17** 47, 48, 83, **23** 793-99
 as the Anandamaya, **22** 405
 as an Avatar, **13** 157, 160-61, 162, **22** 402
 recognition of, **22**: 406
 both an Avatar and a Vibhuti, **22** 402
 and Christ, **26** 138
 descent of, **26** 136
 the divine Teacher, **13**: 12-16
 form of, **22** 82-83, 424
 of the Gita and of Brindaban, **22**: 392
 as a godhead and as an incarnation, **22**: 391
 and the Gopis, **9** 341, **16** 429, **22**: 426, **23**: 795, 797
 historicity of, **13** 12-13, **22**: 425-26
 and Kali, **17**: 131, **26** 427
 Lord of Ananda, Love and Bhakti, **22**: 391-92
 in the Mahabharata, **3** 166, 169, 171-75 *passim*, 179, 192, 202-03
 in the Mahabharata, the Puranas, the

Harivansha, **13** 13
 and Mahakali, **25** 74, 75
 and the Mother, **25** 56
 Nila Krishna, **23** 965
 and Radha, **14** 265, 317, **23** 796, 980; **25** 73
 and Rama, **9** 438
 as the Spirit of the Time (Zeitgeist), **3**: 352-55 *passim*
 and Sri Aurobindo, **26** 136-37
 Śyāmasundara, **17** 241
 in Vaishnava poetry, **14** 264, 317-18
 in the view of Shankara and Ramanuja, of Chaitanya, and of the Mahabharata and the Gita, **22** 82
 and works, **12** 460-61

Krishna consciousness, **22** 425

Krishna's Light, **23** 798, 949, 960, 961, 983
See also Sri Aurobindo's Light

Krita (krta) Yuga, **15** 9*fn*, 117
See also Satya (Yuga)

Krittibas,
 Ramayana, **3** 426-27, **14** 319
 Kṛyā, **3** 461

Kṛpā, **23** 621, 622
cf Grace

Kṣetrajña, **13** 398, 403

Kṣhara Puruṣa (ksara puruṣa), **3** 370-73 *passim*, **12** 87, 88; **13** 73, 218-19, 226, 279, 421-22, 423, 511-12, **18** 575; **22** 291
 and Puruṣhottama, **13** 427, 430
See also Puruṣa, mutable, Puruṣa, the three Puruṣas

Kṣhatratejas, **27** 361-62
cf Kṣatriya, Swabhava and Dharma of

Kṣatriya, **1** 236, 244, 537, **2** 11, 12, 13, **13** 45, 47, 48, 59-60, 505, **14**: 111, 347, 349, 355; **15** 117
 in the economic period of caste, **15** 8
 and the image in the Puruṣhasukta, **15** 5
 morality of, **1**: 125, 127
 and politics, **1** 122, 623, 632
 qualities of, **17** 211
 Swabhava and Dharma of, **21** 716-17;
cf Kṣhatratejas

in the typical stage of society, **15** 7

work of, **13** 492, 498
cf Caste, Four orders
Kshetra (*ksetra*), **13** 398, 399
Kula, **14** 325, 355, **15** 151
cf Clan, Family
Kuladharmā, **4** 131, 355
Kundalini, **16** 238, **24** 1146-51 *passim*
awakening of in the Rajayoga, **3** 407,
20 31, 515-16
and the Integral Yoga, **22** 73-74, **23**
992, **24** 1147-48, **26** 111
and the Mother's force, **25** 140
See also Serpent Power
Kurukshetra, **3** 352-54 *passim*, **13** 36-42
Kutastha (*kūṭastha*), **13** 229, 419, **22** 280

L

Labour, **15** 536-37, 643, 646-47
and Capital, **15** 380, 464, 471-72, 626-27,
640-41
and the League of Nations, **15** 611,
619, **27** 348
strike and lockout, **15** 469, 631
dissatisfaction with the middle class, **15**
449
and the Indian National Movement, **1**
752-54 *passim*
and internationalism, **15** 529-30
international policy, **15** 647-48
and the League of Nations, **15** 623
Trade Unions, **15** 449*fn*
Laghumā, **3** 403, **27** 374
Lajpatrai, **Lala**, **1** 169, **27** 49-50, 57
and the Arya Samaj, **2** 363-64
deportation, **1** 334-35, 336, 347-48, 361-
64, **27** 49-50, 52, 57, 58
and the Presidentship of the Surat Con-
gress, **1** 650; **26** 48
Lamb, Charles, **9** 545
Lamprecht, Karl G, **15**: 2
Landor, Walter Savage, **9**: 305, 527*fn*
Language(s), **15** 123, **18**: 50, 323, 357,
371-72, 372-74; **19**: 920; **24**: 1284-86
cycle of, **9** 286
decadence of, **9** 286, 454
diversity of, **15** 491-96
early history and origins, **9** 12-13, **10**.
48-53 *passim*, **17** 342, *cf* Speech,
origins of Aryan speech
and ethnology, **10** 553, **17** 297-98
human, an organism, **10** 47
learning of, **3** 336-37, **17** 214; **26**: 366-
67
in Indian national education, **17** 195
and sadhana, **24** 1273, 1284-85
limits of, **18** 76, **19** 971, *cf* Words,
cannot deal etc.
mystical language, **16** 337-40 *passim*
not framed on earth but in heaven, **11**.
505
one original, **11** 505
roots, **11** 449, 505
principle on which the roots of the
devabhāsā were formed, **11** 506
in Sanskrit, **10** 572-80 *passim*
science of, *see* Philology
sign or index of the soul of a people, **15**:
492, 496
symbolic, **9** 114
and thought, **15** 389
universal (common), **15**: 389-90, 444,
480-81, 491, 495
See also Philology, Speech; Words, *cf*.
Sound, the Word, Thought, verbal
Latin intellect (mind), **9** 50, 54, 181
Latin language, **15** 296, 390, 491, 495-96;
27 167
and compounds, **17** 296-97
and Sanskrit, Tamil, Greek, **10** 557-62
passim
Latin poetry, *see* Roman poetry
Latin tongues, **9** 86
Law¹, **3**: 380, **10**: 50; **16**: 126, 127, 131;
17 33, 93; **18** 114, 133, 174, 267;
19 808-11 *passim*
divine, **15**: 243, **18**: 143-44; **20** 190-92
and human, Heraclitus on, **16** 361
essential law of movement of existence,
15 56-57
first laws, **18** 136
and Grace, **23**: 609
and Knowledge, **18** 120
law of action and reaction, in human
action, **15**: 500-01

Law¹ (cont)

law of Karma, *see* Karma², law of
law of Nature, *see* Law of Nature
law of the talion (*lex talionis*), *see* Law
of the talion

law of the Truth, *see* Law of the Truth
and liberty, *see* Liberty and order
of the moral and spiritual being, 16: 129
not ultimate Truth of the Eternal, 27:
202-03

in objective and subjective view, 15: 50-
51

salvation cannot come by, 15. 635

See also Karma²

Law², 15: 424-25; 19: 1035

basis of effective authority of, 15. 368-69
civil, unity and uniformity of, 15. 429
customary, 15. 424, 425, 431

Heraclitus on human and divine law,
16: 361

human, 16: 164

international, 15 48-49, 330, 368, 563
and justice, 15. 630-31

and liberty, *see* Liberty and order

moral, *see* Moral law

necessary, but may become a conserva-
tive force, 15. 508

in its origin, 15: 630

of the pack or herd, 20: 183

and the individual, 20: 185

social, 15: 208; 20: 183-84

abandonment of to the Lord of works,
20. 199-200

uniformity of, 15: 429-39 *passim*

See also Legislation

Law of Nature, 15. 395; 16: 73; 17: 93;
21: 764

Law of the talion (*lex talionis*), 16. 163,
199-200

Law of the Truth, 12: 67*fn*, 124-25, 141

See also Satyadharma

Lawrence, D. H., 9: 297, 308, 535-41

Pansies, 9: 539

Laya, 12: 13; 20: 395; 22: 57-58, 315

prakti laya, 12. 49

cf. Pralaya*

League of Nations, 14: 365; 15: 45*fn*, 49*fn*,
364*fn*, 408*fn*, 459*fn*, 470*fn*, 508*fn*,

536, 556, 557, 575, 577, 579-80, 610-
36, 638, 648, 651, 654, 27. 347

General Assembly, 15 617, 619

idea of, 15. 456, 503, 507-09

inclusion of India, 15. 518*fn*

main defect, 15. 559

mandate, 15: 580, 619, 622, 638, 641, 645

Lecky, William, 12. 497, 498

Leconte de Lisle, Charles Marie, 9. 104

Legislation,

and the development of human society,
15: 423-24

and the King, 15. 433-36

World-State and, 15 472

See also Law²

Lele, Vishnu Bhaskar, 26. 20, 49, 50, 51,
58, 61, 64, 78, 83, 279

Lehin, Nikolai, 9: 554, 26 388

Leonardo da Vinci, 9. 486, 546, 14: 200,
22 408

Leopardi, Giacomo, 29: 805

Lex talionis (law of the talion), 16: 163,
199-200

Libanius, 16 365

Liberated man, action of, *see* Action, of
the liberated man

Liberation, 13: 123, 16: 239, 18: 39-41;
19: 696, 856, 882, 986, 990, 997; 20:
278-79, 395, 23: 507, 1001; 27: 268

in Advaita, Dwaitadwaita, Vishishta-
dwaita and Dwaita, 22. 315

from the body sense, 23: 1076

in Buddhism and to the Mayavadins
(Shankara), 22: 66

and the cosmic consciousness, 23: 1073

and enjoyment, 21. 586, 587

of the Gita, 13: 384

integral, 20: 42-43, 21: 656, 663

of the Nature, 21: 655-63

need not impose a disappearance, 22:
30

normal condition when liberation takes
place, 23: 1073

positive and negative sides, 21: 647-48
and purification, 21: 647

in the Sankhya, 13: 69-70; 21: 609

of the Soul, 18: 40; 20: 417-26

of the Spirit, 21: 647-54

See also Moksha, Mukti, cf. Salvation
Liberty (freedom)¹, 3. 379-82 *passim*, 12:
 22, 15. 598-601 *passim*, 16. 386-87,
 20. 88-89

and action, 12. 76-77, 135, 136-37
 of the Brahman, 18. 40
 of Conscious Being, 18. 39
 deepest meaning, 15. 170
 and the determinism of Nature, 13. 203,
 211, 212-13, 534, 22. 474
 and discipline, 16. 3
 of the gnostic being, 19. 1003, 1006-07
 and God and unity, 15. 239
 and harmony, 15. 58
 of the Infinite, 18. 333-34
 inner and outer, 16. 248
 Karma and, 13. 211, 16. 134-45
 and law, *see Liberty and order* (law)
 man's need of, 15. 196-97, 198
 and matter, 3. 376-77, 16. 138
 and order (law), *see Liberty and order*
 principle of individualism, 15. 48
 of the Purusha, 13. 217
 of the Self, 18. 347
 of the soul, 15. 196-97
 spiritual, 19. 1050-51
 and Law, 19. 808; *see also Liberty*
and order (law)
 and political, 1. 700-01
 and spiritual hierarchy, 19. 1033
 and standards of conduct, 20. 177-96
passim
cf. Liberty and order, and the gnostic
 being
 and surrender, 23. 598
 and unity, 15. 578, 579
 of the Unknowable, 18. 28
cf. Free-will

Liberty (freedom)² [social, political etc.],
 in ancient Greece, 15. 599-600
 of association, 2. 81, 82-83; 15. 487;
cf. Association
 the basis of the ideal of the free democra-
 tised nation, 15. 324-25
 and centralisation, 15. 419
 and collectivism, 15. 196
 and democracy, 15. 485-87
 and empire, 1. 123

and equality, 15. 190-91, 359-60, 546,
 648-49

and equality and fraternity, *see Liberty-
 equality-fraternity*

and the individual, 15. 61, 190

individual liberty necessary to national
 development, 1. 307

modern, 15. 600-01

unreal, 15. 545

national, and imperialism, 15. 375

and order (law), *see Liberty and order*

political freedom and spiritual freedom,
 1. 700-01

religious liberty, and the State, 15. 487-
 88, 488*fn*

and social democracy, 15. 189, 189-90*fn*

and socialism, 15. 188-90, 599

and the State idea, 15. 387

of thought (and speech), 15. 306*fn*, 486-
 88, 487*fn*, 488*fn*, *see also Free speech*

three kinds. national, internal, indivi-
 dual, 1. 305-06

and uniformity, *see Liberty and uni-
 formity*

watchword of the revolutionary move-
 ment, 15. 359

*cf. Liberty-equality-fraternity, Self-deter-
 mination*²

Liberty (freedom) and order (law), 15. 385-
 87, 401, 403-04, 490, 603-04; 16. 3;
 17. 98-99, 19. 808, 20. 191

and the gnostic being, 19. 998, 1003

and spiritual society (spiritual age of man-
 kind), 15. 214, 242-44

and the supreme light and force of action,
 20. 191

Liberty and uniformity (regimentation),
 15. 383-91, 401, 403-04

Liberty (freedom)-equality-fraternity (bro-
 therhood), 1. 758-60 *passim*; 2. 83-
 85; 3. 350, 456-57; 12. 499; 15. 360,
 545-47, 648-49; 17. 117

and collectivism, 15. 191-92

"or death", 17. 378

and European society before the French
 Revolution, 17. 377

Life, 12. 200-04, 518-19, 14. 183-84, 15:
 145-61; 17. 17, 19; 18. 65, 175-87,

Life (*cont*)

- 188-97, 198-206, 206-11, 268, **19** 727,
757-58, 1016, **20** 160-64, **21** 599-
600, **23** 505, **27** 223-24, 382-83,
384, 385-86, 387-88, 397-98
and Ananda, **16** 187, **17** 173
ancient and modern views of, **15** 148-
49
animal, *see* **Animal life**, *cf* *below*. sub-
human
appearance of, **19** 829, 849-50
badges of limitation, **18** 190-97, 245,
27 384
bodily (*or* material *or* physical), **20** 6-7,
197, 198, **27** 232
characteristic energy of, **20** 16
evolution of a nobler physical existence,
18 260
object of, **20** 17
and Brahman, **18** 36-37
characteristics of, **20** 335
coherence in, **18** 420-21
collective gnostic life, *see* **Gnostic collec-**
tivity
collective, not understood by humanity,
15 261-62
collectivist tendency, **15** 150-52
in the conception of the Mystics, **10** 297
condition from which Will and Light
emerge, **12** 130
and Conscious-Force, **18** 184-87, 189-
90, 207-11
in the cosmic consciousness, **18** 26
cosmic, effect of opening to, **23** 1085
and death, **16** 338, 359, *see also* **Death**,
a process of life
defined, **24** 1292
descent of life into the material world,
12 532-34 *passim*
and the descent of the Supermind, **12** 117
divine, *see* **Divine life**
essential and permanent, **22** 45
and evil, **18** 606, 607-08
failure to succeed in, **24** 1325, 1326
four objects of, *see* **Four objects of life**
four stages of, *see* **Four stages of life**
fulfilment of, **18** 44-45
full organisation of, **19** 956
fundamental impulse of, **18** 219
gnostic, *see* **Gnostic life**
and the gnostic evolution, **19** 984-95
human, and animal life, **15** 399-400, *cf*
Animal(s), and man
and idea(s), **15** 396-97, 525, 526-27
Indian conception of, **14** 172
and the European conception, **14** 95-
107
individual, **18** 191-92
and infinite Life, **12** 206
inner, *see* **Inner life**
instinct with the stuff of mind, **12** 178
intense life of small nations, **15** 264
involved sensation in, **18** 551
Jeans' view of, **22** 211-12
justification of, **12** 116-17
and knowledge, **15** 98, 110
and the law of fragmentation, **15** 159
"Life of our life", **12** 200-04 *passim*
living in the vital, **24** 1296-97
living within, **19** 1027-28, **23** 1012, 1013,
1014, **25** 265-66, *see also* **Inner life**
man and, *see* **Man**, and life
material, *see above*. bodily
and Matter, **12** 178, **16** 236; **18** 184-
85, 231, 232-33, 244-45, **19** 916, 1017-
18, **27** 223-24; *see also* **Mind**, **Life**
and Matter
as a means of sadhana, **23** 853
mental, **15** 75, 76, **20** 7-11, 19-20, 197,
198, **27** 232; *cf* **Culture**¹
and mental and psychic subjectivism, **15** 237
and Mind, *see* **Mind**, and Life
mobile, progressive, evolving force, **15** 200
and moral law, **16** 185-87, 214-15
must be accepted in order to be transmu-
ted, **20** 68
in our natural being or in our spiritual
being, **13** 242
normally centred in our physical and
vital being, **15** 218
not the Self, **20** 280-81
ordinary, **20** 82
and divine life, **24** 1656-57

as an Ignorance, not an illusion, **23**. 851
 and spiritual life and religious life, **22**: 137
 work in, **23** 669
 and yogic life, **22**. 146-47
cf. below practical
 ordinary activities of life, place in the integral Yoga, **20** 174-75
 organisation of [a man's] life, **22**. 145
 outer, **19** 693
 perfection of, **9**. 381
 perfection of the joy of life, **16**. 30
 physical, *see above* bodily
 plane of, *see Life-plane*
 and poetry, *see Poetry*, and life
 and possibility **16**. 138-39, **24**: 1247-48
 as a power of manifestation, **19**: 665, 770-71
 practical, **15** 138, 145-46; *cf. above*. ordinary
 primary impulse, individualistic, **15**: 149-50
 problems of, and spirituality, **19**. 883-86
 province of spiritual conversion, **15**: 251
 and reason (intelligence), **14**. 337-38, **15**: 94-104, 111, 113-14, 154-55, 157-58, 162, 201-02, 223, 420-21, 432; **18**: 328-29
 recoil from, **15** 152-53
 the religion of humanity and the life of man, **15**: 542
 religious, *see Religious life*
 and response to stimuli, **16**: 101-02; **18**: 180-82
 seed of, **16**: 98-99
 significance of, **16**: 121; **22**: 470
 and the Soul, **20**: 321, **22**: 300
 spiritual, *see Spiritual life*
 and spirituality, **3**: 346; **14**: 404, 409, 426-30, **16**: 329-31
 statuses of, **18**: 198-206, 218, **27**: 387
 struggle for life, **15**. 147, *see also Darwinism*
 subhuman, **15**: 395, 396, 398; *cf. Animal life*
 superhuman, **15**: 398
 and super-life, **16**: 6

surfaces easy, depths difficult to understand, **15**. 261
 theories regarding the aim of, **19**. 667-82
passim
 threefold (triple), **20**: 6-14, 15-25
 synthesis of, **20**. 44
 tiring of life and pleasure of life, **24** 1234-35
 transformation of, **16** 189, **20**. 175
 three conditions, **20**. 166
see also Vital, transformation of
 true object of, **20**: 165
 ultimates of, **15** 160-61
 universal, **12** 84, 230, **17** 22, *see also Cosmic life*, Matarishwan
 and utilitarian knowledge, **16**: 216-17, 220
 and variation, **15**. 57
 in the view of objectivism and subjectivism, **15**. 51
 vital, egoistic life of man, **22**. 84-85
 and the way of devotion, **21**. 566
 Will-in-life, **20**. 160-61
 works of, **20**. 159-66
 worlds of, *see Life-worlds*
 and Yoga, **20**: 2-4, 40, 42, 68
 and Yoga and Vedanta, **3**. 343-46 *passim*
See also Mind, and *Life*; *Mind, Life and Body, Mind, Life and Matter*; *Vital Life-ego*, *see Ego*, vital (life-ego)
Life-energy, **12** 200-04 *passim*, **20**: 6
 proper function, **20** 336
 purification and transformation of, **20**: 7
*See also Prana**
Life-force, **12**. 158, 159-60; **18**: 180, 249, 256; **19**: 705, 786
 inconveniences of the body to, **16**: 25
 and sense, **12**: 187
 true, **20**. 167-68
 universal, drawing from to replenish the energies, **23**: 700
*See also Prana**
Life-forces, **19**: 774-75, 1044
 universal, **20**: 173
See also Vital forces
Life-mind, **15**: 99*fn*; **17**: 10; **18**: 168-69; **19**: 718; **21**. 818
 faith of, **21**: 750

Life-mind (*cont.*)

See also **Vital mind**, *cf.* **Mind**, triple

Life-plane (plane of Life), 17: 17; 18: 185

See also **Vital plane**, **Vital world(s)***

Life-power, 15: 146-47

an instrument, not an aim, 15: 235

See also **Prana***

Life-principle, 12: 130-31

Life-soul, 19: 718, 21: 603-04

greater, 19: 1056

and poetry, 9: 355-56

cf. **Prānamaya purusa**

Life-value, 19: 712

Life-worlds (worlds of Life), 12: 532; 19:

771, 781, 782-83, 784, 787

See also **Vital world(s)***

Light(s), 17: 48, 18: 65; 19: 944, 22: 65;

23: 798, 936, 952, 956, 24: 1178,

1205-06, 1292; 25: 83

of all kinds, 23: 1055

all not good, 24: 1737

all not the light of the spirit, still less of
the supermind, 20: 269

beyond Sattwa, 13: 451

and colour, 23: 959

coloured, *see* **Colours**, *specific*

descent of, 16: 62; 24: 1146, 1170, 1205

resistance to, 19: 942

diamond light, 25: 86, 87

different forms of, 25: 83

of the Divine Consciousness, 23: 550

of the Divine Truth, 24: 1143

and Force, 12: 195

of the higher consciousness and the spiri-
tual light, 22: 368

indicate action or movement of subtle
forces, 23: 936

indicates illumination of the conscious-
ness, 23: 955

Krishna's light, 23: 798, 949, 960, 961,
983; *see also below*: Sri Aurobindo's
light

as a manifestation of Force, 23: 960

moonlight, 23: 960; 24: 1502

the Mother's light, 23: 984; 25: 83-87;
26: 456

outside, within, above, around, 23: 956

positive illumination, not metaphor, 22:
181

of realisation, not the same as Descent,
22: 98

seen in masses or in forms, 23: 955

spiritual, 19: 945

Sri Aurobindo's light, 23: 960-61, 979,
983-84; 26: 190-92, 456

condition for receiving in the mind,
26: 192

see also above: Krishna's light

starry, 23: 956

Sunlight, 23: 962; 25: 94

symbolism of, 23: 968

in the Veda, 10: 90, 129, 130, 158

in vision, experience and realisation,
23: 941

cf. **Colour**

Lila, 12: 83*fn*; 18: 103, 341, 386, 408-09,
410, 411; 19: 673, 835

of the Gopis, 22: 426-27

and Maya, 16: 428-29

Vaishnavite conception (idea of the play
of God), 16: 119; 22: 83

Lilachatushtaya, 27: 375

Limit, 18: 15

Limitation, 18: 199, 401-02, 404, 475-76;
27: 394

cosmic, 18: 343

the cosmic consciousness and, 20: 396
of life, 27: 384

See also **Consciousness**, limitation of;
cf. **Imperfection**; **Self-limitation**

Lipsā, 27: 360

Literary criticism, *see* **Criticism**, literary

Literature, 14: 255

Bengali, *see* **Bengali literature**

Buddhist, *see* **Buddhist literature**

can be a first introduction to the inner
being, 26: 279

Continental, 9: 96

Indian, *see* **Indian literature**

literary fame, *see* **Fame** (literary)

the literary man, 9: 503, 505

modern, 9: 95-102, 103-10, 144

tendency of psychological vitalism, 15:
25-26

and Sadhana, 9: 511-13; 23: 536; *see*

- also Poetry, and Sadhana
 style, 3: 72
 and Yoga, 26: 222-25
 see also Poetic style, Prose style
 See also Art, music and literature; Writing¹, cf. Allegory; Drama; Fiction, Poetry, Prose; Rhetoric, Translation
- Logic**, 18: 341
 Logic of the Infinite, 18: 323, 329-64
passim, 475
 place of, 22: 48
 study of, 17: 227
 and the power of expression, 24: 1285
 and sadhana, 24: 1277-78, 1330
 of the supermind (of the supramental reason), 21: 827, 829
 cf. Intellect*
- Logical process**,
 in the reason, and the gnosis, 20: 463
- Logical reason(ing)**, 18: 366-67
 training of, 17: 226-27
 See also Reason
- Logos**, 12: 171, 16: 198, 368-69
 cf. Cosmic mind
- Lokasamgraha**, 13: 108, 112, 200-01; 15: 59
- Loneliness**, 23: 814
- Longfellow**, Henry Wadsworth, 5: 345-46, 376-82 *passim*; 9: 398, 478
The Courtship of Miles Standish, 5: 346
Evangeline, 5: 346
- Lord**, 12: 95-104 *passim*, 206, 212, 228, 448; 20: 415
 and the Absolute, 12: 209, 210
 and Nature, 20: 90-91; see also Ishwara and Shakti
 of the sacrifice, 13: 124; 20: 106-21 *passim*
 and the world, 27: 316-17, 320*fn*; 27: 291; see also God and the world*
 See also Isha; Ishwara; Master
- Lorraine**, see Alsace-Lorraine
- Lotus(es)**,
 colours and numbers of petals, 22: 365-66
 thousand-petalled, see Thousand-petalled lotus
 See also Centres; Chakras
- Louis XIV**, 15: 421
- Louis Napoleon**, 3: 480
- Love**, 12: 453, 482-84, 13: 40, 570; 16: 166, 371; 17: 241; 18: 195, 197, 200, 203, 204-05, 218, 19: 1029, 21: 522-23, 535, 579, 622-23; 24: 1292, 27: 385-86
 and Ananda, 9: 492
 Ananda of, 23: 762
 and benevolence and sympathy, 23: 771-72
 capacity for, 21: 709; 27: 364
 conversion of individual love into love of the Immanent Divine, 20: 148-50
 cosmic, see Universal love
 divine, see Divine love
 for the Divine, see Love for the Divine in the divine life, 16: 27
 and faith, 25: 184-85
 as a fundamental determinate, 18: 314-15
 and the gnostic being, 19: 984
 and goodwill, 23: 759, 817
 human, 23: 759, 763-64, 805-06, 810
 and Divine Love, 23: 754, 755, 763, 772
 in sadhana, 23: 755
 cf. Relationships (human)
 ideal, 27: 155
 in the Intuitive and overmind, and in the mind, 23: 766
 and Knowledge and Power (Strength), 10: 266; 16: 279-81; 20: 163-64
 and knowledge and works, 21: 523, see also Devotion, and knowledge and works; Integral Yoga, place of meditation, Bhakti, works
 law of, 18: 203; 19: 961, 1044-45, 27: 384
 of man, country, Truth, and of the Divine, 23: 513-14
 and manifestation of a supramental race, 20: 488
 mental, 24: 1526
 the Mother's love, 25: 176-80
 nature of, 23: 776
 perfected, 21: 677
 physical, 24: 1526
 and politics, 1: 124-26 *passim*
 psychic, see Psychic love

Love (*cont*)

the purifier of the heart, **20** 295
Radha love, **22** 173
reachings towards its absolute, **15** 155
real love, and egoism, **25** 183
in the relation of the Lover and the Beloved, **21** 544-45
and sacrifice, **20** 99, 100
sadhana through love and devotion, **23**: 753-99
and self-reverence and reverence, **23** 772-73
and sex, **24** 1515, 1524-26 *passim*
of the soul, **23** 760
spiritual and psychic, and mental, vital or physical, **23** 896
supramental, **20** 158-59
and surrender, **23** 192-93, 598-99
transcendent, **23** 772
true love, **12** 495
true love and jealousy, **25** 363
universal, *see* **Universal love**
to the Vedic seers, **10** 457
vital, *see* **Vital love**
and vital interchange, **24**: 1402
the works of love (the works of the heart), **20** 140-47, 148-59
Yoga of, *see* **Yoga of Devotion** etc.
cf. **Affection**; **Bhakti**
Love for the Divine (God)/God-love, **15**: 122; **19** 978-79
and experience, **23**: 787-88, 880
intellectual, **23**: 547
and realisation of the Self, **26**: 81-82
relation of the Lover and the Beloved, *see under* **Relations with the Divine**
true, **23** 757-58
and the vital, **23** 561, 758-59
See also **Bhakti***
Lower (phenomenal etc.) **Nature** (creation), **12**: 82*fn*, 122-23, **13** 256, 264, 266, 334, 397, 421-22, 561; **21**: 619
defects of, and action of the hostile forces, distinguished, **24**: 1731-33, 1744
resistance of, **19**: 957-58
stated in terms of the Sankhya, **13**: 399;
cf. **Tattwas***, the twenty-four
transformation of, *see* **Transformation**,

of the lower nature
See also **Mind**, **Life and Body**; **Prakriti**,
lower, *cf.* **Nature**, higher and lower
Lower vital, the, **19** 812-14, **22** 334, **23**: 1019, **24** 1305-36 *passim*, 1327, 1328, 1367
aspiration of, **24** 1324
defects of, **24** 1340
and the emotional being and the higher vital, **22** 339
and the higher vital and the middle vital, **22** 325
must get a perfect peace, **23** 839-40
not to be crushed, but changed, **23** 860
opening of, **24**: 1678-79
and the physical mind, **24**: 1444
and the physical vital and the material • vital, **22** 344-45
reactions of, and established peace, **23** 649
and sex, **24** 1536
small egoisms of, **24** 1380
small habits of, **24** 1408
tendency in to despondency, **24**: 1351
Loyalty, **25**: 129
Lucan, **9**: 387
Lucretius, **9**: 32, 212, 320, 479, 521; **29**: 815
Lycurgus, **15**: 425, **27**: 279

M

Macaulay, Thomas Babington,
"A Jacobite's Epitaph", **26** 6
Lays, **3** 108; **9**: 474, **26** 6
Macedon, **15** 343
Machinery [social etc.] (mechanical method, mechanisation), **2** 17; **15** 200, 575, 576, 578, 581, 582, 597, 598, 600, 604, 611, 639, 648, **19**: 1022, 1032, 1055-58 *passim*
and establishment of human unity (a world-union), **15** 263, 284, 500
and the State, **15** 282-84 *passim*
Macrocosm, and microcosm, **12**: 73
McTaggart, John McTaggart Ellis, **23** 770-76

- Madhusudan**, Michael, 3: 76, 78, 79, 90, 95, 96-98, 9 307-08, 543-44
Captive Lady, 3: 90
Meghnad-badh, 3: 97
Sharmistha, 3: 96
Tilottama, 3 96, 97
- Madhwa**, 3 214, 14: 132, 308; 16: 342, 27: 304
- Madness**, 22. 482-83, 24. 1766-72, 27 364
- Madrasi race**, 3: 328
cf. Dravidians
- Maeterlinck**, Maurice, 9: 7, 107
cf. Belgian writers
- Magha**, 14. 301-02
- Magic**, 19: 652, 866, 876, 22 214-15
 black magic, 22. 483
 no part of yoga, 22: 482
cf. Occultism
- Magna Charta**, 15: 621
- Mahabharata**, the, 3: 141-209, 217, 219, 220-21, 232, 303, 304, 305, 9: 245, 312, 523; 14: 186, 230, 268, 284-93 *passim*, 305, 372, 27: 150, 154, 29. 815
 and Deva and Asura, 13: 455
 European scholarship on, 3: 142-44, 180-81
 and the Gita, 3: 168-69, 172; 13: 9, 14: 288
 and the historicity of Krishna, 22: 425
 the Nala [*Nalopākhyānam*], 3. 153-57, 159-61 *passim*; 26: 366; 27: 154
 political story, 3: 189-96; 27: 79
 problem of the original epic, 3: 141-46, 179-99; 27: 79-82, 150
 notes, 3: 200-06
 the story of Ruru, 5 258; 27: 152-53
 the tale of (Satyavan and) Savitri [*Sāvītryupākhyānam*], 3: 153-55 *passim*, 161; 27: 154, 511
See also Vyasa
- Mahakali**, 21: 752; 25: 28-30
 action of, 25: 76-77
 golden light of, 25: 87
 and Kali, 22. 390, 25: 75-76, 87
 and Krishna, 25: 74, 75
 Mahakali experience, 9: 493
 Mahakali's Force, 24: 1179
 the Mother's use of the Mahakali method, 25: 270-71
- Mahalakshmi**, 21: 752, 25 30-33
 aspiration for beauty and the Mahalakshmi force, 9: 493
 and music, 25. 367
- Mahar**, *see* Mahas
- Maharashtra**,
 Tilak's work in, 17 350-54 *passim*, 358
See also Mahrattas
- Maharloka**, 10 337, 11: 23, 12. 123-24
- Mahas** (Mahar), 10 42, 43, 61, 93, 94, 171, 171 *fn*, 17. 64, 22. 243
See also Supermind
- Mahasaraswati**, 21: 752, 25: 33-35, 77
- Mahashakti**, 21: 731, 25 20, 21-24
 supramental, 25. 22, 36; *cf.* Shakti, supramental
- Mahashiva**, 22: 391
- Mahat**, 18: 81, 22 334
Mahat ātman, 12: 88-89, 89 *fn*
- Mahavira**, 14. 187
- Mahayana Buddhism**, 13. 527, 14. 150
 and the Gita, 13: 79 *fn*
- Maheshwari**, 21. 752, 25. 26-28
- Mahi**, 10: 89-91; 11: 32
- Mahimā*, 3 403, 27: 374
- Mahomed**, 1: 757; 15: 425; 16: 284, 365, 22: 408, 26: 483
- Mahomedan**, the,
 and the Hindu, *see* Indian National Movement, Hindu-Mahomedan question
- Mahomedanism**, *see* Islam
- Mahomedan** (Moslem) world, 15: 294, 626, 644
See also Mussalman nations
- Mahomedan yoga**, 23: 510
cf. Sufism
- Mahratta confederation**, 14. 370, 378, 380
- Mahrattas** (Maratha race), 1: 738; 3: 215, 328; 14: 368, 377; 15. 354; 17: 352-53, 356
- Malavas**, 3 213, 214, 215-16
- Mallarmé**, Stéphane, 9: 96, 107, 442, 445, 529-32
 and (limitations of) the French language, 9: 58, 385, 433, 530

Mallarmé (cont)

influence of, 9: 475, 476, 479, 529, 530
works

"Le Cygne", 9: 530-32

"Le Tombeau d'Edgar Poe", 9: 531, 532

Malory, Sir Thomas, 9: 136

Man (human being), 12: 104, 173, 175-76, 211-12, 410, 516, 14: 93, 108, 15: 74-76, 94-95, 116, 220-22, 273; 16: 190-97 *passim*, 235, 382-83; 18: 46, 19: 715-16, 730-31, 763, 897-98, 20: 4, 468-69, 447-48, 21: 598, 27: 394, 407

abnormal in Nature, 15: 220-21

always a complex being, 15: 174

ancient, a "political" not an economic being, 15: 463-64

and the animal, 3: 358-59, 16: 51, 268-71 *passim*, 18: 713-14, 837-39 *passim*, 20: 73-74, 21: 598, 754, *cf.* **Animal life**, and human life, **Animal life**, and man

animal in, *see* **Animal**, in man

artistic, *see* **Artistic man**

in the ascending evolutionary unity, 16: 267-71

a category in his own knowledge, 27: 410-11

complex being, 15: 174, 20: 68-69, *cf.* *below* multiple personality

consciousness of, 18: 212-17 *passim*, 273-74

and the cosmos, 15: 5-6

destiny of, *see* **Destiny**, of man

and the determination of Nature, 13: 210-11

difficulties of (difficulty of human life), 18: 208-09, 212-17; 27: 387-88

dissatisfaction of, 18: 246-48

double nature, 15: 220-22

doubly involved, 16: 241

early (primitive), 19: 709, 865-66, 868-69, 988, 27: 272-73, *cf.* **Savage**

egoistic phase, 27: 410

elements of, 27: 86

emotional, *see* **Emotional man**

and evolution (or evolution of), *see* **Human evolution**

evolution of man's knowledge, 19: 687-92 *passim*

executive becomes creative, 16: 303

failure, 15: 221-22

fall of, 18: 51, *cf.* **Soul**, idea of its fall

fit receptacle (capable of incarnating God), 18: 46, 259; 19: 837, 27: 396, *cf.* **Humanity**, capacity of

and fixed, stationary law of being, 18: 407-08, 409

four necessities of self-expansion, 19: 861-62

and freedom, 16: 141-45 *passim*

and God, 16: 278-79, 382, 19: 688-91 *passim*, 695, 697-701 *passim*, 21: 533, 410-11, *cf.* **God, Man and Nature**

and the Gods, 11: 29-30

and humanity, 13: 144

Indian conception of, 14: 98-99, 156, 160, 17: 198-99

individual and universal, 18: 381-82

inner impulsion of, 18: 208-09, 211; 19: 716, *cf.* **Aspiration**

kinetic, *see* **Kinetic man**

and knowledge, 15: 395-96, 16: 216-18

and life (vital nature), 16: 187-89, 191-92, 197, 208-09, 266

man's idea of the supreme state, 18: 55-56

in the mass, 19: 869-70, 884, 885

mental, *see* **Mental man**

mind in, 27: 225-26

modern, 14: 322

modern interest in, 9: 98-102 *passim*, 108

multiple personality, 9: 328; 22: 303; *cf.* *above*: complex being

natural, 16: 164

need for an Absolute, 19: 689

ordinary people, effect of Sri Aurobindo's Yoga (the descent) on, 22: 16

perfection of, *see* **Perfection**, of man

physical, *see* **Physical man**

and physical Nature, 16: 183-85

power for evolutionary change, 16: 174-75

power of individuality, 15: 57-58

power of initiating will, 16: 144

practical, *see* **Practical man**

primitive, *see above*: early

purpose (objective) of, 18. 36, 42-43, 19: 684
 rajasic, *see* **Rajasic man**
 the real Man, 16. 92-95 *passim*, 141, 263-64, 18. 211, 213; 19: 684-85 *passim*, 27 207, 387, *see also* **Person***
 sattwic, *see* **Sattwic man**
 seeker of the infinite, 16: 208-09
 seeks after a rule of life, 15. 94
 as self-determining, 19 806-07
 spiritual, *see* **Spiritual man**
 spiritual preoccupation of, 19. 1051
 and the superman, 27. 380, 381; *see also* **Superman**
 tamasic, *see* **Tamasic man**
 tamasic, rajasic, sattwic, 13: 525
 three successive stages of his evolution, 20 5-14; *see also* **Human evolution**,
 three types of (following the Tantric gradation), 14: 162-64, 164*fn*
 and time, 18. 584-86
 transitional, 16: 279, 17: 7-12; 19. 707,
see also **Mental being**, transitional
 universal Man, 18: 15*fn*; 19: 759-60
 and the universe (cosmos), 15: 5-6; 16. 147-48, 266-74 *passim*; *cf.* **Individual and the universe**
 and Vidya and Avidya, 12: 106
 in the view of the spiritual aim in society, 15: 212-13
 vital, *see* **Vital man**
 Western conception, 14: 98
 will of, 16: 146-47
 and the worlds, 10: 275
See also **Mental being**; *cf.* **Human ; Humanity**
Manahkoṣa, 12: 187-88
See also **Mental sheath**
Manas, 10. 274; 12: 516; 17: 206, 217-18, 233, 18: 62-64; 21: 623-24, 636-37; 22: 330, 331
 and *buddhi*, distinguished, 21: 636
 in the psychological order of the Sankhya, 13: 67, 90
See also **Sense-mind**, *cf.* **Sense**, sixth sense
Mānava-dharmaśāstra (the laws of Manu), 14: 283; 15: 425
Manicheanism, 3: 383; 18: 95; 27: 263

cf. **Dualism**¹
Manifestation, (the), 12. 529, 16. 123; 17 28-32 *passim*, 148; 18 4, 409-11, 418, 464-66, 478-81; 19: 638, 690, 755-56, 980, 1008-09, 27. 408
 character of: spiritual evolution, 23 504,
see also **Spiritual evolution**
 Divine, *see* **Divine Manifestation**
 essential, and cosmic, 22. 9
 and evil, 18. 600-02
 free, 19. 786-87
 in the Ignorance and in the gnosis, 19. 1011-14
 infinite possibility of, 22. 28
 law of, 18. 406-07
 limited by the power of consciousness to which it belongs, 22: 30
 and the Non-Manifest, 18 359
 fundamentals of the present manifestation, 22: 250
 and the psychic entity. 19. 891, 893
 of Sachchidananda, 12. 96-97
 self-manifestation, *see* **Self-manifestation**
 terms, balance of energies, arrangement of principles, 22. 30
 in Time, 18: 477-78, 480
 Truth of, 22: 29-30
cf. **Becoming**; **Creation**; **Evolution**, process of, **Self-expression**; **Self-manifestation**
Manishi (*manīṣī*), 12: 102, 103, 139, 507
 and *kavi*, 12 65*fn*
Mankind, *see* **Humanity**
Manomaya Purusha (*manomaya puruṣa*), 12 88; 16: 222; 18: 46, 169*fn*; 20. 451, 607; 22: 302; 23. 1005
 can reflect and enter into Sachchidananda, 20. 479
See also **Mental being**; **Mental Purusha**
Mantra(s), 9: 340, 355, 369-70, 507, 510, 517, 518; 10: 258, 259, 441, 11. 1; 12: 169-70; 13. 470; 14. 260, 19. 941*fn*; 20: 516, 21: 848; 23. 745-49 *passim*, 27: 369
 automatic repetition of, 23. 1004
 and the "double" voice phenomenon, 23. 1035
 function of, 23. 745

- Mantra(s)** (*cont*)
 and poetry, 9: 8, 9, 14, 17, 22, 23, 27, 28,
 29-37 *passim*, 195, 199-200, 222
 in the sadhana of the Integral Yoga, 23:
 746, 26: 511-13
 power of, 11: 17
 use in the Rajayoga, 20: 518
 use in the Yoga of Devotion, 21: 549
cf. Chandas; Japa; Name
- Manu**, 12: 104, 173, 15: 425, 27: 279
 the four Manus, 13: 333, 27: 360
 laws of (*mānava-dharmaśāstra*) ("Manu"),
 14: 283, 15: 425
 and modern society, 3: 120-21
- Many**, the, *see* Multiplicity; One and the Many
- Maratha poetry**, 14: 318-19
- Maratha race**, *see* Mahrattas
- Marlowe**, Christopher, 5: 351*fn*; 9: 62, 65,
 69-70, 313, 457; 29: 758, 803
 and Shakespeare, 3: 186-87, 232
 "Was this the face that launched a thou-
 sand ships, And burnt the topless
 towers of Ilium?", 3: 186; 5: 351, 29:
 803
work:
Tamburlaine, 3: 96
- Marriage**, 23: 811, 849; 24: 1527, 1528,
 1529; 27: 495-97
 and society, 3: 9-10
 Vedic "marriage hymn", 15: 3-4
cf. Family
- Maruts**, 10: 162-63, 205*fn*, 238, 243, 256-
 57, 265, 274, 298, 334; 11: 32; 12:
 130
 and the Angirasa, 10: 163
 and the Angirasa legend, 10: 137-38
 and Indra, 10: 256-62
 and Rudra and Vishnu, 10: 333
- Marxism**, 15: 193, 569
 national (Fascist) Socialism and Marxist
 Socialism, 15: 479*fn*
cf. Communism
- Masefield**, John, 9: 2
- Mass-consciousness**, 19: 692-93, 694, 1050
See also Collective consciousness
- Massis**, Henri,
La Défense de l'Occident, 22: 128
- Master**, 20: 219; 21: 671, 23: 1006, 1012;
 25: 69
 of evolution, 29: 766
 relation with the Divine as the Master,
 21: 541, 577, *cf.* Relations with the
 Divine
 of works, 20: 231-51 *passim*; 21: 539
 and the Instrument and the Worker,
 16: 287-90 *passim*
 three aspects, 20: 243-44; *cf.* Divine,
 three aspects of
See also Lord*
- Matarishwan** (*mātariṣvan*), 12: 64*fn*, 67*fn*,
 84, 130, 218, 470-72; 27: 209, 239-
 40, 241, 334-35
See also Life, universal
- Material being**, 12: 88
See also Annamaya puruṣa
- Material consciousness**, 22: 351, 24: 1429-
 30
- Material energy**,
 a power of the Spirit, 22: 45-46
- Material Force** (Force in Matter), 18: 174
 and mental consciousness, 12: 174
- Materialisation**, 16: 32, 21: 846, 25: 372
- Materialism**, 15: 238; 16: 245-56, 18: 20,
 485, 504, 19: 743-44, 1027-28, 20:
 280; 22: 5-6
 and consciousness, 18: 85
 and idealism, 3: 369
 on "life", 16: 101
 mistake of, 3: 334
 and mysticism, 19: 883
 natural, 19: 728-29
 a philosophical speculation, 22: 206
 and Science, 27: 241-42; *cf.* Matter,
 as the beginning of things etc
 of Science, 15: 70-71
 subjective, 15: 54
 and the theory of evolution, 16: 225-31
passim
 theory of the sole reality of Matter, 18:
 440-41
 turn of educated Hindus towards, 22:
 205
cf. European civilisation, modern (mate-
 rialistic); Materialistic...
- Materialistic age**, 9: 201; 15: 223-24, 235

- cf* **European civilisation**, modern (materialistic)
- Materialistic movements**, 17: 54
- Material life**, *see* **Life**, bodily
- Material man**, *see* **Physical man**
- Material Nature**, 18: 210, 211
 acceptance of by the gnostic being, 19: 986
 control of, 18: 380-81
See also **Physical Nature**
- Material things**, *see* **Physical things**
- Material world** (plane, universe), 12: 123, 208; 18: 255-56, 258; 19: 769-70; 20: 427, 430-32, 22: 212
 and less material worlds, 23: 938
 and the Truth, 16: 73
See also **Physical plane**, *cf.* **Earth**¹
- Material .. cf Physical...**
- Matter**, 3: 362, 12: 84, 130, 402, 404, 516, 529-31 *passim*, 13: 144-45, 16: 10, 251-55, 416-17, 431; 18: 6-16 *passim*, 80-82 *passim*, 231-39, 252-53, 19: 664-65, 849; 20: 6, 173, 430, 21: 600, 27: 246, 391-96
 ascending series in the scale of, 18: 254-55
 as the beginning of things view of Science, 12: 175, *cf.* **Materialism**, and Science
 causal, *see* **Causal matter**
 and consciousness, 18: 86, 87-88, 440-41; 27: 247-50
 and Energy, 16: 254
 and the evolution, 16: 51, 52; 17: 14-16, 19
 and falsehood and evil, 18: 606-07
 five elemental states of, *see* **Elements**
 as food, 18: 192; *see also* **Anna**
 and freedom, 3: 376-77, 16: 138
 in the gnosis, 18: 986-87
 gross, subtle, causal, 12: 4*fn*, 10; 27: 216, 231-32
 and Life, 12: 178, 16: 236, 18: 184-85, 231, 232-33, 244-45, 19: 916, 1017-18; 27: 223-24
 and life and mind, 16: 253, 254-55, *cf.* **Mind**, **Life and Matter**
 from the material and the spiritual points of view, 13: 260
 and mechanical Law, 18: 244
 and Mind, 12: 156, 173-74, 531
 and Mind and Spirit, 20: 24
 modifying higher principles in their manifestation, 19: 704-06
 not really inconscient, 22: 223
 the oppositions of, 18: 243-50
 and other worlds, 18: 258, 779-81
 perfections of, 9: 380
 reality of, 19: 652
 self-existent: no such thing, 22: 224
 and Space, 18: 360-62
 and spirit *see* **Spirit and Matter**
 subtle, *see* **Subtle matter**
 under control of the subconscious, 24: 1597
 variation of type, uniformity of individuals of the type, 15: 56-57
See also **Anna**, **Material Nature**, **Mind**, **Life and Matter**, **Spirit and Matter**; *cf.* **Body**, **Metal**; **Substance**
- Maya**, 12: 23, 25-31, 32-44 *passim*, 82*fn*, 510-11; 13: 264; 16: 428, 429, 18: 83, 101-02, 103, 115, 212, 325, 327, 341, 346-47, 354-55, 439-81 *passim*, 578; 21: 601; 22: 48, 27: 242
 and Brahman, 18: 341, 346-47; 20: 111-13
 divine, 18: 159, 163, 213, 489-90; 27: 387, 406
 to the Gita, 13: 425-26
 higher and lower, 18: 116, 213
 of the Illusionists (Mayavadins), 16: 233; 18: 441-50 *passim*, 22: 48-49
 operation of, 18: 431-32
 original creator, 18: 434
 Overmind as, 17: 31, 284; *see also* **Overmind Maya**
 and Prakriti, 13: 79, 145-46
 and Prakriti and Shakti, 12: 82*fn*; 18: 325-26, 346-47, 356-57; 21: 601
 and the Self, 20: 409
 and Shakti and Prakriti, *see above*. **Prakriti** and **Shakti**
 to Shankara and in the Gita, 13: 78-79
 in Shankara's philosophy, 22: 42-43
 undivine, 18: 489; 27: 399

- Maya** (*cont.*)
 in the Veda, 10: 290, 368*fn*, 459, 460;
 12: 82*fn*; 17: 50
See also Illusion
- Mayas** (*mayas*), 10: 92, 171, 457
*See also Ananda**
- Mayas**, the [civilisation], 10: 147
- Mayavada**, 13: 325; 16: 428-29, 18: 419;
 19: 752-53; 22: 50-51; 27: 338-39
 God of the Mayavadins, 18: 84
 and the Isha Upanishad, 27: 301-02
 of Shankara, 13: 301*fn*, 22: 55
See also Illusionism; cf. Shankara
- Mazzini**, Giuseppe, 1: 876, 2: 162-66 *passim*;
 3: 266, 267, 480-82, 15: 92; 16: 304; 17: 379
- Mechanical mind**, 22: 327, 329, 330; 23: 734
 and the working of the higher consciousness, 24: 1196, 1197
cf. Mind, habitual
- Mechanisation**, *see Machinery*
- Mediaeval age of Europe**, *see Europe*,
 mediaeval period
- Medical science**, 17: 126-28, 284, 285;
 24: 1585-88
 Homeopathy, Allopathy and other medical
 systems, 24: 1585-87; 26: 212-15, 501
 Indian, 14: 185; 27: 110-11
 the Mother's views on, 25: 376-78
*cf. Illness**
- Medicines** (drugs), 17: 125, 126-28, 24: 1568-71, 1587, 1588
 action of on the Mother's body, 25: 376
 and the Force, 22: 217, 24: 1569-70
- Meditation**, 16: 399-400; 23: 534, 535, 721-49 *passim*, 945, 1000, 24: 1272
 centres for, 24: 1142
 concentrated, 20: 308-09
 and concentration, 23: 539, 723, 25: 391
 on the image of the ethereal Brahman,
see Brahman, ethereal etc.
 internal and external conditions that
 are most essential for, 23: 722
 meaning, 23: 721-22; 25: 259
 the Mother's action in, 25: 284-86
 not indispensable to the sadhana, 25: 177
 object or ideas for, 23: 722
 place of in the Integral Yoga, 23: 525-40
passim
 posture for, 23: 727-28
 as a preparation, and as a means of realisation,
 23: 531-32
 problem of sleep in, 23: 739-40, 1017
 Rajayogic, a process of (in the Gita),
 13: 230
 and reading, 24: 1272, 1273
 right poise in, 24: 1302-03
 and sadhana on the level of the physical
 consciousness, 24: 1431
 sadhana through, 23: 721-49
 and sleep, 23: 1016
 a thing of the head, 23: 534, *see also Concentration*, in and above the head
 ways of getting rid of thoughts, 23: 731, 733
 and work, in sadhana, 24: 1272, 25: 199, 200, 203, 252; *see also above*: place
 of in the Integral Yoga
See also Concentration; Dhyana; cf. Reflection
- Medo-Persia**, 15: 342
See also Persia¹
- Megasthenes**, 15: 338
- Mehta**, Pherozshah, 1: 11, 16-17, 21-23
passim, 43, 107, 246-48 *passim*
- Memory**, 12: 131, 164; 16: 90; 18: 501-09
passim, 514, 516-21, 585; 27: 401, 402, 403-04
 active, 17: 206
 Bergson's theory, 24: 1496
 complaint of weakening of memory in
 the course of sadhana, 24: 1200
 of the developed logical mind, 21: 822-23
 of dreams, 24: 1493-94, 25: 394
 earth-memory, 9: 340
 feats of, 3: 338
 in the higher Buddha, 20: 298
 in Nature, 19: 723-24
 of past lives (births), 16: 80-81, 19: 818-20, 22: 434-35, 437, 454, 457
 and personality, 27: 274
 in the reason, and the gnosis, 20: 463, 464
 subconscious (passive), 17: 206; 21: 620-21, 22: 362, 363

- in Nature, 18: 518
- cf* Chitta
- subliminal, 18 523; 19: 820; 22 363
- supramental, 21 828-29
- training of, 17 223
- Menander**, 9: 193
- Menelik**, 15 502
- Menes**, 27 279
- Mental activity** (activity of the mind),
 - and experience, 24: 1252-54 *passim*
 - getting rid of, 23: 540
 - mind always active, 23 737-38
 - overpassing by Yoga, 27: 238-39
 - and Prana, 27: 237-38
 - and the sacrifice of knowledge, 20 135-39
 - scientific explanation, 12: 535
- Mental being**, 12 88, 156, 174-75; 15: 75, 16: 190-97 *passim*, 263, 18: 106, 169*fn*, 202-03, 308-09, 350, 554, 19: 796, 840, 896, 899-900, 1036, 20: 468, 21: 603, 607, 22 302, 303; 27: 403, 404, 407
 - change of, 20: 84
 - complex, 15: 76-78; 16: 175-76
 - difficulties of in the realisation of Sachchidananda, 20: 376-83
 - direct self-consciousness of, 18: 511-12
 - essential, 22: 326
 - and freedom, 16: 141-44
 - and the gnosis, 19: 963
 - greater order of human mental beings, 19: 1012
 - growth of, 19: 730-31
 - not a blank or void, 23: 1022
 - perfection of, 21: 606-15
 - and the psychic being, 16: 221-22, 22: 301
 - and rebirth, 16: 94, 221-22
 - and spiritual being, 20: 376
 - and the supramental descent, 16: 48-49, 59
 - survival of death, 18: 202; 19: 821-22, 22: 293, 433, 454
 - transitional, 19: 847; *see also* Man, transitional
 - true, 22: 325
 - values of, 16: 207
 - and the vital, 23: 1020
 - See also* Man; Manomaya Purusha; Mental Person, Mental Purusha, Mental self
- Mental construction(s)**, 18 272, 19: 1036, 1045, 1055, 1066
 - See also* Mental formations
- Mental control**, 24: 1671
 - over vital movements, 24: 1321, 1322
 - and psychic and spiritual control, 24: 1440
 - and spiritual mastery, 24: 1298
 - and surrender to the higher being above mind, 23: 898, 900
 - and transformation, 23: 900
- Mental development**,
 - and sadhana, 9: 513, 24: 1270-84 *passim*
- Mental energy**, 16 127-28
 - law of the return of, 16: 209
- Mental faculties**,
 - training of, 17: 222-25
- Mental forces**, 24: 1256
- Mental (thought) formations**, 18: 272; 19: 774-75; 23: 939
 - and intuition, 23: 1059
 - See also* Mental constructions, Thought formation(s)
- Mental gnosis**, 16: 54, 55
 - cf* Gnostic mentality; Mind of Light
- Mentality**, 18: 86, 88, 553-54; 19: 712-13
 - divided in Time, 18: 516
 - exclusive emphasis, 18: 149
 - four elements in its functionings, 18: 514-15
 - a part of Nature, 15: 396, 398
 - preoccupied with the material plane, 19: 737-38, 739
 - three degrees of, *see* Mind, triple
 - three principle elements (thought, will, sensation), 12: 176-77
 - transformation of, *see* Mind, transformation of
 - cf* Intelligence, Mind
- Mental knowledge**, 16: 70; 20: 248; 21: 796-97, 801
 - and experience, 23: 901
 - and supramental knowledge, 16: 70, 20: 757-61, 801, 807

- Mental knowledge** (*cont*)
 and true (real, higher) knowledge, **12**: 140, **24** 1250, 1261; *cf* **Knowledge**, higher and lower
 and vital difficulties, **24**: 1321
- Mental life**, **15**: 75, 76, **20**: 7-11, 19-20, 197, 198; **27**: 232
cf **Culture**¹
- Mental man**, **18**: 719-20, 721, 899-900, 1038
cf **Intellectuals**
- Mental person**, **18** 515
See also **Mental being**
- Mental physical**, the, **22** 326-27, 328, 329, 351
- Mental plane(s)/world(s)** (mind-worlds/planes), **12**: 174, 175, 532, **13**: 435-36, **16** 55; **19** 719, 771, 781, 783, 787; **20**: 435-36, 451, **22**: 252; **23**: 1076, **24**: 1499
 internatal dwelling on, **19** 798, 800
 and Mind, **12**: 174-75, 188, **20**: 436
 and sense, **12**: 188
 spiritual experiences on, **24**: 1299
- Mental psychic**, **22**: 325
See also **Psychic mind**
- Mental Purusha** (Mind-Purusha), **18**: 215, 308-09, 310, **19**: 821, 822, 840, 896; **22** 285, **24**: 1257
 able to detach itself from the workings of its Prakriti, **21**: 729-30
 and release from subjection to the body, **20**: 329-30
See also **Manomaya Purusha**; **Mental being**
- Mental realisation(s)**, **20**: 107, **21**: 645, **22**: 222
 and change of nature, **24**: 1609
 and an overmental or supramental realisation, **23** 507
 prepares spiritual experience, **23** 895, 896
 and spiritual (spiritual-mental) realisation, **9**: 344; **23**: 896
cf **Realisation**
- Mental self**, **12**: 156
 rising into and becoming, **20** 444-45
See also **Mental being**
- Mental sheath**, **12**: 107-08; **18**: 541
 preserved, **19** 822
 and the process of rebirth, **18** 801, **22**: 293
See also **Manahkosa**, *cf* **Sheaths**
- Mental silence** (silence of mind, the silent mind), **17** 11-12, **21** 772-73, **23** 635, 636, 642, 647, 737, 789, 839, 1021-23, **24** 1251, 1252
 and action and knowledge, **24**: 1254-55
 and intuition regarding work, **23**: 692
 Sri Aurobindo's attainment of, *see* **Sri Aurobindo**³, first major experience
 and the supramental change, **23**: 695-96
See also **Silence**, **Stillness**, of mind, *cf* **Thought**, absence of
- Meredith**, George, **3** 35, 72, 93; **9**: 2, 157, 186-87, 188, 196, 224, 229; **26** 315
 influence on Sri Aurobindo, **26** 255, 264
 intonation, **9** 163-64
 intuitive manner, **9**: 173-74
works.
 "Ascent to Earth of the Daughter of Hades", **26**: 264
 "The Lark Ascending", **9**: 164
 "Lucifer", **26** 264
Modern Love, **9**: 3, **26**: 255, 264
The Ordeal of Richard Feverel, **9**: 544
- Mesopotamia**, **15**: 645
- Metal**, and life, **12**: 533, **18**: 178-79, 183; **19**: 708, 710; **27**: 224, 283
- Metaphor**,
 in expression of mystical experience, **22**: 179-80
 in Vedic style, **15**: 5
- Metaphysical distinctions**, **18**: 385
- Metaphysical inquiry**, **19**: 921
- Metaphysical knowledge**, **18**: 61
 and spiritual experience, **16** 428
- Metaphysical objection to teleology**, **19**: 834-35
- Metaphysical philosophy**,
 and life, **19**: 666-67
- Metaphysical statement**,
 and spiritual truth, **13**: 252
- Metaphysical thought**,
 in Europe and in the East, **22**: 157-60
- Metaphysics**, **24**: 1281

- besetting sin of, 17 389, 18 69
German, 14 270
Indian, and French and German thought, 14 417
and language, 18 323
and Science, 12 32; 17 168, 18 178*fn*, 22 203
cf Philosophy
Metempsychosis, 16 79, 176
See also Rebirth
Metre, 5 341-87 *passim*, 9 17-19, 372, 392
aim of a new metre, 26 306
Alcaic(s), 5 387, 9 420
examples, 5 557, 581
Alexandrine, 9 402, 27 89
"loose Alexandrine", 26 306-07
Asclepiad (*example*), 5 562
ballad, 9 317-18, 319
Bengali quantitative metre, 9 401
blank verse, 9 404-05, 456-57
blank verse quatrain, 26 307-10
choice of in translation, 27 87-93
classical, 9 397-98, 412
elegiacs (*example*), 5 558
the elements of, 27 86
experiments in, 9 411-20
hexameter, 5 345-46, 375-87, 395, 398, 401, 402, 413-14, 418-20
Homeric, 27 87
and translation of Homer, 27 89-90
iambic pentameter, 9 403
iambs and anapaests, 9 403
importance of metrical form, 3 87-88
line of fourteen syllables, 9 318
new, 9 406-08
and nursery rhymes, 9 421-22
octosyllabic, 9 402-03
quantitative, 5 341-87, 551-53, 585-88
quantitative trimeter, 9 411-12; 26 303-04
reversed spondee, 29 767
in Sanskrit poetry, 27 90-91
mandākrāntā, 27 91
sapphic(s), 5 387; 9 420
example, 5 563
terza rima, 27 89, 92
to the Vedic poets, 5 368
cf Poetic rhythm, Prosody
Metternick, Prince, 15 330, 456
Mexico,
and the United States of America, 15 328, 503
Michelangelo, 9 381, 485*fn*, 487; 14 229, 247
Microcosm and macrocosm, 12 73
Middle Ages, *see* Europe, mediaeval period (Middle Ages)
Militarism,
and commercialism, 15 583
Military unification, 15 453-62, 463, 474, 518
cf Armed Forces*
Milton, John, 9 60, 82-86, 130, 161, 163, 246, 272, 296, 297, 310, 313, 315, 325, 347, 369, 371, 395, 396, 482, 485; 14 298, 15 606; 29 751, 758-59, 791, 795-96, 803, 805
austerity of, 9 304, 305, 306
and Blake, 29 809
early poetry, 9 27, 80, 82
"Fall'n Cherub, to be weak is miserable", 9 478; 29 758
greatness of, 9 475, 521; 29 800, 809
influence on Sri Aurobindo, 26 267
intellectuality (classicism) of, 9 53, 78, 80, 82, 83, 91, 343
and Kalidasa, 14 298
later poetry, 9 83-86
Miltonic language, 29 757
not mystic (occult), 9 524; 29 807
and Overhead poetry, 29 807-08
"pseudo-Miltonic", 9 348
and rhyme, 9 18, 146
rhythm of, 29 767
tamasic stimulus, 3 107
"Those thoughts that wander through Eternity", 9 161, 29 803
vital energy, 9 475, 478
"With hideous ruin and combustion, down ", 29 751, 795*fn*
works
Comus, 29 792
"Lucidas", 29 792, 798
"On the late Massacre in Piedmont", 9 325*fn*

Milton (cont)

Paradise Lost, 3: 226, 293, 9: 83, 84, 85, 347, 26: 277; 29: 791, 798

Paradise Regained, 9: 85, 474, 26: 277

Samson Agonistes, 9: 85

Mimansa, see Purva Mimansa

Mind, 12: 31, 173-79 *passim*, 192-93, 519, 534-40 *passim*, 13: 546-47, 16: 53, 56-57, 18: 46, 118-19, 126-27, 162-63, 22: 322, 27: 207, 218-19

activity of, *see* **Mental activity**

aesthetic, *see* **Aesthetic mind**

agent of the lower consciousness, 12: 158

and Ananda, 19: 991

in the animal, *see* **Animal mentality**

assimilated to the law of life in Matter, 16: 192-94

and body, 3: 407; 16: 13-14, 18: 306, 578, 22: 323-24

faith in the power of the mind over the body, 21: 705

cf. **Mind, Life and Body**

body-mind, 22: 328, 340

"brightness" of, 22: 181

"by whom missioned?", 12: 159

calm mind and vacant mind, 23: 637-38

can never be a perfect instrument of the Spirit, 20: 453; 21: 755-56

centres of, *see* **Mind centres**

and Chance, 18: 302

characteristic energy of, 20: 16

cognisance of objects by without sense-organs, 18: 63

and consciousness, 18: 210, 494, 23: 686, 727

control of in Rajayoga, 3: 408-09

co-ordinating, 18: 519-20, 521; 27: 403, 404

cosmic, *see* **Cosmic Mind**

descent of into the material world, 12: 532-34 *passim*, *cf.* **Evolution**, aided etc.

and the descent of the Supermind, 16: 47, 48, 51, 53-59; *cf.* **Mind of Light**

desire-mind, *see* **Desire-mind**

dividing (separated), 18: 138, 166-68, 235-39 *passim*, 249, 285-86; 19: 910; 27: 392

divine, 18: 164, 237, 27: 391

in the divine life, 16: 6

dynamic, *see* **Life-mind**

and the entry into the Self, 12: 224

essential and permanent, 22: 45

evolution of, 19: 858, 27: 225-26

externalising, 22: 326, 327

force of, 19: 1038-39

forgets unity, 18: 593

four layers, 17: 205-08

four necessary functions, 12: 188-89

and freedom, 16: 138, 139, 142-45 *passim*

and the gnostic change, 19: 982-84

habitual, 21: 811, *cf.* **Mechanical mind**

and heart, 16: 397-98

higher, 20: 73

contact of the ascending vital with, 24: 1291

and lower mind, 16: 210

cf. **Higher Mind**

Higher Mind, *see* **Higher Mind**

higher ranges (grades, parts) of, 19: 736-37, 845-46; 20: 452

action of, 24: 1110

colour, 24: 1155

see also **Gradations between Mind and Supermind***

highest perfection of, 19: 957

ideative, 21: 812

and the supermind, 21: 813-14

see also **Thinking mind**

and the Ignorance, 18: 272, 486-87, 494-95; 27: 407

of ignorance, 21: 855

time consciousness of, 21: 857

as an ignorance-consciousness, 22: 52

and imperatives, 18: 313-14

impossible for the mind to achieve any absolute Truth or any absolute good, 20: 143

incapable of ultimate certitude, 22: 69-70

inconveniences of the body to, 16: 25

individual mind, and the cosmic Mind, 23: 1085

inner, *see* **Inner mind**

inspired mind, 21: 869-70

an instrument, 20: 11

intellectual, 21: 763; *cf.* **Thinking mind**

intuitive, *see* **Intuitive mind**
 and knowledge, 16 216-20
 of knowledge, 21 856, 871-72
 knowledge of, *see* **Mental knowledge**
 and knowledge of the Brahman, 12 213
 larger, 22 325
 less than, not superior or equal to the
 Divine, 22 170-71
 liberated, 19 730-31
 and Life, 18 188-90, 214, 232-33, 614-15,
 20 281, 27 384, 385-86, 387-88; *cf.*
 Mind, Life and Body, Mind, Life and
 Matter
 of Light, *see* **Mind of Light**
 and love, 18 204*fn*
 of luminous revelation, 21 870
 many parts of, 22 322
 and Matter, 12 156, 173-74, 531; *cf.*
 Mind, Life and Matter
 and Matter and Spirit, 20 24
 as Maya, 20 248
 mechanical, *see* **Mechanical mind**
 as a medium in poetic creation, 9 299
 and the mental plane (world), 12 174-75,
 188; 20 436
 "Mind behind (beyond, of) the mind",
 12 173-79 *passim*, 180-85 *passim*, 205,
 223
 nature of, 21 779
 not the (real) Self, 12 164, 20 281
 not the ultimate force, 3 390-91
 opening to the superconscious, 19 911-12
 original creation, and mind, a derivative
 (intermediary) creator, 18 116-20,
 234-35, 432-37; 19 644-47, 664-65,
 705, 767-68, 777-78
 outer, *see* **Inner mind**, and outer mind
 and penetration and separation, 18 578-
 79
 and perfection of the nature, 19 934-35
 physical, *see* **Physical mind**
 power for truth, 18 496
 as a power of manifestation of the Spirit,
 19 770-71
 pragmatic idea mind, 21 811-12
 and Prana, 12 202-03, 27 225-26
 pranic, *see* **Desire-soul, Psychical Prana**
 principal business of, 24 1258

psychic, *see* **Psychic mind**
 and the psychic entity, 19 892
 quiet, *see* **Quiet mind**
 raised and transformed by the intuiti-
 vizing of the consciousness, 24 1158
 raising itself above the vital demands, 16:
 207-11 *passim*
 the religion of humanity and, 15 543
 resistance of, 24 1111, 1182, 1616
 self-experience, 18 513-14; 27 401, 402
 of self-forgetful knowledge, 21 855-56,
 864, 870, 871
 self-fulfilment of, 18 26, 45
 sensational, *see* **Sensational mind**
 and sense, 12 186-87, 192-99 *passim*; 21
 833, 27 219; *cf.* **Sense-mind**
 sense of actuality, 18 8, 480
 separation of active and Witness parts,
 24 1257
 silence of, *see* **Mental silence**
 and Soul, 19 854; 20 322-23
 sound mind · conception of the ancients,
 15 115-16
 and Spirit, 19 852-57, 22 322
 spiritual(ised), *see* **Spiritual mind**
 stillness of, *see* **Stillness**, of mind
 strong in analysis, synthesises with
 labour, 16 316-17
 study of, true basis of education, 17 203
 submind, *see* **Submind**
 subconscient (subconscious), *see* **Sub-**
 conscient mind
 subliminal, *see* **Subliminal mind**
 substance of, 18 241, 257, 308-09; 27:
 404
 and Supermind, 12 178, 183-85; 16 53-
 57, 62; 17 7, 8, 73, 18 123, 137-38,
 159-72, 166-67, 174, 196-97, 264, 267-
 68; 19 920; 20 308, 21 599, 730, 757-
 61, 796-99, 22 240-41; 23 957; 27:
 382, 397-98
 and the Overmind Maya, 18 271-89
see also below: and the Truth-Con-
 sciousness
 surface, 9 241; 18 537-38, 540-41, 562,
 643
 tamasic, rajasic, and sattwic, 13 572-73;
see also **Intelligence**, tamasic, rajasic

- Mind (cont)**
 and sattwic
 thinking mind (thought-mind), *see* **Thinking mind**
 and Time and Space, **18**: 133-34, 135
 transformation of mind (human mentality), **16**: 53-54, **24**: 1244-86
 triple: physical (material, corporeal), vital (dynamic, nervous, life-mind), pure (thinking), **18**: 168-70, 413-14, 717-20, **20**: 8; **22**: 326, *see also* **Physical mind**, **Thinking mind**, **Vital mind**
 triple motion of the mind's thought-action, **21**: 811-12
 triple worlds of (in the Veda), **10**: 275, *cf* **Mental planes**
 and the Truth-Consciousness, **16**: 17, 70-71, **18**: 170, 171, 173, 174-75, *see also above* and Supermind
 truth-mind which corresponds in the mental being to the Supermind, **20**: 404, *cf* **Mind of Light**
 types of perfection and absolutes, **9**: 381
 universal, *see* **Universal Mind**
 uses of the term "mind": ordinary, and in the Integral Yoga, **22**: 320
 vital, *see* **Vital mind**
 and the vital, distinguished, **22**: 321, 323
 way of approaching the Supreme, **22**: 64
 ways by which it can make itself a channel or instrument of Truth, **22**: 161
 and the working of the Force, **24**: 1625
 worlds (planes) of, *see* **Mental planes**
cf. **Antahkarana**, **Buddhi**; **Intellect***, **Manas**; **Mentality**; **Mind, Life and Body**, **Mind, Life and Matter**
Mind (mental) centres, **22**: 367, 370, **23**: 1019; **24**: 1142, 1176, 1178, 1180; **25**: 143
 descent into, **19**: 958
cf **Centres**
Mind, Life and Body, **12**: 84, 530-31; **15**: 54-55, **18**: 117, 160-62, 214-16, **21**: 619-20
 conflict of, *see* **War of the members**
 and normal society, **15**: 208-09
 and the Self, **15**: 66; **20**: 323
 transformation (change) of, **16**: 6-7, 15, 241, **22**: 95, 281, 283
 in the view of the spiritual aim in society, **15**: 213
Mind, Life and Matter, **12**: 122-23, 177, 178, **18**: 14, 244-45, 249, 263, **19**: 663, 770-71, 849-54 *passim*, 916-17, **27**: 379-81, 383, 397, 409
 and evolution, **16**: 230-31
 and the Self, **17**: 401, **20**: 323
 and the Spirit, **16**: 236-37, 239-40, **18**: 233-34, **27**: 379, 381
 and subjection and control, **19**: 1038-41
See also **Hemisphere**, lower, **Lower Nature**
Mind of Light, **16**: 60, 65, 67, 69, 71, 72
 and Supermind, **16**: 67, 70-72
 two stages of its birth and ascension, **16**: 69
cf **Gnostic mentality**, **Mental gnosis**, **Mind**, and the descent of the Supermind; **Mind**, truth-mind etc.
Mind-sense, **27**: 403, 404
Mind Space, **18**: 361, 362
Minerva, **11**: 3
Mirabai, **14**: 318
Mirabeau, Comte de, **3**: 355; **17**: 378, 379, 381, 382
Miracles, **17**: 88
 and the Avatar, **13**: 156
Mitra, **10**: 53, 70, 71-72, 86, 289, 290, 370*fn*, 388*fn*, 425, 444-46 *passim*, 456-61, **11**: 31, **16**: 297
 and Agni, **10**: 358
 naturalistic interpretation, **10**: 19
 psychological power, **22**: 390
Mitra, Dinabandhu, **3**: 80, 83, 90
Mitra, Dwarakanath, **3**: 76, 80, 90
Mitra, Krishna Kumar, **26**: 355
Nanak Charit, **3**: 431-32
Mitter, P., **26**: 14, 16, 23, 69
Modes of Nature, *see* **Gunas**
Modes of the Self, **20**: 358-66, 367
Moghul Empire, **14**: 370, 377; **15**: 264, 347, 446
Moghul painting, **14**: 70, 239, 253
Moha,
 not possible in the active Beatitude, **12**: 93

- Moksha** (*moksa*), 14 106, 114-15
 of Adwaita, and Buddhist Nirvana, 22 62
 ordinary significance, 13 227
See also Four objects of life, Liberation; Mukti
- Molière**, 9 67, 410
- Monad**, 20 345
- Monarch**, *see* King
- Monarchy** (Kingship),
 cannot flourish in small communities, 15 337-38
 centralising absolute, 15 419, 421-22;
see also Absolutism²
 democratic, 15 448
 fallen or threatened almost everywhere, 15 444-48
 and the financial power, 15 427-28
 in the formation of the nation-unit, 15 355-59
 French, *see* France, monarchy
 in India, *see* Indian society and polity, the King (monarchy) in
 modern idea, 15 355
 monarchical element in a perfect society, 15 437fn
cf King
- Monastic life**, 19 1060-61
- Money**, 23 1069; 25 11-14
 financial arrangement of the Ashram, 25 231-32
 giving money to the Mother, 25 361
 interest in Yoga, and giving money, 26 176
See also Wealth
- Monism**¹,
 European, 22 32-33
 and pantheism, 13 84fn
 synthetic or comprehensive (real), 12 79fn; 18 31
See also Adwaita
- Monism**² (Monistic Vedanta), 12 13, 81fn; 22 11, 27 292, 293
cf. Dwaita; Vishishtadwaita
- Moral change**,
 and spiritual change, 23 574
- Moral energy**, 16 127-28
- Moral governance of the world**, 16 84-86
- Morality**, 16 184
 and beauty, 3 13-23 *passim*, 33-64 *passim*, 17 240-41, 27 201-02, *see also* Ethics, and beauty
 bribing the vital being, 16 195-96, 209-10
 caste morality, 27 277
 and convention, 22 413
 and the cult of the State, 15 42-43
 Greek, *see* Ethics, Greek
 ordinary and spiritual views of, 14 429
 in its origin a social growth, 27 271-72
 part of the ordinary life, 22 137
 and the physical universe, 16 181-82
 and religion, 3 3-7
 and the spiritual life, 22 144
 stop-gap until men can see in the light of the spirit, 22 449-51
 Vedantic (Vedic), 27 268-70
See also Ethics*
- Moral** (ethical) law (ideal moral law), 16 131, 180, 194, 195, 211, 215, 20 186-89; 21 530
 abandonment of to the Lord of works, 20 201
 followed for its own sake, 16 209-11
 not binding on the Infinite, 20 180
 and the supramental and spiritual life, 20 192-93
cf. Conduct, Dharma; Ethics*
- Moral nature**,
 training of, 17 209-11
- Moral** (ethical) order, 16 197, 203-04
- Moral personality**, 12 164-65
- Moral strength**,
 three elements of, 17 346
- Morley**, John, 1 600-06, 862-63
- Morocco**, 2 169-70, 216-17; 15 502
- Morris**, William, 9 133, 139, 142
 translation of Homer, 27 90
- Mortality**, 12 109
 and Avidya, 12 111-12
 and Immortality, *see* Death, Immortality
 and death (mortality)
See also Death
- Moses**, 15 425
- Moslem poetry**, *see* Poetry, Moslem
- Moslem** (Mahomedan) world, 15 294, 626, 644

Moslem *see also* **Mahomedan** .

The Mother (the Divine Mother),
all women as forms of the Great Mother, 17 268-69
bringing things to the Mother's notice, 23 860-61
calling the Mother, 25 336-37, 344
during sleep, 24 1500-02 *passim*
for her Presence in the heart, 23: 605
cannot be judged by the mind, 23 858;
25 38, 277
concentration on in the heart, 23: 533
consciousness of, *see* **The Mother's consciousness**
constant remembrance of, 24. 1153
and the Cosmic Force, 25 68
descends into the lesser triple universe, 25· 24-25
descent and presence of in the physical consciousness, 24 1314
differences in the Mother's way of dealing with Sadhaks, 25· 266-70; 26 485-86
different appearances of, 25 51-52
Emanations of, 22: 383
experience of being a form of, 24 1162
and the expression of beauty, 25 361-62
flag of, 25. 359
Force of, *see* **The Mother's Force**
and the formation of the Ashram, 26 68, 479
forms of, 25 99-100
four Powers and Personalities of, 25· 19, 25-35, 62
in the Gita, the Tantric tradition, and the Integral Yoga, 25: 65-66
gives herself, freely, 23· 757
going away from, 25· 225-26, *see also* **Ashram**, going away from
Grace of, *see* **The Mother's Grace**
help of, *see* **The Mother's help**
idea of spiritual Motherhood, 26: 482
identity with through divine works, 25: 17
illness of, 25: 315-18
individual, 25. 20
inner and outer (embodied), 25: 172
and the Ishwara, 25: 64, 65, 68
light of, *see* **The Mother's light**
love of, *see* **The Mother's love**

and the lower Prakriti, 25 67
meeting the Mother in dream, 25. 283
music of, *see* **The Mother's music**
nearness to, 25 168-69, 221, 351
and progress, 25· 294-300
one, with differing aspects, 25 19
and the opening of the psychic being, 23. 636
opening (openness) to, 23· 604, 25: 121-28 *passim*, 169
three rules for, 25. 193
Personality (Power) of Ananda, 25: 35-36, 73-74
Power of, 23: 992, 24· 1139, *cf.* **The Mother's Force**
Presence of, *see* **The Mother's Presence**
protection of, *see* **The Mother's protection**
purpose of the Mother's embodiment, 25 49-50
reasons for the Mother's temporary retirement, 25: 320-22
recognition of the Mother's divinity, 25: 55-56
in regard to Purushottama, Akshara, Kshara, 25 66
relation(s) with, 25. 167-95
direct, 25: 193-94
relation of the Mother and child in the Yoga of Devotion, 23. 760-61
special, 25· 167-70
cf. **Relations with the Divine**
revelation of the Mother's coming, 25: 52-53
right way of meeting the Mother, 25: 280-82
seeing the Divine in the Mother, 25: 53-54
significance of the Mother's giving of flowers, 25. 293
and the silent Atman and the dynamic Self, 25: 68-70
sleep of, 26: 497
and sports, 26: 502-10 *passim*
and Sri Aurobindo's Yoga, 26: 68, 459
the Supreme Mother, 22. 40
action of through the worker, 20: 240-41

- surrender through, 18. 356
 surrender to, 25. 129, 131-35 *passim*
 symbol of, 25. 359
 three ways of being of: transcendent,
 universal, individual, 25: 20-25, *cf*
 Divine, three aspects of
 transcendent, 20. 91 *fn*, 25: 20-21, 64;
 see also **Shakti**, transcendent
 true children of, 25: 170, 176
 understanding the Mother's attitude, 23
 595
 universal, 20: 91 *fn*; 25: 21-24; *see also*
 Mahashakti
 use of pressure by, 25. 159; 26. 496
 utility of physical approach to, 25. 50
 vision and sense of the Mother every-
 where, 24. 1093
 vision of India as, 17. 347; *cf.* **India**, a
 Godhead etc.
 who is the Mother?, 25: 47-48
 and the working of the Ashram, 25:
 219-322; 26. 459, 479, 507-08, 510
 World as a play of the Mother, 18: 102
 the World-Mother, 19. 927, 972; 20:
 116-17; *see also* **Supernature**
 worship of God as the Mother in the
 Tantric system, 17: 267-73 *passim*
 and the Yoga of Knowledge, 25: 57-58
works.
Conversations,
 some explanations of, 25. 390-401; 26:
 450-51
Prayers and Meditations,
 meant to show the Sadhaks how to
 pray to the Divine, 25: 48
 record of the Mother's experiences,
 25: 219
 some interpretations, 25: 383-90
See also **Aditi**; **Ishwari Shakti**; **Shakti**;
 Supernature; **Supreme Nature**
The Mother's consciousness, 26: 455
 descent of, 23: 784
The Mother's Force, 23: 623-24, 999; 24:
 1091; 25: 139-63 *passim*; 26: 458
 and action, 25: 154
 all done by, 24: 1091
 assimilation of, 25. 148-49; *see also* **Force**,
 the, assimilation of
 descent of, *see* **Descent**², of Force etc
 and the force of Prakriti, 25. 139
 gives energy needed for work, 23. 700
 and the *gunas*, 25. 146-47
 in the material, 25: 146-47
 mixture of the lower nature with, 25. 154
 pressure of, 25. 143, 144, 159
 pulling at, 25. 149; *see also* **Pulling**
 receiving at a distance, 25. 160
 two stages of union with, 25. 201-02
 See also **Force**, the*; *cf* **The Mother**,
 Power of
The Mother's Grace, 25. 10, 50, 125-26
 and difficulties in Yoga, 25. 331
 and psychic development, 25: 331-32
The Mother's help, 23: 870, 25. 325-55
 passim
 always there, 25: 332
 and attacks by hostile forces, 25: 342-44
 and the change of the vital, 25. 333-35
 straightforwardness and, 25. 333
 in worldly matters, 23. 870
 writing for, 25: 351
The Mother's light, 23. 984, 25. 83-87;
 26: 456
The Mother's love, 25: 176-80
The Mother's music, 25. 365-67
The Mother's Presence, 25. 105-17
 and the Divine Presence, 23. 779
 during sleep, 25: 114
 feeling in action, 23. 639
 feeling in work, 25. 114
 in front, 25: 113
 in the heart-beats, 25. 113
 and the image, 25. 113
 only experience needed, 23. 1065
 See also **Presence**
The Mother's protection, 23: 860-61, 862;
 25. 10, 347-50
 during sleep, 24. 1501-02
 reliance in, 26: 494
The Mother's Will, 24: 1708
 conditions for following, 25. 205
Movement, the (the motion), 12. 78, 79,
 83; 27. 243, 244
 and the Brahman, 12. 82-83, 27. 206-07
 continuity of, 18. 77 *fn*
 cosmic, and individual, 23. 1081

- Movement** (*cont*)
 and Existence (the Existent), 18 66-67, 70, 71-79 *passim*
 and Quiescence, 12 137, 139
 and the Spirit, 12 73
- Mrinalini Devi** [Sri Aurobindo's wife], 26 57, 66, 27 422
- Mukherji, Satish**, 26 43
- Muktasya karma**, *see* **Action**, of the liberated man
- Mukti**, 3 361, 23 1001
 and Karma, 12 459-64
sādharmya, *see* *Sādharmya (mukti)*
sāḍṛśya, *see* *Sāḍṛśya (mukti)*
sālokya, *see* *Sālokya (mukti)*
sāmīpya, *see* *Sāmīpya (mukti)*
sāyujya, *see* *Sāyujya (mukti)*
 in the way of love and delight, 21 579
See also **Liberation**, **Moksha**
- Muladhara**, 16 238; 17 27; 22 341, 365-66, 368, 376; 24 1142
- Müller, Max**, 3 116-17, 10 551, 553; 12 8, 53-54, 57, 478
- Mullick, Subodh**, 26 27, 59, 27 461
- Multiplicity** (Many), the, 18 58, 59, 102, 148-49, 236, 336, 19 769; 27 243
 and ignorance, 18 578-79
See also **One and the Many**; **Unity and multiplicity**
- Mundaka Upanishad**, 27 211
- Munje, Dr. B. S.**, 26 429*fn*, 432
- Muses**, 9 242; 10 87
- Music**, 9 481, 482, 483, 485; 12 198
 and the elements of beauty, 3 15
 German, 17 244, 318
 importance in education, 17 244-45 *passim*
 Indian, the Mother's appreciation of, 25 365
 and Mahalakshmi, 25 367
 the Mother's music, 25 365-67
 and poetry, 9 423-24, 481
 in poetry, 9 23, 166
 word-music, 9 21, 340
See also **Art**, **music and literature**; **Singing**
- Mussalman invasion and domination of India**, 14 370, 377-79
- Mussalman nations**, 15 438
See also **Mahomedan world**, *cf* **Islam**
- Mussalmans**,
 in India, not all descendants of foreigners, 26 46
- Mutable Purusha**, 13 117-18, 20 362, 363
See also **Kshara Purusha**
- Mutability**, 27 243
 and immutability, 27 244-45
See also **Change**¹
- Mutuality**, 15 606-07, 18 372, 547-48, 601, 19 1030, 1033, 1041
- Mysteries**, 9 202; 10 4, 5, 11 3-4, 466, 468, 14 143, 145, 147, 15 176, 16 364
 Heraclitus on, 16 336
 and *katharsis*, 17 237
cf. **Greek philosophy and thought**, and the **Mystics**
- Mystic**,
 use of the term "mystic", 9 352
- Mystic(s)**, the, 9 546-47; 11 3-4; 16 364; 19 869-71, 946
 Christian, 17 371
 doctrine of, 11 17-18, 21-35
 and the evolution of human thought, 16 339-40
 the infrarational "mystic", 19 947
 and the intellectual thinker, 23 770-71
- Mystical language**, 16 337-40 *passim*
- Mystic experience**, *see* **Spiritual experience**
- Mysticism**, 17 169; 19 883, 22 185
 Apollonian and Dionysian, 16 336
 of early Vedantists, 12 398-99
 objections to its method and truth, 19 886-87
 revolutionary or totalitarian, 15 193-94
cf. **Occultism**
- Mystic mind**, the, 9 350-51, 352, 367
- Mystic poetry**, *see* **Poetry**, **mystic**
- Myth**, 18 602-04, 777; 19 866, 867, 869
 Hindu and Greek, 27 148-55 *passim*
 two types, 27 149-51
 Vedic myths, *see* **Vedic legends (myths)**
- Mythology**,
 comparative, 10 23, 25-27
 Greek (and Roman), *see* **Greek (and Roman) mythology**

N

Nadis (*nādis*), 20 513, 515

See also Nerve channels

Nādi-śuddhi, 3 407, 17. 217

Naga, 27 326

Naidu, Sarojini, 9. 280, 453, 454, 17. 304, 307

Name(s), 12 512; 18 338, 23 746-47

in the breath, 23. 882

rising of the sex-sensation while using, 24. 1213

cf. **Japa**, **Mantra**

Name and form, 3 115, 12. 98, 98*fn*, 512, 513; 17. 166

and concentration by the Idea, 20. 307
and the Self, 20 324-25, 391

cf. **Form**, **Name**

Nammalwar, 17 373-74

Namuchi, 11: 29

Nanak, Guru, 1. 289; 14. 135, 187, 319, 379

cf. **Sikh gurus**

Naoroji, Dadabhai, 1: 158, 166, 197-200 *passim*, 204, 227, 26 15*fn*

Napoleon, 1: 48; 3 265, 266, 267, 269, 274, 355; 12. 474; 15: 297, 320, 422, 436, 651, 16: 306; 17, 82, 379, 381, 382-86; 22. 495-96, 497, 24: 1588

and belief in Fate, 16: 284

and the French Revolution, 17: 377, 378, 382, 385

as a Rakshasa, 17: 383-84

as a Vibhuti, 17: 383, 384-85

Narad (Narada), 22: 392; 25: 373

Nara-Narayana, 13: 11, 16; 18: 15*fn*; 20. 314

Narayana, 13: 379-80; 18: 15; 23: 977

and Urvastie, 3: 299

and the Vedic Vishnu, 10: 335

See also **Nara-Narayana**

Nati, *see* **Submission**²

Nation, 15: 29-30, 62-64 *passim*, 152; 17: 118; 27: 278

attempts at creation of nation-unity in the ancient world, 15: 342-43

a creation of the mediaeval world, 15: 341, 342

and development of reason and spirituality in the infrarational age, 15 178-79

Devi of, 22 424

and Empire, 15. 285-95 *passim*

and foreign rule, 1 308, 309-11, 315, 884;
cf. below. formation of the nation-unit,
aid lent by foreign rule

formation of the nation-unit, 1: 736-37, 15. 534-35

aid lent by foreign rule, 1. 300, 15: 289-90; *cf. above* and foreign rule

three stages, 15 349-50, 351-60, 361

fulcrum for the tendency of variation, 15. 501

heterogeneous (composite), 15. 306

history of birth, 15 498

ideal of the free democratised nation, 15. 324-25

Indian conception of, 17 199

and the individual, 1. 306, 307; 15 150

and the individual and mankind, 15. 61-64

and language, 15. 492-95

largest developed unit, 15: 66, 269, 563

living collective unit (group-unit) of humanity, 15. 285, 290

nation idea, *see* **Nation idea**

natural unit in a free grouping of mankind, 15: 409-10

object of national existence, 1: 306

place of the nation-unit in the united life of mankind, 15: 387-89, 415

and poetry, 9. 38-43 *passim*

practically indestructible, 15: 291

in its relations with other nations, 15: 280

religion of country, 15: 539; *cf.* **Nationalism**

small,

most intense life, 15. 264

right of, 15: 376-77

as a soul, 15: 29-36 *passim*, 539

to a spiritualised society, 15: 241-42

and subjectivism, 15: 28

two stages in the life of, 2. 109-10

and the World-State, 15: 471-73, 477-78, 483

- National Education** [Indian], 17: 191-200; 27 505-07
in Bengal, 1. 134, 222-23, 3: 330, 340, 26: 31-32
and artistic training, 17: 251
and religion, 17: 212
and the Indian National Movement, 1: 103, 104, 134, 222-23, 262, 717-19, 847-48; 2 336-40, 17: 359, 26: 31-32, 27: 67-68
a National University, 1. 718-19, 760-61
a system of, 17: 201-27
National ego, 2: 109, 15: 535, 538-39
National egoism, *see* **Egoism**, national
National evolution of poetry, 9. 38-48 *passim*
Nationalism, 1 533
and imperialism (Empire), 15. 329, 501-03 *passim*, 17: 386, 387
Indian, *see* **Indian National Movement**
and internationalism, 15: 372, 382, 473, 500, 525-26, 529-30
not the highest synthesis, 2: 42-43
and the two stages in the life of a nation, 2: 109-10
cf. **Nation**, religion of country; **Patriotism**
Nationality,
idea of, 15: 536
and race, religion, language, 1: 506-07, 525-27
See also **Free nationality**
National Socialism (Nazism), 15: 424*fn*
and Marxist Socialism, 15. 479*fn*
and race-sense, 15: 480*fn*
cf. **Germany**, **Nazi**, **Fascism**
Nation idea, 15: 511, 531-32
and a world-union, 15: 524
Nature, 3. 363, 387, 439, 554; 18: 129, 296-97; 19: 687, 20: 418-19
and art, *see* **Art**, and **Nature**
Asuric, *see* **Asura**, nature of
change (transformation) of, *see* **Change of nature**
conscious participation in the workings of, 19: 923-29; *cf.* **Human evolution**, conscious
determinism (determination) of, *see* **Determinism**
Deva nature, 13. 456
divine, *see* **Supreme Nature**, *cf.* *below*.
higher and lower
eightfold, 13: 254-55
essentially qualitative in her action, 21: 656
evolutionary, 19. 955, *see also* **Evolution**
general,
resistance to, 24 1111
source of our action, 22. 358
see also **Universal Nature**
and God, 12: 136, 514-15, 524-25, 18: 45; 19 698, *see also* **God and the world***
higher (divine etc.) and lower (phenomenal etc.), 12: 89, 13: 73-74, 254-64, 293, 397, 511, 524; 20. 39, 403, 22: 268; 23: 672, 24 1731
and the Jiva, 13: 357-58
three features of the action of the higher on the lower nature, 20. 41-42
see also **Prakriti**, double, *cf.* **Lower Nature**, **Supreme Nature**
human, *see* **Human nature**
individual and universal, 24: 1435
intention, purpose of, 16: 217, 219-20; 19: 848-51, 858, 889-90, 1018; *cf.* **Purpose**
and the justice of her reactions, 19: 811-15
Law of, *see* **Law of Nature**
liberation of, 21: 655-63
life according to, 15: 218, 395
and the Lord of Nature (Ishwara), 20. 90-91
lower, *see* **Lower Nature**
many degrees of the energy of, 16: 175
material, *see* **Material Nature**
method in man's becoming, 18: 555
Modes of, *see* **Gunas**
non-moral, 22: 449
occult process of, 19. 1023
ordinary, 23: 510
outward, beauty of, 22. 23; *cf.* **Physical Nature**
as outward executive aspect of **Mahashakti**, 25: 21
physical, *see* **Physical Nature**
and poetry, 3: 156-59 *passim*, 253; 9: 96-98, 253-54

- as Prakriti, Maya, Shakti, 21: 601; *see also* Prakriti, and Shakti and Maya and Reality, 16: 120-21
 reversion to, 15: 209
 and Self (Soul, Spirit), *see* Self and Nature
 spiritual, *see* Supreme Nature
 in the spiritual truth of our being and to our ordinary mind, 21: 724
 Supreme, *see* Supreme Nature
 a term of man's knowledge, 19: 687-701 *passim*, 27: 410, 411; *cf.* World-knowledge
 transcendences in, 16: 183
 transformation of, *see* Change of nature
 transitions of, 19: 839
 unity and division in, 18: 201
 unity of, 16: 267-71 *passim*
 universal, *see* Universal Nature
 urge (method) to self-transcendence, 19: 727-28, 737
 will and design in, 15: 533-34
 and Yoga, 20: 24, 26
See also Prakriti; Self and Nature; *cf.* Supernature
 Navel centre (*nābhīpadma*, *manīpūra*), 17: 27; 22: 365-66, 376, 23: 1019; 24: 1142
 Nazism, *see* Germany, Nazi; National Socialism
 Necessity, 15: 593; 16: 125, 139-40, 197, 282, 284, 19: 961-62
 mechanical, 18: 301, 304
 Neo-Platonism, 14: 147, 270
 Neo-Platonists, 16: 366, 370
 Neptune, 10: 86, 106
 cf. Ouranos, Uranus
 Nero, 1: 845, 3: 264, 265
 Nerve channels, ascending and descending, 24: 1147
 See also Nadis
 Nerve-energy, 18: 187
 Nerves, 24: 1216
 attack on, 24: 1581
 illness of, 24: 1343; *cf.* Neurasthenia
 physical, and subtle, 22: 352
 purification of, 17: 216-17; *see also* *Nāḍī-sūdhā*
 Nervous breakdown, *see* Neurasthenia
 Nervous (vital) envelope, 22: 352
 and illness, 24: 1564, 1565
 See also Vital sheath
 Nescience, 18: 295-96, 589, 757, 942, 961-62
 See also Inconscience
 Neurasthenia (nervous breakdown), 24: 1657, 1761
 cf. Nerves, illness of
 Netherlands, *see* Holland
 Newton, Sir Isaac, 14: 198
 Nietzsche, Friedrich, 9: 32, 13: 38, 14: 46, 57, 420, 15: 18, 24-25, 34, 35, 49, 224-25, 244, 331, 16: 275-76, 344, 346, 347, 349, 357, 362, 17: 318
 conception of superman(hood), 15: 218-19, 16: 276, 369, 17: 95, 19: 722, 1067
 Nigraha, 23: 860, 24: 1402, 1403
 and *bhoga* and *samyama*, 3: 347-49 *passim*
 and *samyama*, 13: 208; 24: 1402
 See also Suppression
 Nihil, 12: 115, 18: 74-75, 98
 See also Non-Existence; Void
 Nirguna and Saguna (Brahman), 13: 219, 18: 281, 310-11, 316-17; 20: 363-64, 21: 555; 22: 44-45; 25: 68
 See also Personal and Impersonal, *cf.* Brahman, active and passive
 Nirukta, 17: 342
 cf. Yaska
 Nirvana, 12: 13, 120, 18: 23, 29-30, 276, 568, 19: 643; 20: 109, 273, 22: 46-47, 48-54, 245-46, 27: 208
 and action, 13: 224-34 *passim*
 in the Brahman, 13: 97, 224-27 *passim*
 Buddhist, 14: 74, 150, 16: 130, 136, 349*fn*; 18: 49, 568; 22: 46, 62
 and the cosmic consciousness, 18: 470-71, 246-49
 and experience of existence, 22: 65-66
 and the Integral Yoga, 22: 59, 26: 140
 motive forces behind the push to, 22: 248-49
 and the movement of liberation and transformation, 24: 1139
 and the psychic and the spiritual opening, 19: 909*fn*

Nirvana (*cont.*)

- Sri Aurobindo's attainment of, **22**: 49-50; *see also* **Sri Aurobindo**³, first major experience
true, **20** 486
- Nivedita**, Sister, **23** 557, **26**: 16, 36, 56, 58, 60, 61, 62, 63, 68-71
and Sister Christine, **26**: 354
work
The Web of Indian Life, **14**: 43
- Nivritti** (*nivṛtti*) and **Pravritti** (*pravṛtti*), **16**: 344-45, 353; **18**: 575; **27**: 321, 324
- Niyama**, *see* **Yama** and **Niyama**
- Noailles**, Comtesse de, **9**: 327
- Nolini Kanta Gupta**, *see* **Gupta**, **Nolini Kanta**
- Nomen**, **18**: 338
- Non-Birth and Birth**, **12**: 114-16, 140
- Non-Existence** (Non-Being), **18**: 27-29, 297, 441, 569, **27** 408
See also **Asat**; **Nihil**, **Void**
- Non-violence**, **22**: 491
Sri Aurobindo and, *cf.* **Sri Aurobindo**¹, and passive resistance etc.
See also **Ahimsa**
- Northern Africa**, **15**: 332, 502
and French culture, **15**: 301, 303
- Norway**,
and Sweden, **15**: 308, 412
- Nostradamus**, **15**: 616
- Noumenalism**, **18**: 116-17, 119
- Nous**, **16**: 283, 339
- Numbers**,
meaning (significance) of, **22**: 470; **23**: 955
numerical harmonies in the Mother's accounts, **25**: 375
significance of certain numbers in the Veda:
seven, **10**: 92, 301
ninety-nine, **10**: 301
hundred, **10**: 301-02, 404*fn*
thousand, **10**: 301, 404*fn*, 416*fn*
others, **10**: 404*fn*, 416-17*fnn*
- Numbness**, **23**: 626, 659, 1018, **26**: 496, 497
- Numen**, **18**: 46, 338
- Nyaya**, **14**: 167

O

- Obedience**, **23**: 558, 862, 863, 1067; **24**: 1725
lower vital's rejection of, **24** 1308
part of the perfection of the soul, **15**: 197
and surrender, **25**: 273
- Object(s)**, **12**: 73, 80, 101, 102, 524; **18**: 236, 237; **19**: 642, 643, 923
in the conception of Mind in Nature, **12** 74
and the gnostic consciousness, **19**: 983
material, *see* **Physical things**
- Objectivisation**, of subjective experience, *see* **Subjective experience**, and objectivisation
- Objectivism**, **15**: 50-51
and subjectivism, **15**: 50
- Objectivity**,
in art and poetry, **9**: 34-35, 103, *see also* **Realism**²; *cf.* **Subjectivity**, in literature and subjectivity, **12**: 102; **19**: 645, 647-49
and the supraphysical, **19**: 650-52 *passim*, 772-76 *passim*
cf. **Sense evidence**, **Subjective experience**, and objectivisation
- Observation**, **17**: 236, **18**: 617
of the complete logical mind, **21**: 822
development of, **17**: 222-23
and the higher Buddha, **20**: 297
imperfectly developed in man, **17**: 220
of the logical reason, **21**: 820-21
in the reason, and the gnosis, **20**: 463, 464
self-observation, **18**: 308, 515
supramental (of the supramental reason), **21**: 825-28
- Occidental..** *see* **European** ; **Western...**
- Occult brotherhoods**, **22**: 77
- Occult faculty**,
can be of great use, **23**: 934-35
- Occultism**, **19**: 651-52, 860-62, 866-72 *passim*, 874-77; **20**: 428
of the adverse powers and of the divine Powers, **22**: 483
and the Integral Yoga, **22**: 75, 76, 77
meaning, **16**: 31; **22**: 75
and reason, **19**: 879

- cf* Magic, Mysticism
- Occult powers**, 12: 202; 16: 31-32; 23: 903
- lower vital, 19: 868-69
- ordinary (of the Manas), 21: 624
- in Rajayoga, 21: 584
- and Yoga, 22: 481-84
- See also* **Psychical powers**, *Siddhis*, *cf* **Powers of consciousness**
- Occult processes**,
in Tibet, 22: 215
- Odour**, 12: 187, 197, 27: 235
- See also* **Smell**
- Offering**, 23: 598, 1006; 25: 209
- self-offering, 19: 907, 23: 537
- three things that alleviate and shorten the difficulty of, 23: 1010
- cf*. **Sacrifice**
- Oligarchy**, 15: 337
- Olympiad**, 16: 1
- OM (AUM)**, 12: 171, 393; 13: 261, 315, 315*fn*, 475, 14: 276-78; 20: 305; 23: 745-46; 24: 1206
- Omnipotence**, 18: 196-97, 404; 22: 411
- Omnipresence**, 18: 365, 397-98
- Omniscience**, 18: 118, 403-04
- OM Tat Sat**, 13: 474-75
- One, (the)**, 15: 137, 18: 128
- of the Buddhists, 22: 63
- Knowledge of, *see* **Vidya**
- and the Many, *see* **One and the Many**
- silent and dynamic, 22: 40
- in the Veda, 10: 440
- See also* **One and the Many**, **Unity**
- One and the Many**, the, 12: 79-82, 79*fn*, 97-98, 137-38; 18: 35, 148-49, 335-36, 339-41, 357-58, 491, 581-82; 19: 660; 22: 43, 225, 268, 27: 307, 399
- and the Absolute, 20: 283
- and the cosmic cycles, 12: 86
- and the divine soul, 18: 153
- in Heraclitus, Greek philosophy generally, and in Indian philosophy, 16: 341-44 *passim*, 346-51 *passim*, 354
- reconciliation, 19: 639-41, 741
- in the Supermind and in the mind, 16: 54-55
- transaction between, 22: 32
- as viewed by *advaita*, *viśiṣṭādvaita*, *dvaita*, 3: 364
- See also* **Unity and multiplicity**
- One existent**, the, 12: 126-27
- Oneness**, 12: 91; 13: 201, 16: 160, 18: 335-36, 340-41, 566-67, 20: 93, 347, 402-07, 417-18
- and diversity, *see* **Unity (oneness) and diversity**
- does not need expression, 23: 766
- first condition of attainment to the gnosis, 20: 470
- of the Infinite, not limited to its unity, 22: 43
- instinctive, in infrarational life, 19: 1041
- mental or vital sense of, and spiritual realisation of, 23: 896
- and multiplicity, *see* **Unity (oneness) and multiplicity**
- must replace the ego sense, 21: 650
- and the Overmind, 19: 970
- realisation of, and expression of the all-love, 23: 767-68
- and sameness, 19: 1010, *cf*. **Unity and uniformity**
- the secret of a right and a divine existence, 21: 653
- union of equality and oneness in the Gita's Karmayoga, 20: 88, 89
- with the Mother, and feeling the Presence, 25: 115
- with others, 18: 630; *see also* **Unity**, with others
- See also* **Unity**
- Opening (openness)**, 17: 71; 23: 603-07; 25: 2, 3
- from above, 24: 1139
- coming and apparent closing of, a normal experience, 24: 1145
- complete, 23: 606
- to the Divine Influence, 23: 604, 605
- to the highest consciousness, not to anything that comes, 23: 607
- inner and higher, 25: 127
- inwards and upwards, 24: 1164
- meaning, 24: 1137; 25: 122
- to the Mother, 23: 604; 25: 121-28 *passim*, 169

Opening (cont.)

three rules for, **25**: 193

object of the self-opening, **23**: 603-04

and the power of vision, **23**: 931

progressive, **25**: 127

psychic, *see* **Psychic opening**

spiritual, **19**: 911, 931, 959

and surrender, **23**: 603

upward opening, and the psychic opening, **24**: 1166

of the vital nature, **23**: 606

in work and in consciousness, **23**: 694

Opinion(s), **3**: 117, **17**: 92-93; **20**: 689-90

Oppositions (opposites), **16**: 133-34; **18**: 2-3, 4, 27, 47-48, 207, 283-84, 321-64 *passim*, 377-85 *passim*, 596-632 *passim*; **27**: 408

resolution of, **20**: 174

in the Isha Upanishad, **12**: 135-41

cf. **Contradictions**; **Dualities**

Order,

and the gnostic collective life, **19**: 1031-32

and liberty, *see* **Liberty and order**

and physical things, **23**: 714-15

and theories of creation, **18**: 300-06 *passim*

Organs,

bodily (material),

and the divine body, **16**: 37-38

and the mental will, **16**: 17

of knowledge and of action, **12**: 192, *see also* **Indriyas**, of knowledge and of action; **Senses**, of knowledge and of action

Oriental... *see* **Eastern...**

Orphic Mysteries, **10**: 4, 5; **11**: 4

cf. **Mysteries**

Ouranos, **10**: 27, 106

See also **Uranus**; *cf.* **Neptune**

Ouspensky, P. D., **22**: 159

Outer (external) being, **20**: 170; **22**: 311

and depression, **24**: 1346

descent of strength and peace into, **23**: 659

and inner being, *see* **Inner being and outer being**

and the psychic being, **23**: 994; **24**: 1101, 1112-13, 1647

transformation of, **24**: 1346

See also **Surface being***

Outer (external) consciousness, **19**: 1027, **22**: 304

and inner consciousness, *see* **Inner consciousness**, and outer consciousness

See also **Surface consciousness**; *cf.* **Waking consciousness**

Outer mind, *see* **Inner mind**, and outer mind

Outer nature, *see* **Inner being and outer being** (nature etc.)

Outer . *see also* **Surface..** ; *cf.* **Waking...**

Overhead planes,

and knowledge, **24**: 1154-55; *see also*

Higher planes, and knowledge

poetry of, *see* **Overhead poetry**

See also **Gradations between Mind and Supermind**

Overhead poetry, **9**: 294, 351, 364, 366-68, 372-88 *passim*, **29**: 743-44, 759, 802-16

examples, **26**: 290-98

cf. **Higher Thought**, and poetry; **Illumined Mind**, and poetry; **Intuition²**, and poetry, **Intuitive mind**, and poetry, **Overmind**, and poetry

Overmentalisation, **24**: 1228; **26**: 161

Overmental transformation, **26**: 294

Overmind, **9**: 462, 495; **16**: 71, 72; **17**: 31; **18**: 235*fn*, 236*fn*, 278-85, 309-12 *passim*, 593; **19**: 917, 921, 938, 950-55, 1007; **20**: 139, 452*fn*; **22**: 19, 243-45, 250-51, 257-63; **23**: 1043, 1082, **24**: 1092, 1154, 1159-62; **26**: 369-70, **29**: 802-03

and aesthetics, *see* **Overmind aesthesis** and contradictions, **19**: 970

and the cosmic consciousness, **19**: 950-51, **22**: 260; **23**: 1070

descent of, **9**: 385; **19**: 950-55 *passim* and poetry, **9**: 388

and the supramental change, **24**: 1160

different planes of, **22**: 261, 262

experience in, concrete, **24**: 1162

harmony of, **18**: 284, 471

and the hostile Powers, **29**: 779

mental Overmind, **26**: 292, 294

and other Overhead planes, 9: 294
 overmind experience, and overmind
 Influence, 24: 1161
 and poetry, 9: 207, 385
 Overmind inspiration, 9: 291-92, 369,
 370
 Overmind touch, 9: 366-67, 368, 388,
 26: 291, 294, 29: 813
cf. Overmind aesthesis, Overhead poetry*
 and perfection and transformation, 9:
 379-85
 and the physical consciousness, 19: 916
 and possibility, 18: 280-85 *passim*, 288,
 310, 318; 19: 953, 954
 and Supermind, 18: 278-79, 22: 19-20,
 241, 250, 257-58, 260, 263; 24: 1159,
 1162-63, 26: 369-70
cf. Gradations between Mind and Super-
 mind
 Overmind aesthesis, 9: 383, 384; 29: 743-
 44, 802-08 *passim*, 809-13
cf. Overhead poetry*, Overmind, and
 poetry
 Overmind Gnosis, 26: 294
 Overmind Intuition, 26: 294
 expression in poetry, 29: 760
 Overmind law, 18: 288
 Overmind Maya, 18: 271-89 *passim*; 20:
 243
 Overmind principle, 22: 34
 Overself, 22: 113
 Oversoul, 18: 278, 561
 Oxford Dictionary, 26: 319-27 *passim*
 Oxford University, 3: 130-32

P

Paganism (Pagan religions etc.), 14: 84,
 103, 152; 15: 165; 16: 394
cf. Religion, Greek and Roman
 Pain, 3: 385-86; 12: 20; 13: 487-88; 17:
 89, 140, 141, 144, 165; 18: 92-94, 98,
 107, 247-48, 600, 605; 19: 935, 988-89,
 1025; 24: 1637; 27: 394
 and Ananda (delight), 3: 386; 12: 93;
 18: 605; 19: 989; 20: 151, 576, 24:
 1579-80, 26: 355, *cf.* Pain and pleasure,
 and Ananda, Pain and pleasure, and
 indifference, and delight
 in the body, 24: 1577-81 *passim*
 a universal force, 23: 1089
cf. Evil; Suffering
 Pain and pleasure, 3: 389; 13: 182; 16:
 168, 386
 and Ananda (delight), 17: 130, 173;
 18: 497, 20: 469; *cf.* below and in-
 difference, and delight; *cf.* Pain, and
 Ananda
 and indifference (insensitivity), 3: 388;
 12: 110
 and delight (Ananda), 18: 103-09 *pas-
 sum*, 222, 224, 20: 405, 27: 389, *cf.*
above. and Ananda; *cf.* Pain, and
 Ananda
 Painting, 9: 481, 482, 483, 496
 abstract, 9: 537
 Chinese, 14: 237
 six canons, 14: 240
 Cubism, 9: 482, 483, 537; 15: 71, 17: 316
 European (Western), 3: 417, 14: 228,
 245-46, 247, 251, 17: 314
 and Eastern painting, 17: 314-16, *cf.*
 European art, and Indian (or Eastern
 etc.)
 Impressionist School, 3: 415
 Indian, *see* Indian painting
 Indo-Persian, 14: 253; *cf.* Persian art
 Japanese, 14: 237
 modern, 9: 443, 483
 and form, 9: 537
see also Art, modern
 object of, 14: 247
 opening of Sri Aurobindo's vision to, 26:
 223, 225, 226-27
 portrait painting, 9: 497
 European and Indian, 14: 251
 and sculpture, 14: 228, 242-43
cf. Art
 Pakistan, 26: 172
 Pal, Bepin Chandra, 1: 336, 500, 529-32,
 656, 715, 724, 742-43, 749-51, 795-97,
 813, 837; 2: 2, 22; 26: 16, 27, 28, 29,
 42, 43, 56, 59, 27: 39-40, 461
 Pal, Kristo Das, 3: 80, 99

- Palestine, 15: 646
- Pali language, 14: 186, 294, 315
- Panchayat(s), 14: 357, 15: 430
cf. Indian society and polity, and the village
- Panis, *see* Vedic demons, Panis
- Pantheism, 13: 298, 301, 19: 661, 22: 256-57; 27: 265, 337
 Indian religion and, 14: 134, 135
 materialistic evolutionary, 19: 770
 and monism, 13: 84*fn*
- Pāpa, *see* Punya and pāpa
- Parabrahman, 12: 15, 16-22, 214, 13: 308, 383; 17: 44-45, 61, 65-67, 18: 508*fn*, 27: 246, 247, 256
 and Isha, 27: 205, 207-08
 and Maya, 12: 26-29 *passim*
 and Parapurusha (God), 17: 68-69
 Sri Aurobindo's realisation of and dwelling in, 27: 433
 in the state of Avyakta, 12: 47-49
cf. Absolute; Brahman, Unknowable
- Paramatman, 13: 308, 404, 18: 508*fn*, 22: 299; 27: 217
- Parameshwara, 13: 308; 17: 28, 29
- Parameshwari, 17: 28-29
- Paramhansa, 22: 96
- Parā prakṛti, *see* Prakṛti, Supreme
- Para Purusha (*para puruṣa*), 12: 87, 88, 95; 17: 68-69; 18: 508*fn*
See also Purushottama
- Parārdha, 12: 122
 and aparārdha, 12: 89, 518, 17: 62; 18: 264*fn*; 20: 446
See also Hemisphere
- Parashakti,
 and Purushottama, 22: 39-40
- Parashurama (Rama of the axe), 13: 157, 161
- Paratpara Brahman (*parātpara brahma*), 17: 43, 44, 45; 27: 341
- Paratpara Purusha, 27: 342
- Paribhu (*paribhū*), 12: 90, 102, 103, 139, 507
See also Virat*
- Parmāma, 12: 101; 16: 353
- Parjanya, 10: 4; 11: 32
- Parliamentarism, 15: 450-51, 628
 world-Parliament, 15: 522-23
- Parnell, Charles Stewart, 1: 97, 637
- Pascal, Blaise, 15: 126
- Pasha, Mustafa Kamil, 1: 721-22
- Passive resistance, 1: 85-123, 405, 2: 77-80 *passim*, 114, 128; 27: 16
 and active (aggressive) resistance, 1: 101, 110, 114-17
 methods of, 1: 101-06
 not a universal truth, 22: 491
 Sri Aurobindo and, *see* Sri Aurobindo¹, and passive resistance
 in the Transvaal, 2: 302
- Passivity, 18: 571-77
 to the highest consciousness, not to anything that comes, 23: 607
 of the mind. only to the Truth, 23: 635
 of thought sensations, 17: 219
- Past, the, 16: 317-18, 319, 320
 and the future, 24: 1727
 remembrances of, 24: 1713
 seeing figures and things of, 23: 945
- Patala, 22: 361-62
- Patanjali, the Yoga (Yoga philosophy)
 of, 3: 406-09; 13: 5, 63-64; 19: 879*fn*, 22: 104
cf. Rajayoga
- Pater, Walter, 9: 545
- Patience, 16: 392-93; 20: 232; 23: 552, 623-25, 630
 and peace, 23: 644
- Patriotism, 15: 156, 455, 532
 cultural, 9: 3
 religion of, 17: 346-47
 as viewed by internationalism, 15: 526
- Paul, Saint, 24: 1237
- Peace¹ [general],
 commercialism and, 15: 467, 468
 and Force, in Heraclitus, 16: 357-58
 international, 15: 454
- Peace² [in Yoga], 20: 234; 23: 507, 643-44, 646-47, 648-52 *passim*, 654-59 *passim*, 789, 1017; 24: 1319
 and Ananda, 23: 644
 of the Brahman, Self or Divine, 24: 1139
 and calm, 23: 643
 and calm, quiet, silence, defined, 23: 641-42

- in the cells, **24** 1198
 comes from the Silence, **23**: 647
 in concentration and when working, **23**: 738
 descent of, **23**: 652, 659; **24**: 1091, 1170, 1174, 1184, 1191-1200 *passim*
 and ecstasy, **19**: 990-91
 and fulfilment, **20**: 369
 of the gnostic being, **19**: 979
 helps to purity, **23**: 644
 in the inner being, and the outer parts, **23**: 650
 in the life of the world, **23**: 870
 mental, vital and of the physical Nature, **23**: 646
 the one thing most needful, **25**: 263
 passive, **23**: 646
 and patience, **23**: 644
 in the physical, **24** 1198
 settled, established, **23**: 648-49
 and falls in consciousness, **23**: 916
 spiritual, and mental, **26**: 358
cf. **Calm**; **Quiet**; **Silence**
- Peele**, George, **9**: 69
- Penultimate centre**, *see* **Abdominal centre**
- Perfection**, **9**: 379-85; **18**: 162, 199, 216, 19. 1020, 1031, 1034-36 *passim*, 1046-51 *passim*; **20**: 78, 234; **23**: 554, **27**: 388
 of the body, *see* **Body**, perfection of
 of the **Buddhi**, *see* **Buddhi**, perfection of
 of the *citta*, **21**: 707-09; *see also* **Chitta-shakti**
 of the desire-soul, **21**: 706-07
 elements of, **21**: 664-70
 of the emotional being (heart), **21**: 707-09
 of equality, **21**: 671-80
 and experience, **24**: 1668
 of the instruments (parts of the system), **21**: 701-11; **27**: 363-65
 integral, **20**: 43-44; **21**: 590-96
 of the intelligence, **21**: 709-10
 of the joy of life, **16**: 30
 of man (human), **12**: 106, **15** 228-30; **18**: 27; **21** 674-75
 meaning, **21**: 671
 mundane, **21**: 590, 593
 and integral perfection, **21**: 594
 of the nature and mind, **19** 934-35
 part of the aim of Karmayoga, **20**: 239
 of the physical being, **19**: 987-88; *cf.*
Body, perfection of
 in the physical plane, **26** 476
 in poetry, *see* **Poetry**, perfection in
 of the psychic Prana, **21**: 706-07; *see also*
Pranashakti
 relative, and divine, **18** 393-97
 religious, **21**: 591
 and integral perfection, **21**: 594-95
 "sattwic", and spiritual, **24**: 1669
 starting at either end of the being, **16**: 7-8
 true aim of all culture, **16**: 5
 and the Truth-Consciousness, **16**: 17
 and the way of devotion, **21**: 566
 what is needed for, **23**: 703
 of the will, **21**: 642
cf. **Imperfection**, **Yoga of self-perfection**
- Permanent**, the, **16** 137; **22**: 25; **23**: 614
- Perseverance**, **23**: 623, 625, 630
- Persia**¹ [ancient], **15**: 178, 343, 501
See also **Medo-Persia**
- Persia**² [modern], **1**: 619-20; **2**: 117-19; **15**: 33, 324, 447, 502, 506*fn*, 646
- Persian art**, **9**: 237
cf. **Eastern art**, **Painting**, **Indo-Persian**
- Persian poetry**, **17** 307
cf. **Poetry**, **Moslem**
- Persistence**, **23**: 623, 628, 630
- Persistence of will** (*dhrti*),
 of tamasic, rajasic, sattwic reason (understanding), **13**: 485-87 *passim*
- Person**, the (the true, spiritual, etc. Person),
16: 93, 95, 144, 289, 290, **18**: 352-53;
19: 696, 756, 897-98, 972-73, 993-96;
20: 217, 235, **24**: 1196
 and the Impersonal, **18** 281; **21**: 555;
22: 45; *see also* **Personality** and **Impersonality***
 and personality, **19**: 759, 817-23 *passim*
See also **Individual**, true, **Man**, the real
Man; **Purusha**; *cf.* **Gnostic being**;
Individual, universalised, **Ishwara**, **Jivatman**; **Psychic Person**; **Spiritual man**
- Personal and the Impersonal**, **20**: 116, 364-66; **21**: 525; **22**: 81, 259

- Personal and the Impersonal** (*cont.*)
to the Supermind, 16: 45
See also **Personality and Impersonality***
- Personal Divine** (Deity, God), 18: 132, 352, 22: 20, 258-59, 23: 783
and the Impersonal God, 20: 363, 364-66;
see also **Personality and Impersonality***
ordinary notions, 12: 96
personal aspect of the Master of works, 20: 244
three grades of approach to, 20: 365-66
with Form and without Form, 22: 242
See also **Divine Personality**
- Personal effort/effort**, 16: 377, 20: 47, 51-55, 79-80, 23: 588-96 *passim*, 25: 134-35
and the action of the Force, 20: 52-53, 23: 697
first stage in the integral Yoga of self-perfection, 21: 592
and inspiration, 23: 696-97; 26: 231
and surrender, 20: 80; 23: 525, 588-96 *passim*; 25: 8
triple effort of aspiration, rejection and surrender, 25: 6-8, 135
- Personality**, 13: 428; 16: 92, 94, 95; 18: 39, 94, 735, 897, 898-900; 20: 557, 559; 27: 274-75
and character, 19: 994-95
complex, 22: 456
divine, *see* **Divine Personality**
and ego, 25: 249
as an expression of self-being, 18: 460
fourfold, 21: 714-23; *cf.* **Caturvyūha**;
Four orders; **Virya**
and the gnostic individual, 19: 992-95
integration of, *see* **Integration of the being** (personality)
and Impersonality, *see* **Personality and Impersonality***
and memory, 18: 501, 520-21
and the mind, 18: 619-21
and the Person, 19: 759, 817-23 *passim*
and personal capacity, 9: 508-09
plural, 22: 324
and poetry, *see* **Poetry**, and personality
psychic personality, *see* **Psychic being**
reason and, 16: 104
and rebirth, 16: 90, 19: 749-64 *passim*, 816-18; 22: 452, 453
and the Self, 20: 362
and the soul, 16: 149; 19: 745, 816-18
soul personality, *see* **Soul personality**
surface, *see* **Surface personality**
temporary formation, 22: 131, 132
- Personality and Impersonality**, 13: 219, 294; 14: 194-95; 17: 62, 150-51, 352-53, 20: 118-20, 21: 525-26, 552-53, 556-57, 561, 22: 259, 23: 782-83, 1087
and the Absolute, 20: 283
See also **Person**, and the Impersonal; **Nirguna and Saguna**, **Personal and the Impersonal**; **Personal Divine** (God), and the Impersonal God
- Perversion** (perversity), 18: 391, 409-10, 29: 778
- Peshwas**, the, 14: 364, 380
- Pessimism**, 14: 73-74; 15: 168
- Pessimist theory of the world**, 18: 248; 27: 394
- Petrarch**, 9: 61
- Phenomenon**,
and the Intelligence, 3: 369-70
and the Real and the Idea, 16: 302
- Phidias**, 9: 61, 333, 381, 14: 228, 231
- Philanthropy**, 15: 541-42, 20: 142, 143, 152, 343, 22: 149; 23: 527, 528
- Philip II of Macedonia**, 14: 328; 15: 343
- Philippines**, 1: 260; 15: 328, 333, 508, 26: 395
- Philistine**, the, 15: 79-80, 151
- Philistine society**, 15: 85
- Phillips**, Stephen, 9: 2, 157, 163-64, 174, 184-86, 461; 26: 254-55
influence on Sri Aurobindo, 26: 254, 265, 267
works:
Christ in Hades, 9: 3; 26: 254, 267
Marpessa, 26: 254, 267
- Philo**, 16: 368
- Philology**,
and Dayananda's interpretation of the Veda, 17: 341-43
and ethnology, *see* **Ethnology**, and language

- misleading resemblances of words, 3: 197-98
- modern (comparative) Philology, 10: 17, 27-28, 47-48, 551, 12: 408, 17: 294-99 *passim*, 27: 163-65, 180-81, 183
- philological method of the Veda, 10: 45-53
- cf.* **Etymology; Language***
- Philosopher**, the, 3: 440
- Philosophy**, 13: 241-42, 16: 105, 362-63; 17: 400, 18: 570, 19: 699-700, 20: 130, 492, 495
- delights in clean-cutting distinctions, 16: 265-66
- in the East, 20: 367; *cf.* **Indian philosophy**
- Eastern and Western philosophy (thought), 14: 53-61, 16: 370; 17: 400, 19: 879-80; 22: 159-60
- end of, 15: 145
- European, *see* **European philosophy**
- Greek, *see* **Greek philosophy**
- Indian, *see* **Indian philosophy**
- and materialistic Science, 15: 71; *see also* **Metaphysics**, and Science
- and poetry, 9: 31-34 *passim*, 211-15 *passim*, 320-21; 29: 736-39, *cf.* **Poetry**, philosophical
- and the practical life, 15: 146
- and religion, 16: 314, 364-65, 366
- and religion and science, *see* **Religion**, and philosophy and science
- and religion and Yoga, 14: 310
- at the service of the powers of good and evil, 15: 111
- spiritual, 15: 123-24; 19: 860-62, 869, 877-80
- Sti Aurobindo and, 26: 374-76
- study of, and sadhana, 24: 1280-81
- and true spirituality, 15: 214-15
- Western and spiritual views, 14: 429-30
- and Yoga, 20: 496
- cf.* **Metaphysics**
- Photograph**,
- can be made a means of contact, 23: 777
- receiving Force from the Mother's photographs, 25: 161-62
- something of the consciousness expressed through, 22: 306
- Physical**, the, 24: 1423-1589 *passim*
- depends on the vital, 22: 346
- descent of higher Consciousness into, 24: 1220
- mental, vital, material, physical, 22: 351; *cf.* **Mental physical; Vital physical**
- opening of, 24: 1445
- psychic-physical, 24: 1111
- resistance of, *see* **Resistance**, in the physical consciousness (the physical)
- subtle physical, *see* **Subtle physical**
- and the supramental descent, 24: 1227-28
- transformation of, 24: 1423-1589; *cf.* **Physical transformation**
- vital physical, *see* **Vital physical**
- and work, 23: 681
- See also* **Physical being; Physical consciousness**
- Physical being**, 19: 896, 898, 906; 20: 442-43
- experience of in the greater supermind, 21: 793
- inconveniences of the body to, 16: 25
- perfection and fulfilment of, 19: 987-88; *cf.* **Body**, perfection of
- cf.* **Annakoṣa, Annamaya puruṣa; Body; Physical, the**
- Physical consciousness**, 24: 1448-64 *passim*
- and ascent and descent, 24: 1127
- aspiration has to be created in, 23: 570
- attack on, 24: 1575, 1579
- capable of oneness with the physical consciousness of others and of the cosmos, 20: 398
- and change of the subconscious, 24: 1596
- defects of, 24: 1434
- descent and presence of the Mother in, 24: 1314
- and experiences, 23: 917
- and food, 24: 1474, 1476
- and the higher consciousness, 24: 1132-33
- individual, and universal, 22: 347
- inward, and outward, 22: 350-51
- living in, 24: 1433; 26: 159
- nature of, 24: 1461
- opening to the Power, 24: 1678

Physical consciousness (*cont*)

and pain, **24**: 1579, 1580
perfection of, **16**: 5, 6, *cf.* **Body**, perfection of*
and periods of emptiness or blankness in sadhana, **23**: 917, 923
poetry of, **9**: 339
and the psychic, **24**: 1456-57
and remembrance, **23**: 689
resistance of, *see* **Resistance**, in the physical consciousness
sadhana on the level of, **24**: 1423-48 *passim*, 1452, 1455, 1458; **26**: 159-60, 474-75
and fluctuations in the consciousness, **23**: 913
and sleep, **24**: 1483, 1491
and the spiritual reason, **21**: 791
and the supramental transformation, **21**: 839; *cf.* **Physical transformation**
subtle, **23**: 741
true, **24**: 1107
usual attitude of: Agnosticism, **22**: 108
cf. **Body consciousness**, **Material consciousness**; **Physical**, the
Physical education,
and the Indian National Movement, **1**: 218-19; **2**: 87-88, 92
See also **Physical exercise**
Physical exercise, **16**: 1, 9, 29; **24**: 1462
and increase of appetite, **24**: 1467
and perfection of the body, **16**: 11-12
See also **Physical education**, **Sports**
Physical life, *see* **Life**, bodily
Physical (material) man, **19**: 717-18, 898, 1028; **20**: 18
Physical mind, **18**: 413, 415; **19**: 649, 717-18, 772-73, 816, 1023; **20**: 160; **21**: 630; **22**: 327, 328, 330-31, 347-48; **24**: 1106, 1266-70, 1443-48 *passim*
activity of, and reason, **24**: 1742-43
apprehensive about things behind the physical veil, **23**: 1030
centre of, **22**: 376; **23**: 1033; *see also* **Throat centre**
difficulty of, **24**: 1688-89
dominance of over the psychic in the West, **24**: 1256-57

and the entrance of hostile suggestions, **24**: 1758
and experience, **23**: 626
influence of the psychic on, **24**: 1269
intuitivisation of, **24**: 1270
and the lower vital, **24**: 1444
reasoning of, **24**: 1266
rejection of its "buzz", **23**: 733
resistance in, **24**: 1346; *cf.* **Resistance**
and skill in works, **23**: 705
two functions of, **22**: 328
cf. **Mind**, triple, **Surface mind**
Physical Nature, **16**: 220; **22**: 78; **24**: 1428
individual, and universal, **24**: 1435
law of its energy, **16**: 180-85 *passim*
resistance of, **24**: 1434, 1461; *cf.* **Resistance**
transformation (and fulfilment) of, **22**: 78-79, **24**: 1315; *cf.* **Physical transformation**
See also **Material Nature**; **Nature**, outward, *cf.* **Nature**, general
Physical plane (universe),
and other worlds (planes), **19**: 785, 790
perfection in, **26**: 476
subtle layers of, **19**: 798
and the vital, **22**: 255
See also **Material world**
Physical Purusha, **18**: 215; **19**: 898, 906, **22**: 285
See also **Annamaya puruṣa**; *cf.* **Purusha**, lower triple
Physical Science, *see* **Science**
Physical (material, food) sheath, **12**: 187; **18**: 541; **22**: 352
See also **Annakōṣa**; *cf.* **Body**, **Sheath**
Physical (material) things (objects), **23**: 714-18 *passim*
consciousness in, **25**: 232
and the gnostic being (life), **19**: 987, 1066
peace, purity, silence can be felt in, **23**: 647
receive and retain impressions, **18**: 551
seen from inside or from another plane of consciousness, **23**: 1029
subtle physical object, **23**: 949-50
to the supramentalised seeing, **21**: 837-38
value for Yoga, **23**: 661

- Physical transformation**, 16 22-23
 not the aim of Sri Krishna, Buddha, Shankara, Ramakrishna, 22. 93
 and Siddhis, 26. 112
cf. **Body**, transformation of, **Physical**, the, transformation of, **Physical consciousness**, and the supramental transformation, **Physical nature**, transformation of
- Physical-vital**, 22. 344-45, 24: 1294, 1295, 1443
 habits of, 24: 1408
- Physics**, 22: 200-01
cf. **Science**
- Pillai**, Chidambaram, 1 727, 793-94, 797
- Pishachas**, 22 382, 394-96
cf. **Hostile beings***
- Pitris**,
 in the Puranas,
 two classes, 10: 179*fn*
 and in the Veda, 22: 443
see also **Fathers**, in the Puranic tradition
See also **Fathers**; **Vedic symbols**, the human fathers
- Pitriyan**, 22: 443
- Pity**, 13: 54; 17: 144, 240
 replaced by compassion, 20: 338-39
- Pizarro**, Francisco, 15. 323
- Planck**, Max, 22: 471-73
- Plane(s)**, 10: 94; 11: 25; 16: 127; 17: 16; 19: 787-88
 Ananda plane, 22 21
 astral plane, 22: 76; *cf.* **Vital plane**
 continuous scale of the planes of consciousness, 21: 846
 of the creation of the Divine Shakti, 25. 22
 of divine mentality, 20: 381-82; *see also* **Gradations between Mind and Supermind***
 each as a world in itself, 22: 253-54
 and evolution, *see* **Evolution**, aided by pressure etc.
 of existence, 19: 765-91 *passim*; 20: 427-37
 experience on different planes, 23: 507-08
 and the gnostic individual, 19: 980
 higher, *see* **Higher planes**
 interpenetration of, 22: 177
 of Life, *see* **Life-plane**
 material, *see* **Material world**
 meaning, 20. 429
 mental, *see* **Mental plane(s)**
 overhead, *see* **Overhead planes**
 physical, *see* **Physical plane**
 psychic, *see* **Psychic world**
 supraphysical, 22. 10-11
 no need of supramentalisation to rise to, 22. 10-11
 tier of seven, 20: 429, *see also* **Principles**, the seven*
 Truth-plane, 20. 372; *cf.* **Supermind**
 vital, *see* **Vital plane**
See also **Being**, parts of, **World(s)**¹
- Planets**,
 in [Indian] astrology, 17. 259-62
 the Mother's going to other planets, 25: 373
- Plants**, 12. 533; 17: 9-10; 18: 177-79, 182, 184; 19: 709, 710, 712, 715, 22. 499-500, 27: 382
 and animal and man, 16: 268, 271
 and evolution, 16 51, 52
 and the Gunas, 13: 209
 no direct supramental action in, 22: 18
 and sense, 12: 188
 soul in, 22: 292, 294
 vital consciousness of, 18: 87
cf. **Flowers**
- Plasticity**, 24: 1665
 and resistance, 22. 340-41
 to the touch of the Mother, 25: 37
 within, 24: 1113, 1114
- Plato**, 3: 72, 431; 9: 167, 331, 381, 545, 546; 10: 4; 11: 7; 14: 57, 147, 270; 16: 341, 354, 366, 370, 26: 383
 "enthousiasmos", 9: 167, 241, *see also* **Enthousiasmos**
 plane (world) of ideas, 12: 47; 16: 356
 works:
Banquet, 9: 546
Republic, 15: 90; 17: 245
- Platonists**, 11: 17; 14: 99

Play of forces, 22: 178, 318, 477-79; 23: 607

and choice, 22: 318

complexity of, 22: 477-78

and predetermination, 22: 470

and the working of the Cosmic Will, 23: 578, 579

See also Forces, interplay etc.

Pleasure,

and ethics and religion, 15: 152

gospel of, 9: 556

in life, 13: 181-83

and pain, *see Pain and pleasure*

sattwic, 13: 415

tamasic, rajasic, sattwic, 13: 488-89

and virtue, 15: 139, 140

See also Pain and pleasure

Plotinus, 9: 381, 546, 23: 555

Pluralism, 18: 336; 27: 337

Poem,

expression of a vision or an experience, 22: 388

perfectly beautiful, 3: 17

Poet(s),

classification (ranking) of, 9: 521-23, 544

personal feeling of, 9: 324-25

poetic individuality and the man, 3: 229-34 *passim*; *cf. Poetry*, and personality

the poet-king, 3: 263-67

power of expression, 9: 524

and the prophet, 9: 518; *see also Poetry*, and prophecy

as a Rishi (seer), 3: 137-38; 9: 24, 202, 203, 14: 261

and tradition, 9: 38-43 *passim*

the transmitting outer consciousness of, 9: 291, 292

two things he must have, 3: 109

and vision, 9: 29-30

Poetic beauty, 9: 235-48 *passim*

Poetic conceit, 9: 359

Poetic creation, 9: 269-70, 291-94, 325-27, 328

Ananda of, 9: 324, 23: 698

joy in, 9: 300; *see also Creation*, and Ananda

and reading, 9: 503-04; 26: 221-22

and Yoga, 9: 503-09

See also Artistic creation; cf. Poetic inspiration; Poetic transcription

Poetic creativity,

and personal capacity, 9: 508-09

Poetic delight, 9: 10, 235-48 *passim*; 27: 86, 87

Poetic fancy, 9: 25, 211, 357

Poetic fluency, 9: 295-96

Poetic form, 9: 11, 53, 257-67, 291, 300-02, 537

cf. Poetic technique

Poetic genius, 9: 518-19

cf. Genius

Poetic image, 9: 13, 14, 24, 220; 14: 264

imagery of the Upanishads, 14: 274-76

richness of, 9: 519

truth behind, 9: 358-59

Yedic, 14: 260, 263-66; 15: 5

cf. Image

Poetic inspiration, 3: 72, 431; 5: 375; 9: 167, 207, 279-80, 291-300, 354-55, 503; 27: 88

and the brain, 16: 14-15

and dependence on Nature, 9: 498

and effort, 26: 231, *cf. Inspiration*, and effort

of language and of rhythm, 9: 411

in Greek mythology, 10: 87

and inspiration in other work, 23: 699

the inspiration of *Savitri*, 29: 729-30, 795

and the mystic poet, 9: 323

Overmind inspiration, 9: 291-92, 369, 370

Overmind touch, 9: 366-67, 368, 388, 26: 291, 294, 29: 813

and prose-work, 26: 232

psychic, 29: 805-06

and overhead (e.g. from the illumined mind), 9: 364-66

second, 9: 299

sources of, 3: 105-09, 9: 291-94 *passim*, 300, 339-52, 364-88 *passim*, 449, 458

tamasic, rajasic, sattwic, 3: 107-09

and technique, 9: 393-94

Poetic intelligence, the, 9: 292, 342-43, 344, 347

Poetic originality, 9: 409, 519

Poetic rhetoric, 9: 272

- Poetic rhythm**, 9 17-22, 23, 145-49, 149-55 *passim*, 160-62, 166, 281, 301, 302, 391
 accentual, 5 347-52; 26: 306-07
 ballad, 9 316, 317-18
 in English, 5: 347-56, 9. 395-97, 400, 402
 forced, 29. 766-67
 inevitable, 9 302-03
 intonation, 5 368, 9 162-66 *passim*
 mantric, 9 369, 370
 and musical rhythm, 9 423-24
 Overmind, 9 369
 overtones and undertones, 9. 394-95
 the rhythmic word, 9. 10-11
See also Chandas, Metre
- Poetic sincerity**, 9: 260-61
- Poetic speech**, 9 11-16 *passim*, 268-82
 grades of, *see Poetic style*, grades of
- Poetic structure**, 9 85, 87
- Poetic style**, 3 184-87 *passim*; 9: 23-28, 167, 329, 29 783
 grades of (grades of poetry or poetic speech), 9. 271-78, 302-03, 26: 298-303
 and the mantra, 9. 17, 28, *see also Mantra*
 and planes of inspiration, 9. 303
 simplicity in, 9. 532
cf. Literature, style, Prose style
- Poetic technique**, 9: 10-11, 295, 391-427, 458, 23. 698
 knowledge of, 9: 392
 and other artistic values, 9 330-35 *passim*
 of overhead poetry, 9. 367-68
 of a poetry of spiritual experience, 9. 370-71
cf. Metre, Poetic form
- Poetic transcription**, 9: 341-42, 345, 348, 358-59, 368
- Poetic truth**, 9. 204, 209-22
See also Poetry, and truth; cf. Poetry, and philosophy
- Poetic vision**, *see Poetry, and vision*
- Poetic word**, 9: 268-82
- Poetry**,
 in ages of reason, 15. 129-30
 aim of, 9: 25, 219, 221
 primitive and spiritual aims, 14: 430
cf. Art, function of
 appreciation of, 9: 471-84 *passim*; 26. 285, *cf. Art*, appreciation of
 austerity in, 9 304-07, 309, 314
 ballad, 3: 108, 316-20 *passim*
 mediaeval, 9. 19
 "Sir Patrick Spense", 9 316
 bareness in, 3 187, 9. 305, 537-39, 29 772
 Bengali, *see Bengali poetry*
 Chinese, *see Chinese poetry*
 choric poetry, Greek, 9 18, 151-53 *passim*
 classical, 3 106, 9 191-92, 227, 343, 15 130-31
 in India, *see Indian literature*, classical period
 the lyric in, 9. 259-60
 power of structure, 9. 87
 criticism of, 9 471-73, *cf. Criticism*
 cryptic, 9. 408
 decadence, *see Decadence*, literary
 doggerel, 3. 107-08
 dramatic, *see Drama* (dramatic poetry)
 dream-poetry, 9: 446-47
 and dreams, 9: 448-49
 Eastern, *see Eastern poetry*
 elegy, 9. 259
 and emotion, 9. 15, 307, 324, 325, 326-27, 531
 and emotional purification (*katharsis*), 17: 237, 242-43, 245
 English, *see English poetry*
 and enjoyment of the *rasas*, 17. 245, 18: 108; *see also Rasa*
 epic, *see Epic*
 erotic, 9: 313, *see also below* sex poetry
 esoteric, 9 363
 essence of, 9: 9-16
 essential office, 17: 245
 eternal element of, 9: 39
 in ethical culture, 15: 90
 of Europe, 9: 252; *cf. English poetry; French poetry, German poetry; Italian poetry*
 evolution of, 9. 35-36, 41-43, 189-98 *passim*, *cf. English poetry*, course of
 and the Force (Yoga-force), *see Force*, the, and literary power etc., Yoga-force, and poetic power
 form, *see Poetic form*

Poetry (cont)

free verse (*vers libre*), **5** 367-68, 371-75,
9 18, 146-54 *passim*, 163, 261, 403-04,
406, 414, **17** 321

French, *see* **French poetry**

of the future, **9** 115, 197-98, 199-208
passim, 229-34 *passim*, 247, 253-88
passim

German, *see* **German poetry**

grades of perfection in, *see* **Poetic style**,
grades of

grandeur in, **9** 317, 320

greatness and perfection in, **9** 376-88
passim, **29**. 809, *cf. below* perfection
in

Greek, *see* **Greek poetry**

in the heyday of materialistic science, **15**.
71-72

humour in, **9**: 318

immortality of, **9**: 235-36

Indian, *see* **Indian poetry**

indignation in, **9**: 325-26

inevitability in, **9**: 302-03

of the inner Mind, **9** 343-44

intuition of greatness in, **9** 479-80

intuitive, **9** 168-75 *passim*, 183, 197-200,
203-04, 207, 251, 269-70, 277-82,
cf. **Intuition**², and poetry

inwardness in, **9**: 159-60

Italian, *see* **Italian poetry**

judgment of contemporary poetry, **9**.
473, 476-79, 480; **29** 785, 800

Latin, *see* **Roman poetry**

and life, **9**: 54-55, 79-80, 112, 223-34, 277-
78; *cf. below*. vital, vital element in

and life-experience, **9**. 326-30 *passim*

lyric, **9**: 68, 258-63

lyrical inspiration, **9**: 292

lyrical motive and spirit, **9**. 6-7

mass acceptance of, **9**: 473-80 *passim*,
482

as mantra, *see* **Mantra**, and poetry

metre, *see* **Metre**

modern(ist), **5**: 367-68, 371-75, **9**: 23, 96-
97, 332, 441-45, 537-39 *passim*, **14**: 17;
17. 321-22; **29**: 738-39, 745, 746; *cf.*

English poetry, modern; **English poe-**
try, recent

to modern man and to men of the Vedic
age, **15** 5

Moslem (Islamic), **17** 306-07, 371, *cf.*
below Persian

not juste, **29** 740, 755, 772, 791

and music, **9** 423-24, 481

mystic, **9** 197, 252, 323, 352-53, 354-55,
26 275, **29** 733-40 *passim*, 745, 750

aim of, **9** 359, 372

and symbols, **9**. 355-56, 361-62

cf. below spiritual

narrative, **9** 68, 266-67

and Nature, **3** 156-59 *passim*, 253, **9**
96-98

of Nature, **9**. 253-54

nobility in, **9** 314-17, 319-20

ode, **9**: 259

*Oriental, *see* **Eastern poetry**

Overhead, **9** 294, 351, 364, 366-68, 372-
88 *passim*, **29**. 743-44, 759, 802-16

examples, **26**. 290-98

and the Overmind, *see* **Overmind**, and
poetry

patriotic, **9** 242

perfection in, **9** 300-01, 302-03, 368, 378-
79, 387-88, **29**. 809, 813-14, *cf. above*.
greatness and perfection in

Persian, **17**. 307; *cf. above* Moslem

and personality, **9** 35, 40, 56, 105-06,
113, 241, 252, 327-28, *cf.* **Poet**, poetic
personality etc

philosophical, **9**: 242

in India, **14**. 309

philosophical terms in, **29**. 734-36, 738,
753

and philosophy, **9** 31-34 *passim*, 211-15
passim, 320-21, **29**: 736-39, *cf. below*:

thought in

of the physical consciousness, **9**: 339

powers of, **9**. 203-04, *see also* **Poetic**
beauty, **Poetic delight**, **Poetic truth**;

Poetry, and life, **Spirit**, expression of
and prophecy, **9**: 31-32; *see also* **Poet**,
and the prophet

purpose in, **9**: 323

realism in, *see* **Realism**²

and religion, **9**: 215-18 *passim*

religious, **9**: 242

- repetition in, **29** 739-42, 761, 764-65
 rhyme, **9** 18, 146, 393, 457, **27** 93-95
 imperfect, **9** 405-06
 sonnet rhyme, **9** 420-21
 Roman, *see* **Roman poetry**
 romantic, **3** 106, **9** 192, 349, **15**: 130
 and thought, **29** 738
 see also **Romanticism**, *cf* **English poetry**,
 poets of the dawn
 roughness in, **9** 301
 ruggedness in, **9** 309
 and Sadhana, **9** 218, 504-07, 512-13, **23**:
 535, 745, **24** 1271, 1302, **26** 278-79,
 see also **Literature**, and Sadhana
 sameness and variety in, **9** 321-23
 satirical, **9** 387, 424-25
 and science, **3** 234, **9** 194, 212-15 *passim*
 sentiment (the sentimental) in poetry, **9**
 227, 312
 sex poetry, **9**: 444; *see also above*. erotic
 significance in, **9**: 302
 simplicity in, **9** 311
 and song (musical), **9**: 423-24
 sonnet, **9** 420-21, 424
 soul value in, **9**. 10-11
 sound and sense in, **3**: 71
 spiritual, **9**: 90-91, 322-23, 352, 484, 531
 and the occult, **9**: 358
 and vital force, **9**: 475
 cf. above: mystic
 and the spiritual life, **29**: 800-01
 spiritual value of, **9**: 510-11, 512
 subject of, **9**: 474
 substance, **9**. 23-28 *passim*, 300-01
 suggestions for writing, **9** 295, 457-59
 surrealist, **9**: 442, 445-49 *passim*, 537
 thought in, **9**: 30-33, 224, 260-61
 balance between thought and life, **9**.
 226-28
 cf. above: and philosophy
 tone, **9** 162-64
 tongue (language) of, **9**: 294
 translation of, **9**: 431-38, **27**: 84-107;
 see also **Translation**
 and truth, **9**: 195-96, 204, 209-22 *passim*,
 29. 813
 the universal and the particular in, **9**:
 374-75
 value to the human spirit, **15** 137-38
 and vision, **9**. 15, 29-37, 247, 270-71,
 448-49
 and poetry of the inner Mind, **9**: 344
 poetry of occult vision, **9** 534-35
 poetry of spiritual vision, **9**: 352
 vital, **9**: 25, 36, 112, **26** 332, *see also*
 above. and life
 vital element in, **9**. 291, 292, 300, 339,
 340, 474-75, 477-78, *see also above*.
 and life
See also **Art**, music and literature (poetry),
 cf **Art**, **Literature**; **Mantra**, **Metre**,
 Poetic
Poland, **15** 291, 293, 298, 299, 357, 375,
 413, 419, 505, 625; **17**. 386
 and Russia, **15** 512-13, 518
Political evolution, **3** 350-51
Politician, the, **15** 278-79, 363
 the political leader, **1** 668-70
 two classes of political mind, **17**. 357
Politics,
 can be a field of idealisms, **15** 156
 at the dawn of individualism, **15** 12-13
 and the economic view of life, **15**: 465
 political strife and the gnostic life, **19**:
 1066
 and religion, **15**: 165-66
 spiritual aim, **14** 430
 in a spiritualised society, **15**: 241-42
 and the spiritual life, **22** 137-38, **26**. 430
 and Yoga, **23**: 854-55
Polity,
 ideal of, to the Greeks, **27**: 202
 Indian, *see* **Indian society and polity**
Poltergeist phenomena, **22**: 214, 260
See also **Ghost**; *cf.* **Spiritism**
Polytheism, **22**: 178
 Indian, **14**: 134, 135, 137*fn*
Pondicherry, **26**: 364
 a note on a *projet de loi*, **26**. 417-19
 Sri Aurobindo's "cave of tapasya", **26**.
 430
Pope, Alexander, **3**. 71, 106, 156; **9**: 26,
 27, 51, 53, 78, 86, 87, 91, 113, 161,
 212, 246, 272, 387, 472, 478, 479;
 26: 254; **29**: 754, 758, 800
The Rape of the Lock, **9**: 387, 425

- Portugal**, 15: 445
colonies, 15: 328
- Positivism**, 2: 42; 15: 541
- Possession**¹, 12: 74, 75, 27: 362
spiritual, 15: 229
true, 12: 167
vital, and intellectual, ethical, aesthetic, 15: 221
See also Enjoyment
- Possession**² [by vital (hostile) forces], 23: 1036, 24: 1732, 1736, 1770, 1772-75
- Possibility(ies)**, 12: 103, 16: 139, 18: 300-01, 303-04, 329
infinite possibility of the manifestation, 22: 28
and the life-mind, 18: 414
and the Overmind, 18: 280-85 *passim*, 288, 310, 318, 19: 953, 954
in the sphere of the Spirit, and in life, 24: 1247-48
and the thinking mind, 18: 413
See also Potentialities
- Potentialities**, 15: 397, 16: 139; 21: 868, 870-71
See also Possibility(ies)
- Pound**, Ezra, 29: 780
- Poverty**, 17: 103-04; 22: 493
- Power**,
and the Absolute, *see* Absolute, and Power
conditions of, 27: 374
descent of, 19: 915; 24: 1102, 1170; *cf.* Descent², of Force
divine, *see* Divine Force (Power)
of the gnostic consciousness, 19: 1063-64
and happiness, 24: 1295
Heraclitus on, 16: 356-57, 363
of the instruments of Nature, 21: 701-11
Life and, 18: 191
and Love and Knowledge, 16: 279-81; 20: 163-64
meaning, 24: 1203, 1204; 25: 390
not the ultimate Truth of the Eternal, 27: 202-03
passivity and, 18: 572-73
soul-power, 14: 194; 21: 584-85
See also Force¹; Force²; Shakti; *cf.* Tapas, Will
- Powers**,
of Light and Darkness, 13: 285*fn*; 18: 602-06, *cf.* Hostile forces*
use of the term "Powers" in *The Mother*, 22: 382
vital, *see* Vital forces
See also Forces
- Powers of consciousness**,
development of new, 19: 1041-43
See also Occult powers; Psychical powers; Siddhis
- Practical life**, 15: 138, 145-46
- Practical (pragmatic) man**, 16: 308
Arjuna typical of, 13: 19-24 *passim*
and the idealist, 16: 302, 303-06
cf. Kinetic man
- Pradhana**, 16: 352; 18: 14, 27: 229-30, 242, 253
- Pradyumna**, 3: 452, 453
- Pragmatism**, 13: 466
- Pragmatist (pragmatic man)**, *see* Practical man
- Prahlada**, 27: 326
- Prajapati**, 12: 126
- Prajna (prājñā)**, 12: 11, 49, 506; 16: 262; 20: 326, 504; 22: 256*fn*, 27: 212, 228, 260
See also Avyakta; Karana; Sleep-self, *cf.* Sushupti; Sleep-State
- Prajñā**, 3: 363-64
- Prajnana (prajñāna)**, 10: 283; 12: 22, 189; 18: 141*fn*, 164, 183; 21: 832
vaster action of, 12: 194
cf. Supermind, apprehending consciousness; Truth-Consciousness, apprehending
- Prākāmya**, 3: 404, 27: 372
- Prakriti (prakṛti)**, 3: 387; 12: 4-6; 13: 241, 538, 554; 18: 102, 103, 140, 325, 349-50, 581; 20: 418-19; 21: 601, 724; 23: 684, 24: 1386; 27: 242, 253
dāvi prakṛti, 21: 666
double: higher (*parā prakṛti*) and lower (*aparā prakṛti*), 12: 89, 13: 203; 22: 268, 279, 286-87; *see also* Nature, higher and lower; *cf.* Lower Nature; Supreme Nature
force of, and the Mother's force, 25: 139

- gnostic, 19·962
 and the Ignorance, 18 592
 inconscient, 18. 588-89
 and the Ishwarī Shakti (World-Mother), 20. 116
 lower,
 and the Mother, 22·286-87
 See also Lower Nature
 and Maya, 13. 78-79, 145-46; *cf. below*:
 and Shakti and Maya
 outward executive aspect of Mahashakti, 25 21
parā prakṛti, *see below*: Supreme
 and Purusha, *see* Purusha and Prakriti
 to the Sankhya, and in the Gita, 13: 73-74
 and Shakti, 20 204, 22: 287, 23·1080
 and Shakti and Maya, 12 82*fn*. 18: 325-26, 346-47, 356-57, 21: 601
 single (one), 18: 165, 19. 644
 Supreme (*parā prakṛti*), 13. 255-57, 355-56, 18: 350; *see also* Supreme Nature;
 cf. above: double
 universal, 22: 319; *see also* Universal Nature
See also Nature; Purusha and Prakriti
Pralaya, 13·407-08; 16: 351, 354
 cf. Conflagration; Dissolution; Laya
Prana, 10. 46, 69, 115, 256, 297, 12: 57, 159-60, 200-04 *passim*; 18: 187, 268; 21. 704-06 *passim*; 27: 220-21, 236, 242
 and activity, 27·237-39
 and Anna, 22: 221-22, 224
 based on gaseous matter (Vayu), 27. 233
 conquest of, 3. 366, 404; 20: 333-34;
 cf. Pranayama
 equality of, 21·675-76
 five powers of (the five Pranas, breaths, vital forces), 3. 404; 12: 159; 20: 512-13; 27: 221, 236
 and mind, 12: 202-03; 27: 225-26
 the one main instrument of the mental consciousness, 12: 158
 one of the five Pranas, 12·159; 27: 221;
 cf. above: five powers of
 physical, and psychical, distinguished, 20: 333
 psychical (psychic), *see* Psychical Prana
 in psychic life, 27·236
See also Life-energy, Life-force; Life-power
Prānakosa, 12. 187; 20: 6*fn*, 21 841
 See also Vital sheath, *cf.* Vital body
Pranam, 25 286-98 *passim*, 300-14
Prāṇamaya purusa, 12 88, 16. 222, 18·169*fn*; 20. 167, 449-50, 21 608, 23 1005
 can reflect and enter into the self of Sachchidananda, 20 479
 cf. Life-soul, Vital being
Prāṇapratiṣṭhā, 23: 777
Pranashakti, 27 364
 See also Psychical Prana, perfection of
Pranayama, 2. 266, 21·705-06, 727, 23: 569, 747, 27: 237-38
 and the awakening of the Kundalini, 20. 515-16
 in Hathayoga, 3. 404, 408; 12: 201; 20. 29, 512, 583
 in Rajayoga, 3. 407; 20 516, 517, 518, 21·583
 and the sexual tendency, 24·1537
 Sri Aurobindo's practice of, 26: 19, 20, 50, 61, 64, 77
See also Breath, regulation of, Prana, conquest of
Pranic mind, *see* Desire-soul; Psychical Prana
Pranic Shakti, 21: 704-06, 727-28
Prashna Upanishad (Upanishad of the Questions), 12: 56-57
Pravritti (*pravṛtti*) and Nivritti (*nivṛtti*), 16: 344-45, 353; 18: 575, 27: 321, 324
Praxiteles, 14: 228
Prayer, 1: 764, 21: 542-43; 23. 533, 569, 902; 24·1302
 to cure illness, 26: 201, 355
 to the Mother, 25: 338-41
 not a machinery, 26: 356
 for others, 23: 832
Predetermination, 18. 309; 22: 467, 470-71
 See also Determinism
Premananda, 3. 155; 14: 320

- Presence** (Divine Presence), 20 106, 107, 124, 22 384, 23 660, 691, 779, 24 1108, 1124
 in the Ashram and outside, 23 868
 descent of, 24 1170
 the Mother's Presence, 23 779, 25 105-17
 during sleep, 25 114
 feeling in action, 23 639
 feeling in work, 25 114
 in front, 25 113
 in the heart-beats, 25 113
 only experience needed, 23 1065
 sense of in work, 23 691
 of the Spirit, 19 933
 subjective sense of, 23 939
Present, the, 16 317, 319-20
Presentiment, 21: 860
Pressure,
 of the (Mother's) Force, 24 1176-84
 passim, 1209, 25 143, 144
 the Mother's use of, 25 159, 26 496
Principles, 10 92-93
 the seven, 10 43, 93, 362, 11 23, 443, 12 121-24 *passim*, 515, 17 62; 18 262-70, 482-83, 19 662-63; 20 403, 27 397-98, 399, *see also* Chit, seven constituents of, **Consciousness**, septuple, **Planes**, tier of seven
 eight, 18 264, 27 397
 See also Tattwas
Prithivi¹ (the Earth-Principle), *see* Earth-Principle
Prithivi² [element], *see* Earth²
Pritih, 27 358
Process, 18 298-99, 304-07 *passim*, 501-02; 19 808
Procreation, 27: 222
 occult method, 16 31-33
Progress, 16 248; 20: 22
 and conservation, 16 317-21 *passim*
 in the East and the West, 16 322-28 *passim*
 double movement of self-illumination and self-harmonising, 15 108-09
 human (progression of humanity), 9: 249; 14 26-27; 15 502, 648; 16 308, 309; 19 832, 841; 22 150
 scientific and Indian theories, 3 357-60 *passim*
 united progress of humanity, 15 400
 viewed as an illusion, 19 832
 cf **Human evolution**
 India and, 14 2
 inner, spiritual etc.,
 always attended with relapses into the ordinary mentality, 26 425-26
 and attack by the hostile forces, 24 1745, 1746
 does not depend on outer conditions, 23 650-51
 and the faculty of vision, 25 97
 first condition of, 23 662
 and nearness to the Mother, 25 294-300
 and the progress of humanity, 22 150
 the law of life, 15 164
 and the material man, 20 18
 nature of modern progress, 15 210
 true sense of, 14 323
 two kinds, 15 180
 two methods of, 2 264
 two principal motors of, 1 28-31
Propaganda [about Yoga], 23 855, 25 261; 26 375
Property, 15 188, 602; 17 231, 232
 right of property of man in man, 15 605-06
Prophecy, 20 298*fn*, 22 467, 469
 and poetry, 9 31-32
Prophet,
 and the Avatar, 22 415
 and the poet, 9 518
Prose, 9 271, 272
 great prose writers, 9 544-45
 poetic, 9 147-48
Prose rhythm, 5 365-69, 586-87; 9 21
Prose style, 3 184; 9 13-15, 24
 See also **Literature**, style; *cf* **Poetic style**
Prosody, 9 393-94
 English, 9 423
 Vedic, and of classical Sanskrit, 10 15
 See also **Metre**
Protection (Divine Protection), 24 1628, 1725
 of the Mother, 23 860-61, 862, 25 10, 347-50

- during sleep, **24** 1501, 1502
 reliance in, **26** 494
- Providence**, **16** 391
- Prussia**, **15** 417, 420
- Prussian**, the, **17** 244
- Psuchê*, **16** 339
- Psyche**, **15** 159
 use of the term "psyche", **9** 448
See also **Psychic entity**
- Psychic**,
 use of the term "psychic", **18** 226*fn*;
22 75, 288, 290, 292, 294; **23** 943,
26 110-11
- Psychical (psychic) consciousness**, **21**: 844
 awakening and development of, **21**: 846-47
 definition, **21** 861
 spiritual uses of, **21** 847-48
 supramental transformation of, **21**: 848-51
 and time knowledge, **21**: 861-64
See also **Dream self***, **Subliminal self**
- Psychical (psychic) phenomena**, **3** 375-77
passim; **12**: 194-95, **18** 537, **19** 772;
21 843
cf. **Clairaudience**; **Clairsentience**; **Clairvoyance**; **Spiritism**; **Supraphysical phenomena**; **Telepathy**
- Psychical powers**, **27**: 238
cf. **Occult powers**; **Powers of consciousness**
- Psychical (psychic) Prana**,
 perfection of, **21**: 706-07; *cf.* **Pranashakti**
 pervades the sense mind and the basic consciousness, **21** 620
 purification of, **21**: 628-32
 and the sensational mentality and emotion, **21**: 622
See also **Desire-mind**, **Desire-soul**, **Prana**,
 in psychic life
- Psychical senses**, **12** 195
See also **Senses**, inner
- Psychic being (psychic personality**, "the psychic"), **18** 225-28, 610; **19**: 797, 893-96 *passim*, **20**: 73, 129, 144-47, 168; **22**: 288-301 *passim*, **23**: 1021, **24**: 1092-1125 *passim*; **26**: 487, **27**: 389
- action of, **9**: 362-63
 aspiration of, **22** 282, 283
 and the Atman, **22**: 277, 278, 438-39;
24 1112, 1197
 brought forward by concentration in the heart or descent from above, **23** 725
 cannot take up more than one body, **22** 442
 can suffuse the mental, vital, physical consciousness, **22**: 339
 and the centres of consciousness, **22**: 375
 choice at death of what it will work out in the next birth, **22**: 443-44
 coming to the front, *see* **Psychic emergence**
 contact of with the supramental, **22**: 288
 contribution of to the sadhana, **22** 298-99
 and conversion and realisation, **23**: 565
 covered up by the ignorant mind, vital and physical, **22**: 308
 and the desire-soul, *see* **Soul**, double
 development of, and the working of the Mother's Grace, **25**: 331-32
 does not demand or desire, **24** 1396
 and egoism, **24** 1368
 and the emotional being, **22**: 339; **23**: 807
 felt as a child, **24**: 1123
 form of, **22** 306, 307
 and getting rid of desire, **24**: 1399
 and getting rid of the ego, **24**: 1376, 1377, 1378
 grows by contrary experiences, **18**: 405
 and the higher consciousness, **24**: 1132
 union (nexus) of, **24**: 1094, 1167
 and the inner being, **22**: 269, 270, 292, 308; **23**: 995, 1000, 1005
 and the intermediate zone, **23**: 1043
 and the Jivatman, **22**: 266, 267, 276, 277, 278-79, 280-83 *passim*, 387
 as the leader of the sacrifice, **20**: 148, 155-57
 living in, **23** 570-71
 and the mental being, **16** 221-22; **22**: 301
 and the mind and vital, **23**: 547

Psychic being (cont)

most visible characteristics of, **22** 291-92
none in non-evolutionary creatures, **22** 386
not above but behind, **22**: 269
not possible to distinguish it at first, **23**: 995
opening of, *see* **Psychic opening**
and the outer (external) being, **23**. 994, **24**. 1101, 1112-13, 1647
and pain, **24**: 1580
and the physical consciousness, **24**. 1456-57
and the possibility of leaving the Mother, **25**. 226
principle of harmony, **22** 24
and the psychic (psychic entity), **9**: 364, **22**: 278, 288, 296-97, **24**: 1605, *cf.* *below* and the soul
pure of all defects, **23**: 907
realisation of, **22**: 341-42
and rebirth, **19**: 796, 797, 808-09, **22**: 433-44 *passim*, 452
rests in the psychic world after death, **22**: 433, 435, 436, 438
rising of the vital to, **24**. 1291
seen or felt as a deep well, **24**: 1114-15
and the Self and the spirit, **24**: 1195
and the soul, **22**: 267-68, 268-69, '281, 283, 284, 290-95 *passim*, 301; *see also above*: and the psychic
and special relation with the Mother, **25**: 167-68
and spiritualisation, **19**: 936-37
support of the individual evolution, **23**: 1078
and surrender, **23**: 588-89
surrender of, **24**: 1101
and transformation, **23**: 1010
and the universal forces, **23**: 1088
uplifted by the power of the Supermind to the Ananda, **18**: 230
veiled in most, **25**: 220
and the vital, **22**. 299; **24**: 1647, 1649
way of in doing the yoga, **23**: 594
See also **Chaitya Purusha**; **Soul-personality**; *cf.* **Antaratman**; **Psychic entity**; **Purusha**, in the heart; **Soul**

Psychic centre (place of the psychic), **23**. 1019, **24** 1115, 1142

Psychic change (transformation), **18**. 227, 229, **19** 891-910, 914, 919, 929-31, 933, 936-37, **23** 725, 784, **24** 1091-1125 *passim*, 1631

first necessity, **23**: 902-03; **24**: 1609

and spiritual change, **24**: 1093-94

and supermind, **24**. 1223

three main elements, **24**. 1092

Psychic consciousness, *see* **Psychical consciousness**

Psychic emergence (coming to the front of the psychic being or "the psychic"), **9**: 363, **19** 844-45, 909, 910, 911, **20**. 141, 145-46, **23**: 518, 554, 784; **24** 1096-1100 *passim*, 1106-08

and difficulties of sadhana on the level of the physical consciousness, **24**: 1424

and poetry, **9**. 364-65

signs of, **24**. 1104-05

and true relation with the Mother, **25**: 174-75, 181

See also **Soul**, emergence of

Psychic entity (the psychic), **18**: 225, 351, 388, 523, 610, 630-31; **19**: 821, 826, 891-95, 900, 907-08; **22**: 288-301 *passim*; **24**: 1100, 1158

ancient idea of, **19**: 749

behind the emotional surface, **23**: 782

and the desire-soul, *see* **Soul**, double

and ease and peace, **23**: 738-39

and education, **15**: 28

influence on the physical mind, **24**: 1269

and the instrumentation, **19**: 856

and the Ishwara, **18**. 324

and the Mind-Purusha, **19**: 840

and the Mother and the Jivatma and the ego, **25**: 79

and the psychic being (psychic personality), **9**: 364; **22**: 278, 288, 296-97; **24**: 1605, *cf.* **Psychic being**, and the soul

and the subliminal, **18**: 539-40; **19**: 904

and Time, **19**: 655

voice of, **23**: 548; *see also* **Soul**, voice of

See also **Antaratman**; **Psychic Person**; **Soul**, Spark of the Divine; *cf.* **Chaitya**

- Purusha, Psychic being**
Psychic experience(s), 19: 907, 22: 339; 24: 1113
Psychic feeling, 22: 289, 25: 185
Psychic fire, 9: 362, 23: 987, 24: 1120-25 *passim*
Psychic inspiration [poetic], 9: 364-66, 29: 805-06
Psychicisation, 20: 267
 and spiritualisation, 24: 1093
See also **Psychic change**
Psychic love, 23: 755-56, 759, 764, 820
 colour of, 25: 88
 and Divine love, 23: 764, 765
 and love of the spiritual planes, 23: 765
 and universal or cosmic love, 23: 766
 and vital love, 23: 817-18, 820, 24: 1117; 25: 189
Psychic mind (psychic-mental), 22: 324, 325, 24: 1111
Psychic opening, 23: 636; 24: 1091, 1092, 1094, 1096, 1101, 1109, 1114, 1131-32, 1166, 1360; 25: 175
 condition for, 24: 1098-99
 and descent of the Divine Force, 25: 141
 and descent of the supramental, 23: 1051
 direct, 24: 1097, 25: 128
 and from above, 24: 1096
 and experience, 23: 887
 and getting rid of the ego, 24: 1376
 and Nirvana, 19: 909 *fn*
 and recognition of the Mother's divinity, 25: 56
 and self-giving, 24: 1141
 true psychic, and the psychic opening to mental, vital and other worlds, 23: 1047
Psychic Person, 18: 225, 226
cf. **Person**; **Psychic entity**
Psychic personality, *see* **Psychic being**
Psychic phenomena, *see* **Psychical phenomena**
Psychic-physical, the, 24: 1111
Psychic Prana, *see* **Psychical Prana**
Psychic sorrow (sadness), 20: 146; 24: 1104, 1112, 1117-18, 1347, 1616
 and vital longing, 24: 1430
Psychic weeping, 24: 1119; 25: 280-81
Psychic values, 18: 609-11
Psychic-vital, the, 24: 111-12
Psychic world (plane), 19: 800-03 *passim*; 22: 439-40, 24: 1499
 guardians of, 22: 440, 442-43
 immediate transition to by the soul, 22: 438
 no communication with earth, 22: 458
 rest of the soul in after death, 22: 433-37 *passim*
Psychic . *see* **Soul**, **Soul-**
Psychoanalysis, 18: 422, 24: 1298, 1605-06, 1608-09
Psychology, 16: 314; 17: 21-22, 19: 695, 20: 492-93, 24: 1281
 ancient Indian, 16: 261-63, *see also below*: of the Upanishads
 European, old and modern, 27: 185
 instability of Science of, 19: 828
 and literature, 9: 105, 106-07
 modern (Western), 12: 192, 193, 15: 1, 16: 258-63 *passim*, 22: 220, 321-22; 24: 1606, 1608
 and Eastern, and the cosmic consciousness, 18: 21
 two different lines, 16: 259-61
 ordinary and scientific: neither any help in self-exploration and self-conversion, 21: 597
 the psychology of self-perfection, 21: 597-605
 of the Upanishads, 27: 307; *see also above*: ancient Indian
Psycho-spiritual change, 19: 909, 910
Pulling the (Mother's) Force, 23: 567; 24: 1145, 1361, 25: 149
 and aspiration, 23: 566
 and drawing, 24: 1361 *fn*
Punjab, the, 3: 214
Punya and pāpa,
 and rebirth, 22: 441, 444
cf. **Virtue**, and vice
Puranas, 14: 313-15
 Bhagavat Purana, 14: 314, 315
 and Krishna and the Brindavan story, 13: 13; 22: 425-26
 synthetical tendency, 17: 293
 and the ten Avatars, 22: 402-04; *cf.*

Puranas (cont)

Vishnu, ten Avatars
and the Veda, 10: 14, 19, 19fn, 102
Vishnu Purana, 14: 71, 314, 315
cf. Indian religion, Purano-Tantric stage
Puranic literature, 27: 149
Puranic religions, 14: 311-12
See also Indian religion, Purano-Tantric stage
Puranic tradition, 13: 7fn
Purano-Tantric religion, see Indian religion,
Purano-Tantric stage
Purification, 23: 574-75
of the Adhar, 23: 890
of the Buddhi (understanding, intelligence and will), 20: 295-302, 21: 636-46
comments on a Christian view, 22: 130
of the emotional mind, see Emotional mind, purification of
essential means towards self-perfection, 21: 613
ethical, 21: 617
and experience, 23: 886, 887-88, 889, 902-03, 906
fire of, see Fire¹, of purification
first necessity, 20: 295
of the heart, 20: 299; 23: 902-04
of the instruments of the Spirit, 21: 616-19
liberation and, see Liberation, and purification
of the lower mentality, 21: 627-35
a master idea of the Mysteries, 16: 364
of the mental being, 20: 494
of the nerves, see Nerves, purification of
of the outer nature, 19: 904, 905
by personal effort, and by intervention of the Grace, 23: 591
of the psychical Prana, see Psychical Prana, purification of
prepares ground for liberation, 21: 647
and realisation, 23: 905
and the way of devotion, 21: 547-48
by work, 23: 533
See also Shuddhi
Purity, 20: 234; 23: 644-45; 26: 426; 27: 268

of the body, and the soul's aspiration, 25: 332
and concentration, 20: 303
divine, 23: 645
essential purity of spirit, 24: 1538
integral, 20: 43, 295
of the mind, 17: 12
negative (passive) and positive (active), 21: 616
and the psychic opening, 25: 175
by the touch of the higher consciousness, 24: 1212
two forms of impurity, 21: 618-19
vital, and spiritual, 24: 1740
Purna Yoga, 16: 413; 17: 61-69
a fourfold path, 24: 1622
two main elements of, 23: 504
See also Integral Yoga
Purpose, 12: 83
cosmic, 19: 758, 768
meaning, 25: 390
See also Nature, intention (purpose) of, Teleology
Purusha (*puruṣa*), 12: 58, 18: 70, 140-41, 237, 325, 348-51, 357, 392, 696, 757, 764
Akshara, see Akshara (Purusha)
ānandamaya puruṣa (bliss Purusha), 12: 89; 20: 455; see also Bliss-Self
annamaya, see *Annamaya puruṣa*
caitanya puruṣa, 12: 89
can be the Ishwara, 19: 808
Chaitya Purusha, 18: 225; 22: 289
and the Consciousness-Force, 19: 924
cosmic Purusha, 19: 759-60
and determination, 22: 473-74
discovery of ourselves as, 19: 854
as eternal soul, universal soul, individual soul, 21: 601; cf. Individual, Universal, Transcendent*
exists on all planes, 22: 276
freedom of, 13: 217
a fundamental determinate, 18: 315
of the Gita, 13: 70-73
as giver of the sanction (*anumantr puruṣa*), 3: 381; 13: 217; 19: 808; 20: 205-06, 218, 414-15; 21: 610-11; 23: 1009

- and the Determinism of Nature, 20. 224, 21 610
- gnostic Purusha, 19: 962; *see also* Gnostic being
- and the godhead, 22. 390
- in (the lotus of) the heart, 21. 570, 22. 289; *see also* Antaratman; Psychic being
- Immutable, *see* Immutable, the
- impersonal Purusha, makes a surface of personality, 23: 1006
- and individuality, 18 368-70
- individual Purusha, 23 1079
- as the knower, lord, enjoyer of Nature, 20. 415
- Kshara, *see* Kshara Purusha
- lower triple (physical, vital, mental) Purusha, 20: 442-45; 21 608; 22: 285
- Manomaya, *see* Manomaya Purusha
- may establish himself on any plane of being, 21: 602-03
- mental, *see* Mental Purusha
- multiple Purusha (in the Sankhya), 13: 68-70; 18: 165; 20: 360
- mutable Purusha, 13: 117-18, 20: 362, 363, *see also* Kshara Purusha
- Para Purusha (*para purusa*), *see* Para Purusha
- Paratpara Purusha, 27: 342
- and personality, 19. 745
- and Prakriti, *see* Purusha and Prakriti
- in Prakriti, 12. 88-89, 22. 291
- prānamaya*, *see* Prānamaya puruṣa
- presiding over different formations of Nature, 19: 896
- sat puruṣa*, 12. 89
- supreme Purusha, 13: 282; 18: 352; *see also* Purushottama
- in the thousand-petalled lotus, 21. 570
- the three Purushas (triple Purusha etc.), 3: 370-73, 12: 87-88; 13. 72-73, 117-18, 218-20, 421-34; 20: 362-63; *see also* Divine Being, three states of; Soul, triple reality of
- two Purushas (of the Upanishads), 3: 370; 13: 72
- upholding (*bhartr*) Purusha, 21: 610
- Uttama, *see* Purushottama
- Vijnanamaya, *see* Vijnanamaya Purusha
- vital, *see* Vital Purusha
- Witness (observing) Purusha, 20: 205-06, 243; 21. 607; 23: 693, 1006, 1008-09, 1010, 24. 1168; *see also* Witness
- See also* Conscious Being; Person
- Purusha and Prakriti** (Purusha-Prakriti), 3. 370-73 *passim*, 12. 5-6, 7, 31, 45-47, 82*fn*; 13: 169, 555; 16. 27, 353; 17. 51-52, 18. 7, 102, 164, 165, 279, 348-51, 588-89, 593, 19. 716, 1001, 20 91, 113-15, 203-05, 409-16, 21: 601, 724-26, 22: 284, 286-87, 301, 23: 1008, 1079, 1080, 24: 1111; 27: 207-08, 228, 242, 252, 254-55, 261
- according to the Gita, 13: 217; 20: 413
- in the Ananda, 20: 488-89
- distinguished from Ishwara-Shakti, 20: 205*fn*
- in the gnosis (Vijnana), 20. 476, 480, 488
- and the Indian ideal of the relationship between man and woman, 15: 4
- and Karma, 16: 177
- and liberation in action, 23: 683-85 *passim*
- on the mental level, 21: 729-30
- in the Sankhya, 13. 65-71 *passim*, 89, 205-06, 18. 83, 348*fn*, 349, 445; 19: 643-44; 20: 91, 386, 410, 411-12; 21: 725, 27: 242, 252
- and in the Gita, 13: 217
- separation of, 18. 346; 19. 906; 23: 525, 535, 673, 1005; 24: 1168
- for getting rid of thought, 23: 731, 732
- in mental activity, 24: 1276
- and the release from the subjection to the body, 20: 328-30
- in Tantric, Vedantic and integral conceptions, 20: 38-39
- See also* Field and Knower of the Field; Self and Nature
- Purusha consciousness**, 22: 287
- Purushottama** (*uttama puruṣa*), 3: 370; 12: 87, 88; 13: 73, 85, 85*fn*, 118, 121, 126-27, 131-32, 220, 228, 270-71, 280, 282, 308, 426-34 *passim*, 440, 517, 523, 531, 538, 558-60; 18: 350; 20: 242

Purushottama (cont)

- and Para Prakriti, 13: 256-57
- and Parashakti, 22: 39-40
- seeking after, and seeking after the Im-
mutable, 13: 385-88
- and the status beyond the Gunas, 13: 222
- union with, 13: 223
- See also* Divine, the, God, Para Purusha;
Purusha, supreme
- Purushottama** consciousness, 22: 72-73
- Purva Mimansa**, 13: 80
- Pushan**, 10: 274, 425, 433-36; 12: 125
- and the Angrasa legend, 10: 137, 138
- Pythagoras**, 9: 547, 10: 4; 11: 7, 14: 270;
16: 83, 364; 22: 955
- Pythagoreans**, 14: 99, 147
- Pythagorean system**, 19: 879

Q

- Qualified (modified) Monism**, 12: 81 *fn*,
292, 293; 20: 360
- See also* Vishishtadwaita
- Quality**, 13: 259, 411-12; 18: 72, 75, 304,
334-35; 21: 656
- and action, 3: 57-58
- the three qualities of Prakriti, *see* Gunas
- Quantitative metre**, *see* Metre, quantita-
tive
- Quantity**, 13: 411-12, 18: 72, 75, 304
- Quarrels**, 23: 824-25
- Question-asking [in Sadhana]**, 22: 163; 24:
1264, 1265, 1333, 1357; 26: 182-83
- and (real) knowledge, 24: 1263, 1264
- Quiescence**, the,
and the Movement, 12: 137, 139
- Quiet**, 23: 651
- and calm, peace, silence, defined, 23:
641-42
- Quiet mind**, 23: 605, 635, 636, 645, 737,
789, 956; 24: 1143, 1690
- and action, 26: 510
- and experience, 23: 887
- Quietude**, 20: 350; 23: 636-41 *passim*; 24:
1176, 1177, 1210
- condition for reception of the Divine
Power, 23: 695

R

- Rabindranath Tagore**, *see* Tagore, Rabin-
dranath
- Race**, 3: 67-70 *passim*, 10: 35 *fn*
- and a free grouping of mankind, 15:
410
- and nationhood, 15: 511
- removal of race-sense, 15: 480
- Supramental or gnostic, 19: 971; 22: 10
- unity of, in building up human aggre-
gates, 15: 307
- cf* Ethnology
- Racine**, Jean, 3: 276; 9: 67, 378, 379, 521,
522 *fn*, 529
- Radha**, 23: 796
- and Krishna, 23: 980
- association of sex with the cult of
Radha-Krishna, 23: 796
- Radha-Krishna *lilā*, 14: 265, 317; 25:
73
- Radhakrishnan**, S., 17: 320
- Radha-love**, 22: 173
- Rajas**, 3: 335, 13: 65, 358, 413, 414, 415,
20: 92, 220, 221-22; 21: 657-58, 659,
27: 272
- difficulties of, 22: 143
- must be dominated by Sattwa, 13: 453
- necessity of conversion of, 20: 224-25
- replaced by a self-possessed power, 20:
229
- and society, 27: 275-76
- and *tapas*, 16: 421; 23: 922; 25: 147
- Rajasic man**, 13: 525
- and the battle of life, 13: 49
- Rajasic stage of society**, 27: 280-81
- Rajaso-tamasic stage of society**, 27: 282
- Rajayoga**, 3: 406-09; 20: 3, 28, 30-32,
305, 514-20
- mind the instrument of, 21: 583-84
- processes of in the Gita, 13: 227, 230
- and the Yoga of the Gita, 13: 63-64
- cf* Patanjali, the yoga of
- Rajput(s)**, 3: 214, 331; 14: 368, 377, 15:
354
- Rajputana**, 14: 349, 378
- Rajput painting**, 14: 70, 239, 240, 241, 242,
250

- Rakshasa(s)**, 12: 409, 13: 312; 17: 384; 19: 1068, 20: 450, 22: 382, 394-96
 in humanity, 17: 383
 Napoleon as, 17: 378, 382, 383, 384
 in the Veda, 11: 29
cf. Hostile beings*
- Rakshasi**, 17: 378
- Rama**,
 as an Avatar, 13: 157, 161, 162, 22: 413-20
 and consciousness of Avatarhood, 22: 418, 419, 420
 and Krishna, 9: 438
- Rama of the axe**, *see* Parashurama
- Ramakrishna Mission**, 2: 88; 14: 419; 27: 435, 475
- Ramakrishna Paramhansa**, 1: 799, 800-01; 2: 37; 3: 327, 338, 344, 462-63; 16: 24; 17: 98, 20: 36; 27: 435; 29: 797
 attitude with regard to the body, 26: 207-08
 as an Avatar, 22: 407, 408
 and the coming of the Mother, 25: 53
 Sri Aurobindo's estimate, 26: 134
 and transformation, 22: 93-94
 Yoga of, 22: 87-88
- Ramanuja**, 3: 214; 14: 132, 308; 16: 342, 17: 372
- Ramatirtha**, 22: 117
- Ramayana**, 3: 175, 217-20, 221, 232; 9: 77-78, 245, 318, 523; 13: 454-55; 14: 186, 230, 284-86, 289-93, 305, 372, 27: 154; 29: 815
See also Valmiki
- Ramdas**, Samarth, 14: 317, 321, 380
- Ramdas**, Swami, 23: 798; 26: 132
- Ramprasad**, 14: 129, 319, 321; 22: 86
- Ranade**, Madhav Govind, 3: 81; 17: 332; 26: 13
- Ranade**, R. D.,
 "Greek and Sanskrit: a Comparative Study", 17: 291, 294-99
Heraclitus, 16: 335-36, 338, 341, 344, 346, 354
- Raphael**, 3: 424-25
- Rasa**, 12: 177, 178; 18: 108, 222, 223, 224; 27: 358, 389; 29: 743
 the basis of taste, 12: 197
 and Beauty and Ananda, 9: 492, 493
 and Bhoga and Ananda, 29: 809, 811
 of the Divine, 24: 1171
 the eight Rasas, 17: 242, 245
 of the Infinite, 19: 1069
 and poetry, 9: 227, 235, 243
 in work, 23: 699
cf. Aesthesis
- Rational age**, 15: 173, 179, 180-94
cf. Individualistic age
- Ravana**, 17: 383
- Ravi Varma**, 3: 427, 429; 14: 227*fn*, 421, 17: 276
- Rayi**, 12: 46, 58
- Reading**,
 identification with the Mother's consciousness through, 25: 367
 inability to read, 23: 1015
 of newspapers, 26: 510-11
 and poetic creation, 9: 503
 and sadhana, 9: 513-14, 24: 1270-76; 26: 361-62
- Real-Idea**, 12: 85*fn*; 18: 117, 130, 189, 334; 19: 767-68, 977, 986, 21: 814
 involved, 18: 304-05, 550
cf. Idea; Supermind*
- Realisation(s)**, 20: 290, 23: 564, 884-85; 27: 370
 of Atman, *see* Atman, realisation of
 can only take place when the inner being is awake, 23: 997
 concrete, 9: 525; 23: 879
 "divine realisation", 22: 94-95
 of the Divine, the one thing needful, 26: 509-10
 does not necessarily transform the being, 22: 98
 and experience, 23: 877, 879, 884-85, 886
 and vision, 23: 941, 25: 97
 impersonal, 22: 107
 instrumental, 20: 110
 integral, 20: 42
 Light of, not the same as Descent, 22: 98
 meaning, 23: 877, 885
 mental, *see* Mental realisation
 mental-spiritual, 22: 95; 23: 506-07
 and mental, 9: 344
 and perfection of the nature, 24: 1668

Realisation(s) (cont.)

and purification, **23**: 905
of Sachchidananda, *see* **Sachchidananda**,
realisation of
of the Self, *see* **Self-realisation**
and service, both necessary, **23**: 677
spiritual, *see* **Spiritual realisation**
supramental, and spiritual, **22**: 95
and thoughts about realisation, **24**: 1263
three fundamental realisations (Transcendental, Cosmic, Individual), **20**: 107-09, **23**: 510-11, *cf.* **Individual, Universal, Transcendent**
three movements, **20**: 290-93
and vision, **23**: 941, 942
and experience, **23**: 941, **25**: 97
and the Word, **9**: 510-11
of the Yoga of Knowledge, **22**: 117
See also **Spiritual realisation**
Realism¹,
and idealism, **15**: 227-28
need of on the spiritual path, **22**: 152
spiritual, **15**: 228
Realism² [in literature and art], **9**: 4, 5-6, 7, 101-02, 106-07, 192-93, 210, 230-31, 329-30, **15**: 130
and idealism, **9**: 4, 7, 34-35
See also **Objectivity**, in art and poetry
Relative, the (relativities), *see* **Absolute**, and the relative
Reality, (the), **15**: 158, 244; **16**: 120-21; **18**: 25-32, 33, 74, 322-64 *passim*, 397, 439-81 *passim*; **19**: 642-53, 1016, 1048-51, 1065, **20**: 287; **27**: 402
contact with, **19**: 857, 900-04, 947
fundamental, **19**: 653
fundamental aspects of, **18**: 323-26 *passim*
and the Idea and the fact, **16**: 301-02
integral, **19**: 633, 634
and the Knowledge and the Ignorance, **18**: 492-97 *passim*
not bound by Nirguna or Saguna, **22**: 45
not cold, dry, empty, **22**: 175
not a rigid Indeterminable, **18**: 312
orders of, **18**: 455, 457
supracosmic view of, **19**: 667-69
and the universe and the individual, **16**:

156, **19**: 679-80, *cf.* **Individual, Universal, Transcendent**
unreality, **18**: 478-81
cf. **Absolute, Being, Brahman; Sachchidananda**
Reason, **12**: 522, **13**: 485, **15**: 105-14, **16**: 247, 377, **18**: 56-57, 472-75, **19**: 877, **20**: 73, **21**: 766, 767, **27**: 219, 404
age of, *see* **Rational age**
and certainty, **16**: 82-83
characteristic power, **21**: 820
collective, **15**: 195, 196
and conventions, **15**: 22, 183
descent of superreason into, **20**: 269
distinguished from activity of the physical mind, **24**: 1742-43
divine, *see* **Supramental reason**
double action. pure (disinterested) and mixed (limited), **15**: 98-99, **18**: 60-62; *see also* **Intellect**, double working
and the ethical being, **15**: 138-44
and the evolutionary progress, **19**: 1053
and faith, **16**: 397, **17**: 110, **22**: 164-66
favours uniformity, **15**: 401-02; *cf.* **Uniformity**, and the human intelligence
and finites and the Infinite, **18**: 326-32 *passim*
and Force, **16**: 370, 371
and the gnosis (Vijnana), **20**: 458, 462-65
and God, **9**: 558-59
and harmony, **21**: 798
Heraclitus on the Reason in things, **16**: 360, 368
and the higher *buddhi*, **20**: 297
highest work of, **18**: 341
and idea and fact, **15**: 182-83
in the infrarational age of society, **15**: 174-79 *passim*
intermediary between the suprarational and the infrarational, **15**: 119, 127
and intuition, **15**: 52, **17**: 320-21; **18**: 65-70, 461; **19**: 947-49; **20**: 458-60; **22**: 187
and Knowledge, **18**: 120-21
and knowledge of the past and future, **21**: 858-59
and life, **14**: 337-38; **15**: 94-104, 111, 113-14, 154-55, 157-58, 162, 201-02, 432;

- 18 328-29, *see also* **Intelligence**, and life
- logical reason(ing), 18 366-67
training of, 17 226-27
- man's attempt to master himself by, 19 897-98, 899-900
- mental, and supramental reason, 21 791, 792
- and mystic or spiritual experience, 22 181-84
- no universal infallible reason, 22 165
- and the objective and subjective views of life, 15 50-52
- and occultism, 19 879
- office and limitations of, 15 105-14
- operation of, 21 821-22
- place of, 24 1620
- of politicians and of intellectuals, 22 153
- pure, 18 76-77, 357, 24 1248, *cf. above*.
double working
- in the rational age of society, 15 180-94
passim
- and reality, 16 104-05
- and religion, 15 97, 120-26, 127
- revolt against the sovereignty of, 15 97
- and the seeking after Beauty, 15 127-35
- and the senses, 18 19, 428, 472, 528-29
- as a social renovator and creator. three stages, 15 181-82
- and Space and Time, 18 74
- spiritual, *see* **Supramental reason**
- supramental, *see* **Supramental reason**
- and the supramental transformation, 21 818-30 *passim*
- two articles of faith of the rationalist, 15 112-14
- used to justify strife, 15 386
- and verification, 18 64
- and Will, 18 330
- See also* **Intellect***
- Reasoning will**,
distinguished from the vital mind, 22 341
See also **Buddhi**
- Rebirth**, 12 119; 16 79-124 *passim*; 17 315, 401; 19 742-64, 826, 844; 22 47, 433-63 *passim*
as an animal, 19 762; 22 445, 447
- and the ascending unity of the Spirit, 16 272, 273-74
- Buddhism on, *see* **Buddhism**, on rebirth evolution and, *see* **Evolution**, and rebirth*
idea of escape from rebirth as the aim of Yoga, 20 256
- and the ideas of reward and punishment (*punya* and *pāpa*), 22 441, 444-45, 449
- and Karma, 16 153-61 *passim*
- line of sex in, 22 440, 447-48
- memory (knowledge) of past lives (births), 21 863; 22 434-35, 437, 454, 457
- old idea of, 16 160
- and personality, 16 90, 19 749-64
passim, 816-18, 22 452, 453
- and the physical being, 20 442, 443
- process of, 19 792-823
- and the psychic being, *see* **Psychic being**, and rebirth
- purpose of, 22 293
- significance of, 16 113-24 *passim*
- stage of at which the soul enters the new body, 22 440-41
- the term "rebirth", 16 79
- theory of, 16 79-88
- See also* **Reincarnation**; *cf.* **Birth**; **Transmigration**
- Receptivity**, 17 71, 23 695; 26 495
and consciousness, 24 1361
- Reflection**,
to call down the divine into the mental being, 20 380-81
cf. **Meditation**
- Reformation**, the, 13 160; 15 15, 92
cf. **Religious reformations**
- Regimentation and liberty**, 15 390-91, 401, 403-04
See also **Liberty and order**; **Liberty and uniformity**
- Reincarnation**, 14 72-73, 101, 16 79, 405
and the Avatar, 13 157
popular idea(s) of, 16 89-90; 19 794-95, 804-06; 22 449, 451-52
See also **Rebirth**
- Rejection**, 20 80; 22 125-26; 23 570, 907; 24 1451, 1557, 1683, 25 2, 3

Rejection (*cont*)

of the movements of the lower nature,
24 1208, 25 7

return of things rejected from the nature,
see Subconscious, and return etc.

and suppression, 24. 1398, 1401-02

See also Samyama

Relationships/Relations (human), 23: 803-43, 1064-65

in the Ashram, 23 869

between man and woman, 23: 816, 817, 820

Indian ideal of, 15. 4

of difference in Oneness, 20: 362

of the divine soul, 18 155-56

must be created from within, 25. 133

persistence of in successive births, 22. 435

"spiritual" or "psychic", 23: 558

true, 23. 810

turning of to the Divine, 20: 121

vital, 23 811, 24. 1507

with people outside the circle of sadhaks,
23. 804-05

See also Love, human, Vital interchange

Relations with the Divine (God), 13. 378, 17. 2, 58, 371, 20: 56, 120, 244-45, 249, 362, 532-33, 540, 541-45, 21 576-79

attitude of the normal mind, 18. 374

in the divine life, 16: 46-47

of the divine soul with God, 18 155-56

of the Lover and the Beloved, 17: 371;

21: 544-45, 576, 578-79

with the Mother, *see* The Mother, relations with

Relativity,

Heraclitus on, 16. 359-61

theory of Relativity, 18. 473*fn*, 22. 210-11

Reliance, 23: 571

on God (the Divine), 23: 581, 582

Religio-ethical sense (ideal), 20. 142, 143

Religion(s), 13: 316, 317-18, 548-49; 15:

162-70, 16. 105, 394; 17. 55-56; 19.

699-700, 860-74 *passim*, 880; 20: 130-

31, 439-41, 27. 411

aim of, 15: 145

and art, 17: 248; 20: 133

catholic tendency of, 19. 871

change of, 22 140

of civilisations in the infrarational stage
of society, 15 175

comparative Science of, 15: 121

considered as the law of life, 15: 162-70

in the conventional age of society, 15. 9-10

creed, 19: 867, 870, 871-72

at the dawn of individualism, 15: 12

to the economic view of life, 15. 464-65

European, 14: 82-84, 133, *cf* Christianity

evolution of the religious instinct, 21. 529-31

and the evolution of the spiritual man, 19: 860-74 *passim*

exoteric, and esoteric, 9. 363

failure of, 26: 375-76

Greek and Roman, 14 82, 27. 202; *cf.*

Paganism

history of ancient religion (religious
thought, religious ideas), 10: 86-87,

87*fn*; 11: 468, *cf. below.* primitive

of humanity, *see* Religion of humanity

imperfection of, 22. 139

inadequacy of, 22. 430

Indian, *see* Indian religion

to the Indian and European mind, 14: 123-24

inmost essence, 15. 122

literal meaning of the term, 27: 202

of love and works, 13. 325

modern European revolt against (recoil
from), 15: 163-64, 168

and morality, 3: 3-7

Mysteries, *see* Mysteries

object and function of, 12: 98

often a power for evil, 15: 111

and philosophy, 16: 314, 364-65, 366;
see also Religion, Philosophy and

Science

and poetry, 9: 215-18 *passim*, 242

and politics, 15: 165-66

popular, 17. 56, 21: 531, 534

and the practical life, 15. 146

pre-eminence of, 15. 162-63

primitive, 19: 699, 868; *cf. above:* history
of ancient etc.

- and progress of the internationalist idea, 15 528
- protestant tendency of, 19 871
- Puranic, *see* Puranic religions, Indian religion, Purano-Tantric stage
- rational, 15 121, 124, 125
- and reason, 15 97, 120-26, 127
- and the religion of humanity, 15 543
- and the revolt of individualism, 15 13-15
- and Science, 15 71, 72, 16 397; 22: 206, 27 248-49; *see also* Religion, Philosophy and Science
- and society, 15 211-12
- a society governed by, 19 1058-59, 1060-61
- of sorrow and suffering, 15 168
- spiritual exclusiveness in, 14 140-41
- and spirituality, 14 121-22, 420, 433, 15 167-70 *passim*, 248-50, 528
- and Sri Aurobindo's object, 26 97
- State religion and national religion, 15 437-38
- and the subjective age, 15 234
- and subjectivity, 15 31-32
- in the symbolic age of society, 15 3
- true religion, and religionism, 15 166-67
- and Truth, 26 483
- in the typical age of society, 15 6-7
- universal, 15 554
- value to the human spirit, 15 137-38
- Vedic, *see* Vedic religion
- and the vital instincts, 15 152-53
- and Yoga, 20 441; 21 528, 531-32, 534
- Religion (idea) of humanity, 15 524 *fn*, 530, 531, 540, 541-47, 548, 550, 553-54, 27 348
- spiritual 15 554-55
- cf.* Cosmic-terrestrial theory of existence
- Religion, Philosophy and Science, 15 70-71, 165; 16 105; 17 167-71 *passim*, 20 131
- in India, 9 216; 15 170; 17 167-68
- Religious code of conduct, 18 626
- Religious community, in India, 14 358-59
- Religious cultures, 16 249-50
- Religious equality, *see* Equality¹, religious
- Religious fanaticism, 22 490; 26 483
- Religious ideal of perfection, 21 591, 594-95
- Religious liberty, and the State, 15 487-88, 488 *fn*
- Religious life, cannot be determined by the individual, 15 435-36
- and ordinary life and spiritual life, 22 137-38
- Religious reformations, 15 14-15, 125
- cf.* Reformation, the
- Religious teaching, 17 212
- Religious work, 23 674, 675
- Remembrance (of the Divine), 13 285-86, 388; 16 426
- constant remembrance of the Mother, 24 1153
- at the time of death, 13 281-82, 283
- in (the Yoga of) works, 20 104, 23 529-30, 689-90, 691
- Renaissance, the, 3 79; 9 63, 95, 100, 546, 14 397; 15 15, 69, 91-92, 589
- in India, *see* Indian civilisation/culture, Renaissance in
- Renan, Ernest, 10 551, 17 298, 27 180
- Renunciation, 3 442, 445, 13 476-80, 17 89; 20 311-19, 27 469
- and enjoyment, 12 75, 135, 136, 451-55; 27 318-21, 318-19 *fn*, 320-21 *fn*, 337
- inner, of desire (*tyāga*) and outer, ascetic (*sannyāsa*), 13 50, 51, 75, 80, 92, 122, 175-76, 184, 228-29, 476-78, 512, 516
- tamasic, rajasic, sattwic, 13 479
- of works (action), 13 99-100
- and the Yoga of works, 13 76-77, 192
- Repentance, 25 395-96
- Repression, *see* Nigraha
- Republicanism, Western in its origin, 15 445
- Republics, Indian, 14 327-28, 349
- Resignation, *see* Submission²
- Resistance, to the descent of the higher consciousness etc., 19 941-43, 957-58; 22 340; 24 1172, 1188-89
- of the mind, 24 1111, 1182, 1616
- of the general (Universal) Nature, 24 1111, 1616

Resistance (*cont*)

- in the physical consciousness (the physical), **24**. 1111, 1217-18, 1434, 1461, 1616, 1618; **25** 158-59
- in the physical Mind, **24**. 1346
- of physical Nature, **24** 1434, 1461
- to the Supramental Descent, **26**. 471-72
- in the vital, **22** 125, **23**: 1016, **24** 1111, 1616, 1619, **25**. 131
- Resolution**, **23** 572, 623
- in work, **23**. 716
- Respiration**, *see* **Breathing**
- Retirement** (withdrawal), **20** 174; **22**: 193-94, **23** 1062-63
- and dangers of the intermediate zone, **23** 1062
- impulse to retire, **23** 1063
- and mixing with others, **23** 832-34, 857
- the Mother's disapproval of, **25** 266
- Sri Aurobindo's retirement, **26** 188-90
- cf.* **Exclusive concentration**²
- Revelation**, **2** 408; **17**. 89; **18** 125, **24**: 1157
- and the Imperative Supermind, **17**: 26
- and inspiration, **9**: 354
- intuitive, **21**. 783, 785
- mind of, **21**: 870
- supramental, **21**: 790
- Revelatory vision**, **18**: 295
- Revolution**, **15** 503; **17**: 108
- and the Indian National Movement, *see* **Indian National Movement**, and revolution
- Revolutionary movement**, **15**: 359-60
- Revolutionary mysticism**, **15**: 193-94
- Rhetoric**, **9**. 272; **29**: 787-88
- Rhythm(s)**, **12** 171; **23**: 1083
- poetic, *see* **Poetic rhythm**
- in prose, *see* **Prose rhythm**
- Ribhus**, **10**: 62, 86, 179, 326-30, **11**: 32
- naturalistic interpretation, **10**: 20
- Richardson**, Samuel, **9**: 44, 62
- Pamela*, **9**: 480
- Right**, **16**: 167, 193-94
- and **Might**, **16**: 197
- See also* **Ritam**
- Rig-veda**, **10**: 1-2, 8-9
- arrangement of, **10**: 55-56

one in all its parts, **10**: 54

See also **Veda**

- Rik** (*rk*), **10** 161, 177, 310, 467*fn*, **13**. 314
- Rimbaud**, Arthur, **9**. 445, 446
- Rishi(s)**, **9**: 339, 517-18, **10** 8, **11**. 1, 4, 12, **12** 447, **14** 187, 326-27, 342, 371-72, 432, **15** 169; **16**: 8-9, **17** 344; **22** 96-97, 102-03, 110-11, **27** 156-58
- clans (families) of, **10**: 152
- function of, open to all men, **15**. 339
- the poet as, *see* **Poet**, as a **Rishi** (seer)
- the seven (*maharṣayah sapta pūrve*), **10** 308, **13** 333
- symbolic use of the **Rishi's** names, **10**. 154, 264
- and **Yogi**, **9** 518
- specific Rishis or families of Rishis*:
Agastya, **17**: 278
- and **Indra**, **10**. 243-44
- and **Indra** and the **Maruts**, **10**. 256-61
- Angirasa**, **10** 232
- Angirasa Rishis** (*angiras ṛṣis*)/**Angirasas**, **10**. 152-65, 166-78 *passim*, 179-90 *passim*, 233-34, 237; **11** 34, 467, 483
- achievement of, **10** 191-202 *passim*
- and the **Angirasa** legend (mythus of the lost cows), **10** 134, 135, *see also* **Vedic legends**, **Angirasa** legend
- and the finding of **Swar** or the **Sun** (or the **Light**), **10**: 146, 147
- possess the **Word**, **10**: 177-78
- cf.* **Vedic symbols**, **Fathers**, the human **Apnavana**, **11**. 483
- Arcaṇānas*, **10**: 474*fn*
- Atharvan**, **10**: 232
- Atri(s)**, **10**. 152, 363, 480
- Ayasya**, **10**. 167-74 *passim*
- Bhrigu**, **15**: 234, **27**: 152
- Bhrigus**, **10**: 152*fn*, 234; **11**: 482-83
- Dhṛghatamas Auchathya**, **10**. 54
- Gavisthira**, **10**: 154, 363
- Gotamas**, **10**: 154, 264*fn*, 271
- Kutsa**, **13**: 16, 18-19
- Medhatithi Kanwa**, **10**: 54
- Navagwas** and **Dashagwas**, **10**: 167-72 *passim*, 234
- Parashara**, **10**: 210

- Shunahshepa (*śunahśēpa*), 10: 154, 452, 20: 461
- Trita, *see* Vedic god(head)s, Trita Aptya
- Ushanas Kavya, 10: 154, 232
- Vashishtha, 10: 54
- Vishwamitra, 10: 54
- See also* Vedic poets
- Ritam (*rtam*), 10: 37, 43, 60-61, 71-72, 233-34, 274, 276, 423, 11: 9, 473, 474
- and Dawn, 10: 126-28
- to Sayana, 10: 105*fn*
- See also* Right, Truth, in the Veda; Vijnana
- Robespierre, Maximilien de, 17: 378, 380, 381-82
- Rolland, Romain, 9: 557
- Roman Empire ("Rome"), 3: 359, 15: 265, 295-97, 341, 484, 537, 538, 553, 554
- and the barbarians, 3: 10, 11; 14: 367, 375-77 *passim*; 15: 295, 297, 346-47; *cf.* Graeco-Roman civilisation, and the barbarians
- destruction of its constituent units, 15: 346-47
- endurance, 15: 343-44
- failure of, 2: 261
- and the stagnation of the Graeco-Roman world, 15: 281
- See also* Rome
- Roman gods, *see* Greek (and Roman) mythology
- Roman idea, 19: 1051
- Roman (Latin) poetry, 9: 32-33, 51, 87, 191
- Roman religion, 14: 82; 27: 202
- cf.* Paganism
- Roman *cf.* Graeco-Roman
- Romanticism,
- of the Anglo-Saxon temperament, 9: 50
- in English and European literature, 9: 92-93, 99-100, 102
- Romantic(ist) temper(ament), 27: 149; 29: 737
- See also* Poetry, romantic
- Rome [ancient], 1: 34-36 *passim*, 774, 775-76, 14: 63, 176, 187, 367; 15: 178, 341, 343, 438
- creative political, juridical and military life, 15: 339
- and the democratic tendency, 15: 338
- jurisdiction, 15: 430
- monarchy in, 15: 337
- republican, 14: 328
- example of an ethical culture, 15: 89-90
- view of life, 15: 148
- and world-empire, 15: 318, 320, 321, 323
- See also* Roman Empire
- Roosevelt, Franklin Delano, 15: 419*fn*
- Rossetti, Dante Gabriel, 9: 133, 139, 142
- Rousseau, Jean Jacques, 3: 29, 9: 96, 100; 15: 1
- Roy, Dinendra Kumar, 26: 11
- Roy, Motilal, 26: 60, 63, 71, 437, 27: 426-99 *passim*
- Roy, Rammohan, 1: 175, 3: 78, 95, 17: 334
- Rudra, 10: 5, 434-35, 438-39, 485-86*fn*, 11: 33, 15: 596
- and Vedic Vishnu, 10: 333, 336
- Rudra energy (power), 21: 677, 699, 708
- Sri Aurobindo's use of, 26: 196
- Rules, 23: 858-63 *passim*
- of Golconde, 25: 230-31
- in work and in Sadhana, 25: 271-72
- Rumania, 15: 375
- Ruskin, John, 9: 134, 179
- Russell, Bertrand, 9: 551, 553-56; 26: 385-87
- Russell, George, *see* A. E.
- Russia, 1: 97, 98; 14: 8, 11; 15: 320, 322, 324, 357*fn*, 413, 422, 447, 566, 567, 569, 626, 641; 27: 347
- and the Asiatic nations, 15: 294, 294*fn*, 512, 646, 647
- Bolshevist, 15: 302*fn*, 327*fn*, 470, 506*fn*, 560-61, 646, 647; *see also* Bolshevism
- change from an imperialistic aggregate to a federation of free republics, 15: 506
- Communism (Marxist Socialism) in, 15: 192, 193, 205
- Communist, 15: 17*fn*, 564
- congeries of nations (peoples), 1: 525, 15: 512
- fall of monarchy, 15: 445, 447
- and Finland, 15: 299, 512, 513-14, 517, 518, 519

Russia (*cont.*)

- and the League of Nations, 27: 559
- and the overthrow of Napoleon, 17: 386
- and a "Pan-slavonic empire", 15: 294-95
- patois or provincial tongues in, 15: 496
- phase of foreign domination, 15: 289
- place among European nations, 17: 318-19
- and Poland, 15: 518
- and the principle of free confederations, 15: 504, 510-16; *cf.* Self-determination^a
- role of monarchy in nation formation, 15: 356, 357
- rule of the bourgeoisie, 15: 457
- and the rule of Labour, 15: 627
- Socialist, 15: 381*fn*, 457*fn*
- Soviet, 15: 449*fn*, 450*fn*, 485*fn*
- rights of component States, 15: 510*fn*
- see also* Sovietism, Soviet Union
- Russian Empire, 15: 264
- Russian literature, 9: 44
- psychological vitalism in, 15: 26
- Russian novelists, 9: 105
- Russian Revolution, 2: 254; 15: 449, 506, 510, 537, 641-43
- Russo-Japanese War, 15: 585

S

Śabda, *see* *Shabda*

- Sachchidananda (*saccidānandam*), 10: 192; 12: 16-21, 89-90, 96; 17: 31; 18: 34, 43, 49, 126, 211, 219, 561, 591; 20: 395; 22: 242; 27: 406
- and the aim of life, 19: 685
- concealment and self-finding of, 18: 110
- and the divine soul, 18: 152-53
- experience of, 19: 933; 22: 241
- manifestation of, 12: 96-97
- and mankind, 18: 209
- and Matter, 18: 239
- in movement, 18: 144
- One with a triple aspect, 22: 239
- and opposites, 18: 51-52
- and the problem of evil and pain, 18: 91-99 *passim*

and Purusha-Prakriti, 20: 415-16

realisation of, 20: 370-74

static and dynamic, 24: 1157-58

two kinds, 20: 375-76

in work, 23: 682

rest in the state of Sachchidananda during sleep, 24: 1484, 1485

seven principles of the manifest being of, 20: 403; *see also* Principles, the seven*

and Supermind, 18: 125, 320, 22: 239-41

and Tapas, 18: 571, 582

See also Spirit, Transcendent; *cf.* Ananda; Divine, the, Chit; Sat

Sachchidananda consciousness, 18: 109

Sacrifice, 2: 30, 107-11 *passim*; 13: 4, 34, 104-06, 107-16, 118-19, 311, 314-15, 442-43, 468, 513, 18: 629, 20: 98-124; 21: 572; 22: 487-90; 23: 520

animal sacrifice, 16: 364

ascent of, 20: 125-47, 148-76

Aswamedha and Rajasuya sacrifices [in Indian polity], 14: 371; 15: 288

of the Divine Mother, 25: 25

in the Gita, and of the Vedavādins, 13: 83-84

of knowledge, 13: 115, 191, 313; 20: 130-40; 22: 488

law of, 20: 98

the Lord of, 13: 124, 20: 106-21 *passim*

of love, 20: 148; *see also* Works, of love mental, and spiritual, 22: 489

psychological significance, 16: 364

of the Purusha (the great Sacrifice) 20: 98; 22: 29; 25: 25

recipient of, 20: 101-02

self-sacrifice, 13: 40-41

tamasic, rajasic, sattwic, and the last culminating sacrifice, 13: 469-72

triple: of works, love, knowledge, 20: 125 Vedic, 10: 61, 62, 175, 234-35, 237, 266, 267; 11: 18, 27-28, 466-67; 13: 112; 14: 142; 15: 3, 20: 400

three features of, 10: 39-42

See also Yajna; *cf.* Offering

Sadātman, 16: 416

Sadhak,

complete attitude of, 23: 888

- and the yogi, 23 877-78
- Sadhana,**
- alternations or fluctuations in, 23: 908-15, 1003-04; 24 1666, *cf.* Force, the, alternations etc
 - in the Ashram and outside, 23. 847-72
 - central secret of, 25 121
 - definition, 23. 541
 - divine action, and tapasya in, 23. 588
 - done by the Divine, 23: 593
 - ego-centricity in, 24. 1372
 - foundation of, 23: 635-66
 - and genius, 9. 518
 - in the Integral Yoga, 23: 505
 - two aims, 17. 49
 - to know about with the mind, not indispensable, 23. 782
 - on the level of the physical consciousness, 23. 913, 24 1423-48 *passim*, 1452, 1455, 1458, 1743; 26: 159-60, 474-75
 - through Love and Devotion, 23: 753-99
 - through meditation, 21: 721-49
 - mental, and with the psychic opening, 24. 1109
 - and mental development and reading, 9: 513; 24: 1270-84 *passim*
 - on the mental plane, and on the vital plane, 24: 1299-1300; *cf.* below: on the vital plane
 - not a separate mental, vital, physical sadhana, 24: 1428
 - for oneself, and for the Divine, 23: 853
 - outside the Ashram, 23: 869-70
 - perfect condition for, 23: 652
 - periods of emptiness etc. in, 23: 549, 569, 570, 917-25; 24. 1145, 1431, 1630, 1665-66, 1674-75
 - and poetry (literature), 9: 218, 504-07, 511-13; 23: 535, 536; 24: 1271, 1302; 26: 278-79
 - and sleep, 24. 1481
 - and sports, 26: 502-10
 - stage in which the inner being begins to awake, 23: 1002
 - in the subconscious, 24: 1594
 - systematic, intensive, 23. 672, 673
 - three rules of, 23: 1047-49
 - three stages, 24: 1211-12
 - true basis of, 25: 176
 - on the vital plane, 24 1625; *cf.* above. on the mental plane, and on the vital plane
 - through work, 23: 525-38 *passim*, 669-718 *passim*, 25 199-215, 238-62 *passim*
 - with the psychic in front, 24 1109
 - wrong movements in 24: 1323
 - cf.* Integral Yoga, Yoga
- Sādharmya (mukti)*, 13: 129fn, 384, 407, 409-10; 18 16fn, 395; 20 43, 122, 267fn, 364fn
- Sadness, see Sorrow**
- Sādrśya (mukti)*, 13. 129fn, 384, 18: 395, 21. 548, 579, 597
- Saguna and Nirguna (Brahman)**, 13 219; 18: 281, 310-11, 316-17, 20. 363-64; 21. 555, 22: 44-45, 25. 68
- See also Personal and the Impersonal, cf. Brahman, active and passive*
- Sāhasam*, 27 361
- Sahasradala/Sahasrāra, see Thousand-petalled lotus*
- Sakshi (sākṣī), see Witness**
- Śakti, see Shakti*
- Sālokya (mukti)*, 13: 129fn, 384, 18. 16fn; 20: 43, 122, 506, 21: 579
- Salvation**, 19: 696
- individual, 12. 112, 231, 232-33; 16: 267; 20: 246, 313, *cf.* Transformation, isolated individual
 - rising beyond the desire of, 20: 257-58
 - cf.* Liberation
- Sama (saman)**, 13. 314
- Śama*, 24: 1221
- and Tamas, *see* Tamas, and śama
 - See also Calm, behind Tamas*
- Samadhi**, 16: 400; 20: 304-05, 379-80, 498-505, 506, 23. 508, 740-44, 992, 1014, 1015; 24: 1604; 27: 374
- and action, 13: 478
 - dream-state of (*svapna-samādhi*), 20. 501-03; 23: 883, 1017; 26: 496
 - and experience in the waking state, 24: 1102
 - to the Gita, 13: 63, 94-95; 20. 305
 - meaning of in the Integral Yoga, 20: 307
 - Nirvikalpa, 23: 730-31, 740-41

Samadhi (*cont*)

not barred from the Integral Yoga, 25. 58
in Rajayoga, 13: 63, 20. 31, 305, 324
and sleep, *see* Sleep, and Samadhi
in the Yoga of Bhakti, 21. 549

See also Trance

Samain, Albert,

"Pannyre aux talons d'or", 26. 341-43

Samana, 12. 159; 27: 221

cf Prana, five powers of

Samata (*samatā, samatva*), 12. 92*fn*, 21. 694, 23. 662-66, 27. 356-58

active, 27. 358, *cf* Equality¹, passive and active

and ego, 24. 1369

and the mental principle of equality, 23: 1045

and neutral indifference, 23. 665

passive, 27: 356-57, *cf* Equality¹, passive and active

and the working of the Force, 23. 713
and *vairāgya*, 26. 156

See also Equality¹

Sāmīpya (*mukti*), 13: 384, 20: 122, 506; 21. 579

Samskāras, *see* Associations

Samyama, 3: 347-51 *passim*, 13. 208; 17: 211, 24. 1402

in Patanjali's Rajayoga, 3. 409, 20: 473*fn*, 21: 826, 27. 371

Sanatan Dharma, 2. 3-4, 17, 19, 12: 447; 14. 122

See also Hinduism

Sand, George, 9: 327

Saṅgha, 13: 164

Sanjnana (*saṁjñāna*), 12: 21, 189, 194-97 *passim*, 21. 831-36

vaster action of, 12: 194

Sankhya (philosophy), 12: 175; 13: 64-70, 18. 81

and evolution, 16. 227, 232, 352; *cf.* Evolution, Indian conception

of Kapila, 12. 4

in the metaphysical synthesis of the Gita, 13. 341

multiple Purusha, *see* Purusha, multiple psychological order of, 13: 89-90; *see also* Tattwas, the twenty-four

on Purusha and Prakriti, *see* Purusha and Prakriti, in the Sankhya

Sankhya liberation, 13. 69-70; 21: 609
traditional, and of the Gita, 13. 5, 63
and unity, 16. 350

and Vedanta, 22. 73

Vedantic, of the Gita, 13. 64

Vedic ascription, 14. 150

and Yoga, 13. 5, 62-74 *passim*, 75-86 *passim*, 104-05, 20. 358*fn*, 367

and Vedanta, 13. 62-63, 75-86 *passim*

Sankhya Karika(s), 13. 63

a lost verse in, 17. 291

Sannyasa (*sannyāsa*), 17. 90; 22. 144

and the Gunas, 13. 51

real essence of, 13: 228-29

and Śrī Aurobindo's Yoga, 27. 423
true, 13. 480

and Tyaga, *see* Renunciation, inner and outer

See also Asceticism, *cf.* Renunciation, Tyaga

Sansiddhichatushtaya, 27. 375

cf. Yoga, four constituent elements

Sanskrit, 10. 47, 50, 51, 11. 449-50, 12. 57, 14: 255-56, 295, 315; 15: 491, 17. 299

analysis of the Sanskrit word-system, 27: 166-79

classical, 14. 297-98

discovery of by Europe, 27: 163

and Greek, 17: 294-97

and Greek, Latin, Tamil, 10. 557-62 *passim*

guṇa; *vrddhi*, 10: 574

key to the problem of a science of speech, 17: 298, 27. 164, 168-79 *passim*

multi-significance of roots, 10. 29, 46
and national education, 17. 195

Roman transliteration of, 17: 277-78

sandhi, 5: 362

in Vedic and in classical Sanskrit, 10. 15-16

Vedic, 10: 51, 355

Sanskrit drama, 3. 302-07; 9. 67, 14: 304-05

and Elizabethan drama, 3: 302, 305-06, 9. 113; 26: 253

- The Toy-Cart*, 3 297, 9. 113
cf Kalidasa
- Sanskrit poetry**, 3 162, 292, 17. 306
 classical, *see* Indian literature, classical
 age
 epic, *see* Indian epics
 gnomic verse, 14 303-04
 metre, 27 90-91
 philosophical, 14. 309
 the *śloka*, 14 298
See also Indian poetry
- Santayana**, George, 9. 543
- Śānti*, *see* Shanti
- Sappho**, 9 327, 407
- Sapta-chatushtaya**, 27. 356-75
- Saradamani Devi**, 26: 56, 57, 60, 61, 62
- Sarama**, 10: 26, 34, 68, 135, 153, 176,
 203-14, 224, 235, 319, 353, 11 32
 and the Panis, 10. 212, 229, 230
- Saraswati**, 10. 34, 68, 85, 86-94, 95-97,
 103, 235; 11: 3, 10, 32
 and the Angirasa legend, 10: 137, 138
 in the Puranas (as the Muse etc.), 3: 105,
 10: 5; 27: 158-59
 and Sarama, 10. 203
- Sarat Chandra**, *see* Chattopadhyaya, Sarat
 Chandra
- Śāstra*, *see* Shastra
- Sat**, 12: 16-17, 82, 84-85, 121; 13: 475,
 16: 292; 17 28, 165-67 *passim*, 18. 91
 and Asat, 18: 28, 34, 35; 22: 65; *cf*
 Asat
 and *cit*, 12: 18
See also Existence; Existent, the pure
 existent, *cf*. Sachchidananda
- Sat Brahman**, 18. 66, 70
- Sati**, 1: 892-95
- Sat purusa*, 12: 89
- Satsanga*, 16. 414
- Sattwa** (*sattva*), 3: 335, 339; 13: 65, 358,
 412, 413, 414-15, 451; 20: 92, 220,
 222; 21. 658, 659; 27. 272
 as a chain, 13: 416-17
 development of (resort to etc.), 13: 267-
 68, 453-54, 490-91, 573; 18: 629;
 20: 225-26, 22: 143; 23: 1021
 disappearance into *prakāśa* and *jyoti*,
 16. 421
- replaced by illumination and spiritual
 bliss, 20. 229
 and social evolution, 27 282-85
- Sattwic community**, 27 283-84
- Sattwic man**, 13. 525
 and the battle of life, 13. 49
 difficulties of, 22 143-44
- Satya** (Yuga), 3 453, 14 341, 15: 9*fn*,
 117, 118, 608, 16 412, 20. 195
cf Golden age
- Satyadharma**, 12. 67*fn*; 27. 371
See also Law of Truth
- Satyaloka**, 11 23, 12: 122
- Satyam*, 10. 60, 276, 423; 12 21, 125
- Satyam**, *Ritam*, *Brihat* (*satyam*, *ritam*,
brhat), 10 60-61, 276, 11. 466-67
- Savage**, 3 29-30; 15. 6, 174-75, 20 9-10,
 27. 272-75 *passim*
 and the idea of time, 22 493
cf. Barbarism; Man, early
- Savitri**¹ [*sāvitri*],
 in the Mahabharata, 3 155, 27: 154, 511
 as represented in the poem *Savitri*, 29:
 729
- Savitri**² [*savitri*], 10. 276-80 *passim*, 290-91,
 425, 436-38, 464, 12. 130
 Bhaga Savitri, 10. 289-93, 463-64
 Surya Savitri, 10 276-80, 289, 290, 293,
 428
- Sayana**, 10 14, 17-21, 23, 37, 57-58, 248*fn*,
 547, 11. 2, 470, 471; 13: 116; 17: 336,
 337, 338, 340-41
- Sāyujya* (*mukti*), 13: 129*fn*, 384; 20. 42;
 21. 579
- Saxon**, the, 3: 67, 68
cf. Anglo-Saxon
- Scandinavian States** (peoples), 1: 525; 15:
 412
- Scandinavian writers**, 9. 96
- Scent**, *see* Smell
- Scepticism**, 1: 799, 13: 195-96; 18: 4, 22: 7
 and modern literature, 9: 109
 the sceptical mind, 16: 106
 temporary use (utility) of, 13. 195, 21:
 531, 750
- Schiller**, Friedrich von, 9. 100; 27: 89
- Scholarship**,
 European, *see* European scholarship

Scholarship (*cont*)

German, French, 3: 181

Indian, 3: 180-81, 17: 290-99

Schopenhauer, Arthur, 9: 449, 12: 57; 14:

16, 46, 16: 153, 17: 318

Schweitzer, Albert, 19: 754*fn*

Science (or **Physical Science**), 3: 234, 438;

9: 193, 10: 551, 12: 1-2, 29-31 *passim*,

15: 70-72, 570, 16: 96-97, 247, 252-

56 *passim*, 257-60 *passim*, 18: 14-15,

298-99, 380; 19: 652, 731, 828, 875-

76, 1034, 20: 131, 132, 492, 22: 189-

229 *passim*, 322

and actualities, 18: 434

of the ancient races, 10: 30, 17: 341

and Chance, 16: 126-30 *passim*

discoveries of, and life, 15: 111

to the economic view of life, 15: 465

in education, 17: 194-95, 214, 215, 223,

236

end of, 15: 145

as an extension of the physical mind,

18: 413-14

and Fate, 16: 283

on Force, 18: 82

has overpassed itself, 15: 18

and Hindu thought, 27: 211

and human happiness, 19: 729

in India, 14: 67-68, 148, 185

and Indian philosophy, 14: 16-17, 271

and the individualistic age in Europe,

15: 12, 16, 23

and Karma, 16: 126-27

and the law of the moral and spiritual

being, 16: 129

on Matter, 18: 234

of a mental and psychic subjectivism,

15: 237

and metaphysics, 12: 32; 17: 168; 18:

178*fn*; 22: 203

and the modern spirit, 19: 1052, 1054

and the passing of war, 15: 585, 586

and poetry, 3: 234; 9: 194, 212-15 *pas-*

sim; 15: 71-72

and the possibility of a world-empire,

15: 322-23, 565-66

a power for uniformity, 15: 480

and the practical life, 15: 146

and process, 16: 107, 247, 22: 196-97,
205, 206

and the progress of the internationalist
idea, 15: 527-28

and psychical phenomena, 3: 375-77
passim

and the Reality, 16: 107; 18: 472-73

and Religion, 15: 71, 72; 16: 397, 22:

206, 27: 248-49; *cf* Religion, Philo-

sophy and Science

and the religion of humanity, 15: 542

in a spiritualised culture (society), 14:

430, 15: 240-41

and spirituality, 15: 214-15; 22: 204-05

study of, and Sadhana, 24: 1282

and the study of Soul and Mind, 15: 1

and the subjective age, 15: 233-34

and Truth, 16: 105-06, 22: 189-90

two cardinal errors of, 12: 503-04

of the Upanishads, 27: 307

and vitalistic egoism and collectivism,

15: 49

the world according to, 22: 216

Scientific method of knowledge, 16: 256

Scientific objection to a teleological cosmos,

19: 833-34

Scientific view of existence, 12: 175

Scotland,

and the British nation, 15: 306, 308-10

passim, 348, 349

failure of clan-life to combine, 15: 268

survival of the clan-nation, 15: 348

Scott, Sir Walter, 3: 92, 93, 108; 9: 44, 51,

317, 358, 544

"Tunstall", 3: 319

Scripture, 13: 1-3 *passim*, 85-86

interpretation of, 3: 115-19

as a stumbling-block, 13: 81

See also **Shastra**

Sculpture, 3: 15; 9: 481, 483

Egyptian, 14: 228, 229

European, 14: 228-29

Gandharan, 14: 205; 17: 276, 303

Greek, 14: 203, 228-31 *passim*

Indian, *see* **Indian sculpture**

Javanese, 14: 223, 236, 237, 241

and painting, 14: 228, 242

Seances, 22: 458-59

- cf.* **Spiritism***
Seed-sounds, 10 48, 12. 171
Seeing, *see* **Vision**
Seeking for the Divine (God), 15. 136, 145
 for Ananda, 23: 512-16
 for Himself, 23. 513-15
 and mental searching, 24. 1109
 for what one can get out of Him, 23: 512
Self, 12. 87, 100, 158, 164-65, 212, 13:
 244-45, 548, 553; 15 601, 607; 18.
 65, 225, 346-47, 362, 512, 515-16,
 19: 701, 888, 20: 90, 280-82, 22 117;
 24. 1153-54, 1164-66, 1194-95; 27:
 227, 233, 262-63, 267, 340, 342, 402,
 403
 apparent, and true (real), 13: 205; 15:
 37
 in its becomings, vision of, 12. 92-93
 Buddhism on, *see* **Buddhism**, denial of
 the Self
 in the classical theory of Illusionism, 18:
 441
 complete internal experience of, 20: 291-
 92
 cosmic, *see* **Cosmic Self**
 and the Divine, 25: 69
 equal, 21: 671
 and existences, 13: 304-05
 feeling as a vast, peaceful Void, 22: 65
 foundation of the cosmic consciousness,
 20: 392-93
 four states of, 18: 427, 450-52; *cf. below*:
 three strata of the conscient self
 a fundamental determinate, 18: 315
 identical with the supreme Existence
 (Brahman), 20: 282
 individual, *see* **Individual self**
 individual, collective, universal, 15: 52-
 53
 impersonal, *see* **Impersonal self**
 as the Lord of Nature, 20. 393-94
 lower and higher, 1: 764; 13: 511
 man's conception of, 16: 267
 and Maya, 20: 409
 and mind, life and body (Matter), 15:
 66; 17: 401; 20: 323; *see also* **Spirit**,
 and Mind, Life and Matter
 modes of, 20: 358-66
 not an intellectual conception, 20 367
 and name and form, 20. 324-25, 391
 and Nature, *see* **Self and Nature**
 as the non-ego, 20 108
 not the individual mental being, 20: 354
 one in all and many, 22. 267
 and pain, 24: 1580
 and the psychic being, *see* **Atman**, and
 the psychic being
 realisation of, *see* **Self-realisation**
 and reincarnation, 16 93-95 *passim*
 the self of man, and the one (supreme)
 Self, 12 223-24, 229-30
 silent (static, passive, pure), 18: 22-23,
 276, 19. 636-37, 22. 54, 24. 1102,
 1165, 1194
 and active (dynamic) Self, 24: 1165;
 25. 68-70, *see also* **Brahman**, active
 and passive*
 not itself the Supreme, 20: 276
 Sri Aurobindo's experience of, *see*
 Sri Aurobindo³, first major experience
 and the spirit, 24. 1195
 subjective aspect of Brahman, 22. 117
 subliminal, *see* **Subliminal self**
 three poises of, 18: 154-55
 three strata of the conscient self, 16:
 262, *cf. above*: four states of
 true Self, 15. 54-55
 and "own self", 22: 429
 and unity, 18: 369-72 *passim*
 universal, and individualised, 23: 1072
 Western conception, 22: 305-06
 what is meant by, 23: 1071
 and the world (universe), 17: 401; 18.
 32; 20. 320, 324-25, 352-54; *see also*
 God and the world*
 See also **Atman**; **Spirit**
Self-absorption, 18. 344, 508, 582, 595;
 27. 402
Self-affirmation, 18: 532-33, 629; 19: 691-
 92, 974, 1048
 and the gnostic being, 19: 974, 975, 1005,
 1065
 vital, 18: 619, 621-24
Self-analysis, 20: 289
Self (Soul, Spirit) and Nature, 13: 204-05,
 241, 252, 255, 403-04, 439, 440, 555; .

Self and Nature (cont)

17 52, 18: 7, 350-51, 355, 399, 20: 409-16, 21 601, 639; 22 297, 23 1078, 1084

and the evolution, 16 232-44 *passim*

and Fate and free-will, 3: 381-82

power of the soul over Nature, 21 602

and the truth of the Lord, 13 441-42

*See also Purusha and Prakriti**

Self-assertion,

double, 15 602

individualistic, and collective, 15 147

Self-awareness, 18 64-65, 66, 67, 114-15, 18 130, 312-13, 545, 19 1024

cf Self-Existence

Self-consciousness (direct), 18 507-08, 511-12, 27 401, 402, 403

Self-consecration, *see* Consecration

Self-creation, 16 235, 237, 240

cf Self-expression

Self-delight, 18: 92

cf Delight; Self-Existence

Self-determination(s)¹, 14 390, 16 140, 18 267, 279, 316, 342, 19 967, 996-98, 1001, 1003

cf Determinations

Self-determination² [political], 15 413, 511*fn*, 516, 517, 536, 578-79, 598-607, 621, 633, 638

cf Free-confederation, Free nationality, Liberty²

Self-development, 18 97

and reception from outside, 14 390-91

Self-discovery (self-finding), 18 209, 287, 410-11, 591, 19 681, 854-55, 982, 1027, 1059

Self-Existence, 18 323-27 *passim*, 346, 354-57, 358; 19: 980

cf Existence

Self-experience, 18: 87, 511-23 *passim*, 546, 27: 403-05 *passim*

Self-expression, 9: 335, 16: 235, 240; 18 92, 309-10; 19: 680, 681-82, 973, 996, 997, 998-1000, 1009, 1067

cf Manifestation, Self-creation

Self-fulfilment, 13 275; 20 101

integral, 20: 278

Self-giving, 13 199, 276, 318, 319, 474,

18 629, 20: 65, 80, 82, 102, 23 515, 776, 24 1141, 1373, 1374, 27 416

and the Brahmic condition, 23 599

condition of complete change, 23 606

each has his own way of, 23 857

has no vital demand, 23 601

in the internal and in the external, 23 891

to the Mother, and struggle with the ignorance of the nature, 23 549

and vital bargaining, 25 190

cf Surrender; Self-offering

Self-immolation, 18 629, 20 100-01

Self-knowledge¹, 18: 130, 144, 154-55, 498, 507

ordering, 18 132-33

Self-knowledge², 18 557, 529, 19 695-701 *passim*, 20 289; 27 404-05

complete, 19 973

Self-limitation, 18 267, 342-43, 404, 594-95

cf Limitation

Self-manifestation, 18 112-13, 315-16

Self-observation, 18 308, 515

Self-offering, 19 907; 23 537

See also Offering, Self-giving

Self-Power, 18 355-57, 632

Self-preservation, 18 93, 100

Self-realisation (realisation of the Self), 12 87-94 *passim*, 213; 15: 51-55 *passim*, 66, 18 318, 631, 19 971; 20: 352, 22 97, 98, 117, 271-72; 23 636-37, 1005, 24 1140

of all things moving in the Self or of all things as the Self, 22 113

and ascent, 24 1129-30

condition of, 12 90-91

and the cosmic consciousness, 23 1073-74

a long process, 23 879-80

and love for the Divine, 26 81-82

and the Mother, 25 70

the one thing needful, 14 127

in the Path of Knowledge, 20 33

of the pure Self, and of the Self as the All, 20 384-86, 390

realisation of the cosmic Self, 20 352-57
stages of, 12 91-94

- three aspects, **20** 355-56
 two kinds, **20** 375-76
See also Atman, realisation of, **Spiritual realisation**
- Self-sacrifice**, **2** 107-11 *passim*, **13** 40-41
- Self-surrender**, *see* Surrender
- Semitic nations**, **15** 268
cf. Israel, Jews, nation of, Judaism, Judea
- Sensation(s)**, **10** 249, **12** 176, **21** 688
 experience of in the greater supermind, **21** 792
 and life, **18** 182-87 *passim*, **27** 382-83
 spiritual, **19** 946
 and the spiritual reason, **21** 791
 supramentalisation of, **21** 839
 taken up and transformed by Vijnana, **20** 473, 475
- Sensational mind** (mentality), **21** 622, 623
 receptive, and active (dynamic mind of impulse), purification of, **21** 632, 634
- Sense(s)**, **12** 186-91 *passim*, 192-99, 535-39 *passim*; **13** 260; **18** 81, 236, 237, 252-53, 472, 528, **21** 623-24, 636-37, 831, **27** 391-92, 395
 a cause of impurity in the understanding, **20** 299
 in the condition of liberation, **23** 1073
 double element of the physical senses, **21** 637
 of early man, **27** 272
 essential sense, **12** 195, 197, 198, *see also* Sanjnana
 in its functioning, **12** 187
 inner (subtle, psychical), **12** 195, **16** 35, **18** 64, 426, 536, **20** 473, 501, **21** 843, 844-45, **23** 953, *cf.* Inner vision; Smell, subtle, Subtle sounds
 of knowledge and of action, **13** 67, 90; *see also* Indriyas, of knowledge and of action, Organs, of knowledge and of action
 in the mental world, **12** 188
 and mind, *see* Mind, and sense
 openness of to the Divine, **23** 1084
 and reality, **18** 17-19, 428
 and the reason, **18** 19, 428, 526-29, 472
 and sacrifice, **13** 114
 sense action illuminated by the gnosis, **20** 473
 Sense beyond (behind) sense (supreme Sense), **12** 186-91 *passim*, 192-99 *passim*, 205-06, 223
 sixth sense, **17** 206, 217-18, **21** 637, 791, 833, 847, *cf.* Manas
 and the spiritual reason, **21** 790-91
 and substance, **18** 241, 250-51, 254-56 *passim*
 in the Supermind, **16** 42
 supramental, **21** 824, 831, 832-36 *passim*, 852
 supramentalisation of the physical senses, **21** 836-39
 training of, **17** 206-07, 216-19, 220-21
 true activity of, **23** 663
 vital, **21** 840
 taken up by the supermind, **21** 841, 842
See also Indriyas
- Sense evidence**, **18** 35, 60-64, 648-49
cf. Objectivity, and subjectivity
- Sense-mind**, **13** 90, **27** 403, 404
 proper function of, **20** 336
 and the purification of the understanding, **20** 299-300
See also Manas
- Sense values**, **18** 52-53, **19** 712
- Sensibility**, of early man, **27** 273
- Sensitiveness**, **24** 1392-93, 1441
 stage of vital sensitiveness, **26** 466
- Sentiment**, **19** 874, 895
- Sentimentalism**, **23** 782, 825; **24** 1328
- Separation**, *see* Division
- Serbia**, **15** 287, 301, 467, 502, 505
 a greater Serbia, **15** 375
cf. Yugoslavia
- Serpent Power**, **16** 34
See also Kundalini
- Service**,
 definition, **23** 676
 and realisation, both necessary, **23** 677
- Seven principles**, the, *see* Principles, the seven
- Sex**, **24** 1507-49
 association of sex with the cult of Radha-

Sex (*cont.*)

- Krishna, 23: 796
- and the Avatar, 22: 422
- emissions (discharges), 24: 1543-48, 1604
- and ethics and religion, 15: 152
- line of sex in rebirth, 22: 440, 447-48
- and love, 24: 1515, 1524-26
- the Mother, and sex-desire in Sadhaks, 25: 264, 364
- occult, 24: 1512
- possibility of freedom from difficulties of, 25: 349
- and the problem of the prolongation of the race, 16: 31-33
- and relations between man and woman, 23: 817, 820
- right-attitude towards the sexual impulse, 23: 1070
- rising of the sex-sensation in Sadhana, 24: 1213, 1221, 1460-61
- sex-centre, 22: 376-77
 - transformation of, 24: 1508, 1509
- sex-dreams, 24: 1542-48, 1595, 1604
- sex-principle, 16: 27
- sexual aberration and madness, 24: 1767
- sexual impurity, and the descent of Ananda, 19: 915
- and touch, 24: 1522-23
- and the transformation of the body, 16: 26-27, 38
 - transformation of material sexual energies, 23: 948; *see also* **Brahmacharya**
- Shabda** (*śabda*), 3: 115; 12: 197; 17: 42
- Shaivism**, 3: 226, 227
- Shaivite poetry**, 9: 245; 14: 316, 319
- Shaivite sculpture**, 17: 277, 279
 - Kalasanhara image, 14: 232; 17: 282
 - Nataraja image, 14: 222, 232-33; 17: 282
- Shakespeare, William**, 3: 69, 87, 222, 5: 366-67; 9: 6, 28, 37, 44, 62, 64, 68, 70-73, 78, 79, 113, 161, 168-70, 180, 192, 297, 302, 304, 305, 310, 311, 313, 314, 316, 316*fn*, 333, 344, 358, 373, 387, 407, 425-26, 477, 487, 495, 522-23, 524, 526, 540, 548, 551, 560; 14: 200; 17: 384; 26: 330-40; 29: 744-45, 751, 757, 758, 795
- and Blake, 9: 472, 480
- and Browning, 9: 105, 106
- Cousins on, 9: 6
- and Dante, 9: 479-80
- earlier style, 29: 796
- and Goethe, 9: 522-23
- greatness of, 9: 30, 65, 67, 70-73, 111, 175, 191, 230, 368, 378, 379, 381, 479, 521; 22: 496, 497
- and Homer, and Valmiki and Vyasa, 9: 334
- and individuality, 3: 230-31
- inspiration of, 3: 106; 26: 330-32; 29: 815
- intuitive seeing of life, 14: 200
- intuitive speech, 9: 168-70, 277-78
- and Kalidasa, 3: 222; 27: 107-08
- metrical devices of, 9: 163
- minor characters, 3: 282, 284-85
- and Nature, 3: 156, 253; 17: 96
- Overhead lines, 29: 802, 803, 805, 807
- "Absent thee from felicity awhile; And in this harsh world draw thy breath in pain.", 9: 373, 395; 29: 802, 805
- "In the dark backward and abysm of Time", 29: 803
- "Wilt thou upon the high and giddy mast . . .", 9: 161, 373; 29: 751, 757, 796*fn*, 807
- poet of life (of the life-soul of man), 9: 30, 71-72, 80, 105, 159, 172, 206, 226, 246, 281, 334, 485, 29: 802
- and Racine, 9: 378, 379
- rajasic ideality of, 3: 108
- "splendid barbarism", 14: 219-20
- style not imitable, 3: 185-86
- use of iambic metre, 9: 396
- vital force of, 9: 476, 478
- women in, 3: 93, 276, 285
- works*:
 - Anthony and Cleopatra*, 9: 316
 - Hamlet*, 9: 373-74; 26: 333
 - Julius Caesar*, 9: 426
 - King Lear*, 9: 72, 317
 - Lucrece*, 3: 252
 - Macbeth*, 9: 72, 169
 - Richard II*, 3: 263

- "Sonnet CVII", 26: 330-31
Sonnets, 3 230, 231
Timon of Athens, 9 474
Venus and Adonis, 3. 252
- Shakti** (*śakti*), 2. 411, 18 325, 346-47; 21: 601
 action of through the individual, 18: 631, 632
 Adya Shakti, 25: 64, 65; *see also below*: transcendent
 all things are the results of, 22: 216
bhāgavati śakti, 21. 666
 Chit-Shakti, *see* **Chit-Shakti**
 concentrated, 18: 570-75 *passim*
 Cosmic, and creation, 22: 1081
 descent of, 20: 172-73; 23: 627
 divine, 19: 927; 21: 731-33
 action of, 21: 734-42
 faith in, 21: 752-53
 and a Shakti of Avidya (lower Prakṛiti), 22: 286-87
 and the Indian National Movement, 1: 61-71
 and Ishwara, *see* **Ishwara and Shakti**
 and the Ishwara (the Divine) and the Jiva, 21: 737-42
 Mahashakti, 21: 731, 25: 20, 21-24
 supramental, 25: 22, 36; *see also below*: supramental
 cf. below: universal
 Parashakti, and Purushottama, 22: 39-40
 perfection of the different parts of the system, 27: 363-65; *see also below*: second element of perfection; *cf.* **Power**, of the instruments of Nature
 and Prakṛiti, 20: 204; 22: 287; 23: 1080
 and Prakṛiti and Maya, 12: 82*fn*; 18: 325-26, 346-47, 356-57; 21: 601
 pranic, *see* **Pranic Shakti**
 second element of perfection, 21: 666, 701-11, *see also above*: perfection of the different parts of the system;
 cf. **Shakti-chatushtaya**
 supramental, 18: 357, 21: 736, 856; *see also above*: Mahashakti, supramental in the Tantra, 13: 100; 21: 586
 Tantric and Vedantic conceptions of, 20: 38
 transcendent, 25: 20-21, *see also above*: Adya Shakti
 universal, 21: 727, *cf. above*: Mahashakti
 world Shakti, 16. 219
 Yoga-Shakti, 24 1150, 25. 140
See also **Conscious Force; Energy; The Mother, Power**
- Shakti-chatushtaya**, 27. 359-65
cf. **Shakti**, second element of perfection
Shankaracharya (Shankara), 3: 116, 173, 214, 227, 338, 344; 12: 397-98, 457-60 *passim*, 510-11; 13 78; 14: 191, 308, 16: 428; 17: 115, 166, 292, 293, 383, 22 54-56, 27. 299
 on the Brihadaranyaka Upanishad, 12. 398, 407
 explanation of the universe, 22: 42-43
 on the Isha Upanishad, 12: 134, 17: 115; 27 301, 303-04
 specific passages, 12: 63*fn*, 465-66; 27: 236, 240, 318*fn*, 321, 322
 order (authority) of, 14: 132, 359
 philosophy of, 14 181; 18: 415, 454-55, 461-64 *passim*; 22: 42-43
 Shankara knowledge, only one side of the Truth, 22: 39
 on the Vedānta Sūtras, 27: 304
Vivekacūḍāmaṇi, 14: 309
cf. **Mayavada**
- Shanks, Edward, 26: 345-46
- Shanti** (*śānti*), 21: 694; 23: 641; 27: 358
 and Ananda, 23 644
See also **Peace**
- Shanti-chatushtaya**, 27 356-59
- Shape**, 12: 197
See also **Form**
- Sharira-chatushtaya**, 27: 375
cf. **Body**, perfection of
- Shastra** (*śāstra*), 3: 461; 13: 4, 459-60, 461; 14: 402-03, 16: 419-20, 426; 17: 184; 20: 47-51, 192
 Hindu, 15: 432
 in older India, 14: 166-67
 social, of India, 14: 282-83
 turning away from, 13: 462-65
See also **Scripture**
- Shaw, George Bernard, 9: 427, 547-53
Caesar and Cleopatra, 9: 548*fn*

- Shaw** (*cont*)
Candida, 9: 552
- Sheath(s)**, 12: 187, 18 259, 541; 20 435, 22 352
 discarded remnants, 19 896, *see also*
Vital sheath, discarded fragments
 mental sheath, *see* **Mental sheath**
 physical (material, food) sheath, *see*
Annakoṣa, **Physical sheath**
 preserved, 19. 822
 and the process of rebirth, 19. 801, 22.
 293
 vital, *see* **Vital sheath**, **Nervous envelope**
- Shelley**, Percy Bysshe, 3: 69, 108, 9: 53,
 54, 74, 91, 92, 93, 100, 112, 116, 125-
 29, 131, 133, 162, 171, 246, 253, 273,
 274, 275, 278, 304, 308, 320, 324, 331,
 359, 365, 378, 436-37, 472, 521, 522,
 526-28, 26 236-37, 27 81
 earlier poetry, 9. 126-27
 "I can give not what men call love ",
 9: 378; 29: 806
 influence on Sri Aurobindo, 26: 267
 and Keats, 9. 129
 melody, 9 396; 27: 86
 and Milton, 9. 343
 psychic inspiration of, 29: 805-06
 rhythm, 9: 161
 spintual vision etc., 9: 27, 94, 125-26,
 128-29, 192, 524, 527-28
 and terza rima, 27: 92-93
 "We look before and after, Our sweet-
 est songs are those that tell of saddest
 thought.", 9: 171, 378; 29: 805
works:
Adonais, 9: 127
Alastor, 9: 127
The Cenci, 9: 74, 529
Epipsychidion, 9: 127, 528
Prometheus Unbound, 3: 294; 9: 127-28
Queen Mab, 3: 294; 9: 127
The Revolt of Islam, 9: 127
 "To a Skylark", 9: 320, 378, 395, 526-
 29; 26: 236-37
Triumph of Life, 27: 93
The Witch of Atlas, 3: 291, 294; 9:
 528
- Sheridan**, Richard, 9: 551
- Shiva**, 10. 333, 16 278, 17 47-48, 22.
 390-91, 24. 1112
cf **Shaivite**
- Shivaji**, 3: 483-85, 14 191, 378, 380
- Shraddha** (*śraddhā*), 13: 465-66, 467-68;
 17: 164, 178, 21: 666, 743-53, 27 365
kalyāṇa-śraddhā, 21: 708-09
- Shruti**, *see* **Sruti**
- Shuddhi** (*śuddhi*), 27 479, 480, 481
See also **Purification**, *cf* **Yoga**, four con-
 stituent elements
- Shudra**, *see* **Sudra**
- Shudrashakti**, 27: 363
cf. **Sudra**, **Swabhava** and **Dharma** of
- Siam**, 1: 261; 15. 502
- Siddhi**,
 and experience, 23: 877
 four parts of in Sri Aurobindo's **Yoga**,
 27. 423-24; *cf.* **Yoga**, four constituent
 elements
- Siddhis**,
 conditions of Siddhis of power, 27: 374
 establishment of normal working of in
 life, 27: 428-29
 Hathayogic, 3: 403-04, 20: 511
 justification, dangers, uses, 27: 366-68
 of the life-plane, 20. 444
 of the mental plane, 20. 445
 physical, 3: 403-04; 21. 668, 27: 374
 and physical transformation, 26: 112
 and powers of the Vijnana (of the supra-
 mental planes), 20: 475-76, 520
 practical, 27: 423-24
 psychical, 3: 404
 Rajayogic, 20: 519-20
See also *Aṣṭasiddhi*; **Occult powers**; *cf.*
Powers of consciousness
- Sidney**, Sir Phillip, 5: 343, 344, 358; 17: 82
- Sight**, *see* **Vision**
- Sikh Gurus**, 14: 132
 devotional poetry of, 14: 129, 319
See also **Nanak**, **Guru**; **Singh**, **Guru**
Govind
- Sikh Khalsa**, 14. 132, 187, 378, 380; 15:
 354
- Sikh religion**, 14: 132
 and **Hinduism**, 14: 125
- Sikhs**, 15: 354

- Silence**, 3: 366-68 *passim*, 18: 22-23, 336-37, 504, 19: 855, 943, 1028, 20: 340, 23: 642, 643, 647, 648
 absolute,
 and fundamental, 23: 647, 648
 not indispensable, 23: 737
 behind life, 17: 174
 can remain when blankness is gone, 23: 924
 complete, 23: 1002
 and creative power, 9: 507
 descent of, 23: 736; 24: 1193, 1194, 1195, 1198
 established, 23: 649
 and experiences, 23: 998
 of the great peace, 23: 1075
 inner, and activity, 22: 105, 653
 mental, *see* **Mental silence**
 need not bring lassitude, 24: 1199
 not really empty, 23: 921
 passive, and active, 23: 647
 and quiet, calm, peace, defined, 23: 641-42
 and quietude, 23: 636, 637
 in trance, and in waking, 23: 1015
 and true knowledge, 23: 653
 the word out of the silence, 9: 520, 18: 26
See also **Mental silence**, **Stillness**, *cf.* **Calm**, **Peace**, **Quiet**
Silent mind, *see* **Mental silence**
Simplicity, 23: 897
 and the divine life, 19: 1066-67
Sin, 12: 99, 506, 13: 171-72, 266-67, 17: 86, 135, 138, 21: 653; 27: 286-87
 and action of the *vijñānamaya* will, 20: 474
 Indian idea of, 10: 95
 original, 18: 158
 Vedic conception, 10: 451-52; 12: 68*fn*
 and virtue, 13: 173, 262-63, 16: 84-87 *passim*; 19: 811-14 *passim*; 20: 201; 23: 853-54
cf. **Evil**
Sincerity, 19: 905; 23: 551, 560-64, 611; 24: 1123-24
 central, 23: 562, 625
 and total (of the whole nature), 22: 95; 23: 560
 indispensable, 23: 552
 insincerity: only permanent bar, 24: 1665
 meaning, 25: 126, 205, 223
 most important thing for purification of the heart, 23: 903
Sindh, 3: 215
Singh, Guru Govind, 14: 132; 15: 354
cf. **Sikh Gurus**
Singing, 23: 679-80, 25: 266
 and poetry, 9: 423-24
cf. **Music**
Skanda, 10: 334
Slavery, 17: 232
 in America, 15: 408
 in Greece and Rome and in India, 15: 346
 in Islamic civilisation, 15: 352
Sleep, 18: 422-27 *passim*; 23: 1023, 24: 1432, 1476-85
 attack by thoughts in, 24: 1602
 awakening of the inner being in, 23: 1023
 conscious (consciousness in), 18: 425, 23: 1017, 24: 1479, 1480, 1482, 1483
 aspiration in, 23: 1015-16
 difficulty of sleep in meditation, 23: 739-40, 1017
 of experiences, 23: 1024
 lack of, and attacks of illness, 24: 1582
 of the Mother, 26: 497
 possible to turn it into a sleep-samadhi, 23: 925
 and sadhana, 24: 1481
 and Samadhi, 20: 500, 501-02; 23: 883, 924-25, 1014, 1015, 1016, 24: 1482-83
 survival of evil habits in, 23: 898
 yoga cannot be done without, 24: 1470
Sleep-self, 16: 262; 18: 427, 450
See also **Prajna***
Sleep-State (Condition), 12: 450; 18: 427, 450-53 *passim*, 452*fn*; 20: 307*fn*, 499, 504-05; 27: 212, 218, 232
See also **Sushupti**; *cf.* **Prajna***
Smell (scent), 12: 197
 essential inhalation, 12: 197
 subtle, 23: 952, 953; 24: 1123, 1125, 1199;
 cf. **Senses**, inner
See also **Odour**
Smriti, 27: 369
Social aggregate, *see* **Aggregate**

- Social democracy** (democratic socialism),
 15 187, 189, 189-90*fn*, 192, 325-26,
 448, 26 431
- Social development**, cycles of, 15 2, 274
 and the coming of the spiritual age, 15:
 244
cf **Social evolution**, **Society**, cycles in the
 life of
- Social evolution**, 27 272-76, 277-85 *passim*
 and the individual and the group, 15.
 273-74
 three factors, 15 398-99
 three stages, 14. 336-38, 15: 173-74
cf **Social development**
- Social hierarchy**,
 and nation formation, 15· 352-55
cf **Class**
- Socialised life**, 19 1057-58
- Socialism**, 3· 456, 15 17-18, 152, 188-89,
 283, 390, 390*fn*, 438, 478-79, 529, 646,
 647, 654, 17: 119-20, 386
 and Capitalism, 15 641
 Sri Aurobindo's view, 26: 413
 and commercialism (economism), 15.
 464*fn*, 466
 and democracy, 1: 538-39
 democratic, *see* **Social democracy**
 and the democratic or equalitarian idea,
 15 466*fn*
 importance, 15. 424
 and internationalism, 15· 525, 528-29
 and the League of Nations, 15· 623
 National, *see* **National Socialism**
 possibility of extension to all nations, 15:
 568-69
 principle of, 15. 432
 and the religion of humanity, 15: 542
 and the State, 15: 325-27, 438, 482
 State socialism, 15. 362, 380, 474, 569,
 599
 and totalitarianism, 15: 192-93
 two types: national (Fascist) and Marxist,
 15: 381*fn*, 479*fn*
 and war, 15· 458-59
- Socialistic State**,
 central defect, 15. 199
- Social law**, *see* **Law**², **social**
- Social machinery**, *see* **Machinery**
- Social principle**,
 and anarchistic thought, 15 203
- Social reform**, 3 120-24
 and political freedom, 1 881-82
- Social standard**,
 and ethics, 15· 141
- Society**, 3. 10; 15· 151-52; 17· 231-33
passim
 conventional stage of, *see* **Conventional
 stage of human society**
 cycles in the life of, 14 334-35; *cf.* **Social
 development**, cycles of
 development of, and the legislative func-
 tion, 15 423-24
 evolution of, *see* **Social evolution**
 Indian, *see* **Indian society**
 and the individual, *see* **Individual and the
 collectivity**
 individualistic age, *see* **Individualistic age**
 a means, not an end, 17. 183
 to men of the Vedic age, 15 5-6
 natural (organic), 15: 429-31 *passim*, 437,
 440
 normal human, 15: 208-09
 objective view of, 15. 30
 object of, 15. 58
 primal law and purpose of, 15: 29
 psychological stages of, *see* **Social devel-
 opment**, cycles of
 and Rajas, 27 276
 rajasic stage, 27: 280-81
 rajaso-tamasic stage, 27: 282
 rational age of, *see* **Rational age**
 rational evolution of, 15: 423-25 *passim*,
 432-39 *passim*
 and religion, 15 211-12
 in the spiritual age, 15: 251
 spiritual aim in, 15· 212-17
 and the spiritual change, 15: 233
 spiritualised, 15: 172, 239-45
 subjective age of, *see* **Subjective age**
 sub-tamasic state, 27: 274-75, 277-80
 symbolic stage of, *see* **Symbolic stage of
 human society**
 tamasic state, 27: 272-74
 typal, 15: 117-18
 typal stage of, *see* **Typal stage of human
 society**

- See also Collectivity**
- Sociology**,
 and the methods of modern Science, **15** 1
 no help in understanding man's collective life, **15** 261
 in a spiritualised society, **15** 241
- Socrates**, **3** 438, **15**: 165, **16**: 339, **22** 473-74, **27** 281
- Soma** (*or* Soma-wine), **9** 235; **10**: 5, 69, 75, 80-81, 97-98, 176-77, 185, 235, 237, 249, 251, 291, 341-48, 441, **11**: 31, **13**: 112; **18**: 261
 and the Angrasa legend, **10**: 136, 138, 139, 141
 and Dionysus, **11** 469
 outwardly and inwardly, **11**: 466
- Somaliland**, **15**: 502
- Sophists**, **3**: 30, **15** 177, **16**: 335
- Sophocles**, **3**: 147, 276, **9**: 379, 521, 530
- Sorley**, Professor, **22**: 175, 179, 181
- Sorrow** (sadness), **12**: 110, **24**: 1348, 1636
 not possible in the active Beatitude, **12**: 93
 psychic, **20**: 146, **24** 1104, 1112, 1117-18, 1347, 1430, 1616
 and seeking for the Divine, **24**: 1634
See also Grief, cf Depression
- Soul**, **13**: 555, **15** 95; **16**: 234-35; **17** 8-9; **18**: 409, 220-30 *passim*, **22**: 280-81, 283, 288-307 *passim*, 341; **24**: 1100
 of animals, *see Animal soul*
 and the appreciation of beauty, **15**: 134
 approaches of to direct contact with the Reality, **19**: 900-07
 and the Atman, **22**: 438-39; *see also Psychic being*, and the Atman
 behind the fourfold soul-power, **21**: 723
 beyond the nature of mind, life and body, **22**: 315
 and the body, **13**: 263; **16**: 93, **19**: 761; **20**: 321; **22**: 452-53
 to the Buddhist, *see Buddhism*, denial of the self (soul)
 and the central being, **22**: 285
 as the central being, **19**: 898, 900, 907; *cf Central being*
 collective, *see Group-soul*
 concentrated on its own standpoint, **18**: 167-69, 171
 connections, inner contact between different souls, **22**: 461
 and Delight, **18** 220, 263-64
 different views of its earth experience, **19** 672-73
 discovery of and living in, **26** 96
 and the Divine Being, **18** 358, **19** 661-62
 the divine soul, *see Divine soul*
 double. desire-soul (life-soul, desire-mind) and psychic being (*or* psychic entity, the psychic), **13** 205, **18**: 220-24, 226*fn*, 263-64; **19** 718, **20**: 140-41, 164, 336, **21**: 622; **22** 288, 300, **23**: 547, **27**: 389-90, *cf. Desire-soul, Psychic being, Psychic entity*
 education and, **15** 27-28
 emergence (coming forward) of, **19** 809, 855-56, 894-95, 900, 930; **20**: 124, *see also Psychic emergence*
 ensoulment of the body, **18**: 185*fn*
 European conception, **22** 305
 experience of after leaving the body at death (internatal period of), **19**: 798-803; **22**: 433-43
 and the Force, **18** 215
 and freedom, **12**: 100-01; **16**: 140-45 *passim*
 and freedom, equality, brotherhood, **15**: 547
 group-soul, *see Group-soul*
 growth of, **18**: 223, 226, 610; **19**: 693-94, 815
 Heractius' "dry soul", **16**: 338-39
 the idea of its fall, **16**: 110-11; *cf. Man*, fall of
 ignored by collectivism, **15**: 196-97
 immediate transition to the psychic world at death, **22**: 438
 immortality of, **16**: 88; **19**: 745, 821
 an integer, does not disintegrate, **22**: 45
 and Karma, **16**: 131, 173-78 *passim*
 and Karma and consequence, **16**: 148-50
 liberation of, **18**: 40; **20**: 417-26
 and life, **21**: 321; **22**: 300

Soul (*cont*)

in man, animal life and sub-animal life,
16. 266, 268-72 *passim*
and manifestation, 19. 659-60, 792-823
passim
and the mind, 19: 854, 20: 322-23
and the Mother, 25. 79
nation-soul, *see* **Nation**, as a soul
and Nature, *see* **Self and Nature**
need of experience, 18: 193-94, 19. 809,
814-15
not the mental and the vital, 23. 547,
24. 1097, 1103
persistent identity of, 19. 738-39
and personality, 16. 149, 19: 745, 816-18
of a plant, 22: 292, 294
and the psychic being, 22. 267-68, 268-
69, 281, 283, 284, 290-95 *passim*, 301;
see also **Psychic being**, and the psychic
and the reason, 15: 98
and rebirth, 16: 107-12 *passim*, 120-21;
19: 742-64 *passim*
retains and assimilates the essence of its
past after death, 22. 433, 434, 453
single soul in humanity, 15: 540
and the Supreme, 16: 45, 178, 214
triple reality of, 13. 396-97; *see also*
Purusha, the three Purushas
true hearer and creator of poetry, 9. 10
and Truth, Good and Beauty, 18. 610;
19: 893, 901
in the two possible views of the universe,
12. 175
unity with other souls, 18: 579
use of the term "soul", 22. 288, 290, 386
voice of, 20. 145; 23: 548
See also **Psychic entity**, **Spark of the**
Divine; *cf.* **Psychic being**, **Purusha**
Soul evolution, 14: 101; 16. 102-03
and rebirth, 16: 86-87, 109-12 *passim*;
cf. **Evolution**, and rebirth*
the Tantra on, *see* **Tantra**, and the soul
cf. **Spiritual evolution***
Soul-force, 13: 39, 21. 712-13, 721
Soul-personality, 18. 539; 19. 759, 797,
893-96, 900
See also **Psychic being**
Soul-power, 14: 194; 21. 584-85

Soul-spark, *see* **Spark of the Divine**

Sound, 12. 187, 197, 198; 18. 80; 27: 233
and creation, 12. 170

Guna of, 10. 49, 27: 168

and intellectual sense, 9. 12

seed-sounds, 10: 48, 12. 171

and speech, 12: 169

subtle, *see* **Subtle sounds**

to the supramentalised ear, 21: 838

cf. **Hearing**, **Language**; **Word**

South Africa, 2. 33-34; 15: 311-12, 313,
314, 417, 549; 27. 463, 464

Transvaal Indians, 1: 132, 651, 753; 2:
301-03

South East Asia, 26: 416

Sovereign,

absolute, 15. 349; *see also* **Absolutism**²

legislative power the sign of, 15: 423

cf. **King**, **Monarchy**

Sovietism, 15. 516*fn*

Soviet Union, 15. 294*fn*, 317*fn*

See also **Russia**

Space, 17. 14, 18. 361, 564, 27. 333, 407
as an indeterminate, 18. 297-98

See also **Time and Space**; **Time**, **Space**
and Causality

Spain, 1: 526, 2. 169-70; 15: 264, 349,
381*fn*

Catalonian in, 15: 290-91

fall of monarchy, 15: 445

intervention of Fascist powers; Franco
regime, 15. 478*fn*

Islamic invasion, 16: 310

losses to the United States, 15: 508

and Napoleon, 17: 386

phase of foreign domination, 15: 289

role of monarchy in nation formation,
15: 356, 357

separate clan-life, 15. 348

and the struggle between Church and
State, 15. 353

Spark of the Divine (soul-spark), 15: 159;
20: 141; 22: 278, 280-81, 283, 295,
296, 300; 23: 1091

See also **Psychic entity**, **Soul**; *cf.* **Psychic**
being

Sparśa, 27: 335

See also **Contact**¹

- Sparta**, 1: 306; 15: 337, 338
 example of ethical culture, 15: 89-90
 Spartan society, 9: 382
 and the State idea, 15: 275
cf Greece¹
- Speech** (talking), 9: 270-71; 12: 160
 askesis of, as described in the Gita, 13: 473
 and Brahman, 12: 168, 171
 in the Brihadaranyaka Upanishad, 12: 405
 control of speech in Sadhana, 23: 639; 24: 1549-60
 the creative Word, and human speech, 12: 168-72 *passim*, 205; *see also* Word, creation by
 freedom of, *see* Free speech
 and the gods, 12: 160, 217
 intellectual knowledge and, 21: 801
 modern and early, 10: 562-67 *passim*
 one part of the being speaking to another, 23: 1020
 ordinary, 9: 12
 origins of Aryan speech, 10: 551-81; 27: 163-79, *cf.* Language, early history and origins
 poetic, *see* Poetic speech
 relation of human speech to sound in general, 12: 169
 and silence, 3: 366
 "Speech of our speech", 12: 168-72 *passim*
 the supramental Word, 17: 11; 21: 806-07
 talking about experiences, 23: 925-27; 24: 1764
 talking to another mentally, 22: 338
 Tantrik theory of speech, 9: 168, 270; 22: 374
 and true knowledge, 23: 653
 truth of, 23: 652; 24: 1553, 1558-60; 25: 274-76
 and the lower nature's dissimulation and falsity of speech, 24: 1308-09
 with the universal intelligence and will acting through one, 20: 388
 and vital interchange, 23: 835
See also Language*
- Spenser**, Edmund, 3: 108; 5: 343, 345, 9: 27, 65, 75-78, 80, 111, 402, 421, 521, 522, 27: 81-82
Faerie Queene, 9: 62, 75, 113, 361
- Spine**, 24: 1147, 1180
- Spinoza**, Benedictus de, 9: 381, 547; 16: 169
- Spirit**, 3: 362-65, 12: 73-74, 121, 158, 13: 548, 555, 16: 63, 240, 17: 8-9, 75, 18: 22, 19: 653, 760, 22: 278, 322, 23: 877; 27: 251
 absorption into, 19: 858
 accord of the forces of the being by, 19: 1045
 and action (creation), 16: 150-52
 behind idea and force and word, 24: 1262
 characteristic law of, 20: 16
 Cosmic, 23: 1079; 24: 1165, *see also* Cosmic Self
 downward eye of, 19: 714-15
 emergence of, 19: 705-06, 848-88 *passim*;
cf Spiritual evolution
 ensouling the evolution, 16: 112
 expression of, 9: 249-56 *passim*, 257-67 *passim*, 268-82 *passim*
 and form, *see* Form, and spirit
 and freedom, 16: 138-45 *passim*, *see also* Liberty (freedom)¹, spiritual
 and the gnostic being, 19: 971-98 *passim*
 growth in, 19: 1043, 1044-45
 growth of the power of, 9: 255-56
 and the individual and the universal, 16: 272-73; *see also* Individual, Universal, Transcendent*
 and the instruments, 19: 858-59; 27: 391
 and Karma, 16: 138, 139, 151, 168; 19: 808-10
 and Matter, *see* Spirit and Matter
 and Matter and Mind, 20: 24
 meaning, 13: 144
 and Mind, 19: 852-57; 22: 322
 and Mind, Life and Matter, 16: 236-37, 239-40, 18: 233-34; 27: 379, 381; *see also* Self, and mind, life and body (Matter)
 and Nature, *see* Self and Nature
 nature of, 15: 249
 new relation with the body, 19: 985-87

- Spiritual realisation** (*cont*)
- and mental realisation, **23**: 896
 - and poetry, **9**: 288
 - and Rasa, Bhoga, Ananda, **9**: 492
 - and sin and virtue, **18**: 627
 - two opposite forms of, **23**: 765
 - See also* Self-realisation, Spirit, realisation of, *cf* Realisation
- Spiritual reason**, *see* Supramental reason
- Spiritual transformation** (change), **18**: 227, **19**: 891, 910-17, 929-31, 955, **23**: 725; **24**: 1092-93, 1622
- and the individual and society, **15**: 231-33
 - and moral change, **23**: 574
 - not an easy thing, **23**: 625
 - and the psychic change, **24**: 1093-94
 - what Sri Aurobindo means by, **22**: 115-16
- See also* Spiritualisation
- Spiritual truth**, *see* Truth, spiritual
- Spiritual utility of art**, **17**: 248-50
- Spiritual view of existence**, **14**: 428
- Spiritual will**, **15**: 117, 227, **19**: 809
- and the will of man, **21**: 761-62; *cf.* Will, human, and the Divine Will
- Spiritual** *see* Suprarational ; *cf.* Gnostic
- Sports**,
- and the life of the Ashram, **16**: 9-10
 - national value, **16**: 1-4
 - and the perfection of the body, **16**: 11-12
 - and Sadhana, **26**: 502-10
 - sporting spirit, **16**: 2
- See also* Physical exercise
- Śraddhā**, *see* Shraddha
- Śrāddha**, **22**: 433
- Sri Aurobindo**¹, *general*,
- August 15, **26**: 1, 195; **27**: 433
 - and Avatarhood, **26**: 147-50 *passim*
 - correspondence with Sadhaks, **26**: 131, 179-84, 489
 - different forms of, **25**: 100
 - and doubt, **24**: 1638, 1662; **26**: 468
 - experience with astrology, **17**: 287-88
 - force of, *see* Sri Aurobindo's force
 - has no emanations, **25**: 109
 - inborn intelligence of, **26**: 222
 - influence of other poets on, **26**: 255, 264-65, 267
 - and Krishna, **26**: 136-37
 - life of struggle and battle, **26**: 153-54
 - light of, *see* Sri Aurobindo's light
 - literary style, method of writing, etc., **26**: 223-25, 226, 227-32 *passim*, 267, **29**: 727-816 *passim*
 - message of,
 - novelty, **22**: 69
 - three parts, **27**: 475
 - two main elements, **23**: 504
 - and the Mother, *see* Sri Aurobindo and the Mother
 - November 24, **26**: 136
 - opening of his vision to painting, **26**: 223, 225, 226-27
 - participation in his mission, **23**: 506
 - and passive resistance (and the gospel of Ahimsa), **26**: 17, 22, 35, 40-41
 - personal contact with, **26**: 495-96
 - and philosophy, **26**: 226, 374-76
 - retirement of, **26**: 188-90
 - Sadhana of, **26**: 459
 - drops, stops in, **26**: 158
 - early Sadhana in Pondicherry, **26**: 423-28
 - not done outside the laws of Nature, **26**: 146
 - on the level of the physical consciousness, **26**: 159, 160
 - and sports and physical exercise, **26**: 506
 - study of Bengali, **26**: 10-11
 - and Superman, **26**: 143
 - teaching and method of Sadhana, **26**: 95-97
 - this worldliness and otherworldliness in his life and yoga, **22**: 121-22
 - visions of [seen by others], **26**: 192-94
 - work of, **27**: 424, 433-34, 456-60
 - writings of,
 - misunderstanding of, **26**: 184, 378-79
 - mostly a statement of the Vedantic experience, **22**: 120
 - not meant equally for everybody, **23**: 859
 - public, and to Sadhaks, **22**: 222

Yoga of, *see* **Integral Yoga** [the Yoga of Sri Aurobindo]
Sri Aurobindo³, *biographical (arranged chronologically)*,
 birth [August 15, 1872], **26** 1
 at [Loretto Convent School] Darjeeling [1877-79], **26** 1
 taken to England [1879], **26** 1
 early life in England [1879-93], **26** 1-7
 at St. Paul's School, London [1884-90], **26** 1, 2
 at King's College, Cambridge [1890-92], **26** 2, 3
 "Indian Majlis", **26** 4, 10
 "Lotus and Dagger" Society, **26** 4
 Indian Civil Service examination (riding test) [November, 1892], **26** 3
 life in Baroda [1893-1906], **26** 9-20
 joins a secret society in Western India [1902-03], **26** 4, 23
 start of revolutionary work in Bengal, **26** 5, 14-16, 23-24
 start of Yoga [1904], **2** 7; **26** 19, 61, 68
 practice of *prāṇāyāma* [from 1904], **26** 19, 20, 50, 61, 64, 77
 in Indian politics [1906-10], **26** 21-39
 start of *Yugantar* [March, 1906], **26** 24
 Barisal Conference [April 14, 1906], **26** 27, 46
 editor of the *Bande Mataram* [1906-08], **26** 27-30, 42, 43, 44, 45, 59, 69
 Principal of the Bengal National College [1906-07], **26** 27, 43, 69
 resignation [August, 1907], **1** 805-06; **26** 43
 illness [late 1906], **26** 59
 Calcutta Congress [December, 1906], **26** 27, 42, 45
Bande Mataram Case [August-September, 1907], **1** 542-46, 547-49, 551-54; **26** 44
 comes forward as leader of the Nationalist Party [1907], **26** 26, 32
 Bengal Provincial Conference at Midnapore [December 7-9, 1907], **26** 32, 45
 Surat Congress [December, 1907], **26** 32, 46, 47-49

meeting with Vishnu Bhaskar Lele [January, 1908], **26** 20, 49, 50, 51, 58, 61, 64, 83, 279
 speech at Bombay. "The Present Situation" [January 19, 1908], **26** 49
 speeches [1908], **26** 32, 49
 arrested [May 2, 1908], **2** 3; **26** 33, 52
 Alipore Bomb Case Trial [1908-09], **2** 5-6, **26** 33, 34, 52-53
 in Alipore Jail [1908-09], **2** 3-5, 6-8; **26** 33, 34, 52, 53, 64, 67
 Uttarpara speech [May 30, 1909], **26** 34, 68, 81
 starts *Karmayogin* and *Dharma* [July and August, 1909], **26** 34
 Provincial Conference at Hooghly [September, 1909], **2** 316, **26** 32-33
 watched by C.I.D. spies [1909-10], **2** 366-68
 reason for leaving politics, **26** 55
 departure to Chandernagore [February, 1910], **2** 413, **26** 36, 54, 57, 60, 62-63, 70
 departure to Pondicherry [April 1, 1910], **26** 37, 57-58, 61, 71
 calls to return to Indian politics [1920], **26** 429-34
 early plans to take up external work [1922], **26** 435-39
 and World War II, **26** 38-40
 support of the Cripps' offer [March 31, 1942], **26** 39-40, 54*fn*, 399
Sri Aurobindo³, *experiences and realisations (arranged chronologically)*,
 early experiences, **26** 50, 75, 81
 first major experience: silence of mind —Nirvana—realisation of the silent Brahman or Self [January, 1909], **26** 64, 76, 81, 82, 85-86, 87, 101-02, 116, 155
 realisation of the cosmic consciousness [in Alipore Jail—spoken of at Uttarpara], **2** 4-7; **26** 64, 81; *cf.* **Sri Aurobindo**³, in Alipore Jail
 realisation and dwelling in Parabrahman [August 15, (1913?)], **27** 433
 descent of Krishna into the physical [November 24, 1926], **26** 136

Spirit (cont.)

original substance of, 23: 1072
as poetic essence, 9: 206
realisation of, 22: 105; *see also* **Self-realisation**, **Spiritual realisation**
secret seed of our divinity, 15: 219
and Self, 24: 1195
self-effectuation of, 16: 161
silent, and dynamic, 18: 336-37, *see also*
Brahman, active and passive*
and substance, 18: 241, 253
three characteristics, 27: 251-52
truth of the Spirit, *see* **Truth**, spiritual
and the universe, 16: 242; *see also* **God and the world***
See also **Atman**, **Sachchidananda**; **Self**, **Soul**, *cf.* **Divine**, the
Spirit and Matter, 12: 45-47; 16: 267, 18: 6-9, 17, 23, 25-26, 129, 146, 234-35, 240-45 *passim*, 19: 642, 785-86, 826, 986-87, 22: 223; 27: 208, 213, 216, 228-33 *passim*, 247, 251-55 *passim*, 393-95
considered as the only two planes of existence, 19: 766-67, 770-72
and Mind, 20: 24
Spirit communication, 3: 393-97 *passim*, 398-401 *passim*
cf. **Spiritism***
Spiritism, 22: 458-60, 485-86
cf. **Ghost**, **Poltergeist phenomena**, **Psychical phenomena**; **Seances**; **Spirit communication**; **Spiritualism**
"Spiritual", 22: 76
and "supramental", 22: 18
Spiritual age, 15: 173
advent and progress of, 15: 248-54
conditions for the coming of, 15: 232-45 *passim*
Spiritual aim in society, 15: 212-17
Spiritual being, 19: 731-32, 856, 914
call of, 19: 1021
evolution of, 19: 859-60, 1043; *cf.* **Spiritual evolution**
and the law of fragmentation, 15: 159
preparing for a human manifestation, 16: 111-12
and Transcendence, 19: 926

Spiritual change, *see* **Spiritual transformation**

Spiritual consciousness, 9: 541; 19: 633-34, 678, 22: 7, 316

and evolution, 22: 2-4, 7, *cf.* **Spiritual evolution***

man's awakening to, 19: 865-88 *passim*

stages of its development in the human body, 22: 212-13

See also **Higher consciousness***

Spiritual destiny, 22: 475

always stands and is never abolished, 23: 550

Spiritual determinates, 18: 315, 317

Spiritual evolution, 15: 118-19, 250; 16: 113, 115, 121-22, 150, 235, 237-39 *passim*, 271, 19: 667, 677-82 *passim*, 741, 824-47 *passim*, 848-88 *passim*, 911; 22: 8, 25-26, 47, 27: 209-15

conversion of the consciousness inevitable in, 22: 22

and Karma, 16: 212

the meaning of existence here, 22: 47

pace of, 19: 931-32

and rebirth, 19: 754-57, 793, 795-97, *cf.*

Evolution, and rebirth*

and the scientific theory of evolution, 19: 835-36

cf. **Evolution**, **Human evolution**; **Soul evolution**; **Spiritual being**, evolution of; **Spiritual consciousness**, and evolution

Spiritual existence, 12: 224

See also **Spiritual life**

Spiritual experience, 18: 275, 471; 19: 651-52, 860-62, 866, 878, 880-83, 908-14, 22: 188-89

and discrimination, 22: 192

and ego, 24: 1383, 1384

expression (relation, statement) of, 9: 11, 19: 887-88, 22: 181-84

use of metaphor, symbolism, 22: 179-80
feeling and vision the main forms of, 23: 878

generalisations based on, 22: 186

and Illusionism, 18: 469-71

permanence of, 22: 168-69

and the philosophy of the East and the West, 22: 159

- proof of, **22**: 185-86; *cf. below*: verification of, *cf. Subjective experience*, and objectivisation
- and the reasoning intellect, **22**: 181-84
- and self-knowledge, **16**: 107
- substantial, **23**: 900
- testing by the reason, **22**: 190-92
- and transformation, **22**: 18-19
- verification of, **19**: 650-51; *cf. above*: proof of; *cf. Subjective experience*, and objectivisation
- See also Experience*²; *cf. Ascent*², *Descent*²; *Realisation*; *Vision*
- Spiritual force**, **22**: 216-18
- alternations in the workings of, **21**: 736; *see also Force*, the, alternations etc
- concreteness of, **22**: 220, *see also Force*, the, concrete
- not limited to physical contact, **22**: 480*
- truth of, **22**: 221-22
- use of in curing illness, *see Illness*, and the Force
- See also Force*, the
- Spiritual freedom**, *see Liberty* (freedom)¹, spiritual
- Spiritual individual(ity)**, *see Individual*, true
- Spiritualisation**, **19**: 881, 935-37 *passim*, **20**: 268
- of mankind, **15**: 237-38
- meaning, **22**: 106
- and psychicisation, **24**: 1093
- See also Spiritual transformation*
- Spiritualised society**, **15**: 172, 239-45
- Spiritualism**, **22**: 203-04
- cf. Spiritism*
- Spirituality**, **17**: 234, 248, **19**: 856-57, 881, 890
- above the dualities, **23**: 552
- ancient and later, **19**: 841-42
- in Asia, **15**: 649
- comes by opening the mind, vital and physical to the Divine, **22**: 6
- and commercialism, **15**: 466
- in the East and the West, **16**: 326
- Indian, *see Indian spirituality*
- in the infrarational age of society, **15**: 174-79 *passim*
- intellectual idea of, **16**: 63
- the law of life, **15**: 169-70
- and life, **3**: 346, **14**: 404, 409, 426-30, **16**: 329-31
- and the lower nature of man, **15**: 215-16
- and the material man, **20**: 18-19
- meaning, **9**: 251, **14**: 65, 433, **15**: 247, **23**: 877
- practical, **17**: 324, 333-34
- and religion, **14**: 121-22, 420, 433, **15**: 167-70 *passim*, 248-50, 528
- and science, **15**: 214-15; **22**: 204-05
- subjective, and objectivised in life, **19**: 960, *cf. Subjective experience*, and objectivisation
- ultimate hope for the perfection of man, **15**: 171
- Spiritual knowledge**, **18**: 545-47, 552, 630-32; **19**: 886, 1024, **24**: 1262
- cf. Knowledge*, by identity
- Spiritual life** (higher than mental life; divine existence), **19**: 1018-20, 1066-67, **20**: 11-14, 16, 20-22, 198, **22**: 438, 27: 232
- collective (common), **19**: 885, 1060-62 *passim*; *cf. Gnostic collectivity*
- and family and social life, **23**: 870-71
- to give not to demand, the rule of, **22**: 138
- and ordinary life and religious life, **22**: 137-38
- and visions, **23**: 932
- See also Gnostic life*, *Spiritual existence*
- Spiritual man**, **19**: 721-22, 848-88 *passim*, 978, 981, 1019
- cf. Gnostic being*; *Person*
- Spiritual** (spiritualised) **mind**, **18**: 228-29, 318, **19**: 721, 722, 882, 885-86, 902, 910, 937; **22**: 324-25; **23**: 508
- Spiritual mind-range**, **18**: 277-78
- See also Gradations between Mind and Supermind*
- Spiritual Nature**, *see Supreme Nature*
- Spiritual philosophy**, **15**: 123-24, **19**: 860-62, 869, 877-80
- Spiritual poetry**, *see Poetry*, spiritual
- Spiritual realisation**, **22**: 94-95
- can be had on any plane, **22**: 19
- distinct, **18**: 385

Spiritual realisation (cont)

and mental realisation, 23 896

and poetry, 9 288

and Rasa, Bhoga, Ananda, 9 492

and sin and virtue, 18 627

two opposite forms of, 23: 765

See also Self-realisation, Spirit, realisation of, cf Realisation

Spiritual reason, see Supramental reason

Spiritual transformation (change), 18 227,

19 891, 910-17, 929-31, 955, 23: 725,

24 1092-93, 1622

and the individual and society, 15 231-33

and moral change, 23 574

not an easy thing, 23 625

and the psychic change, 24 1093-94

what Sri Aurobindo means by, 22 115-16

See also Spiritualisation

Spiritual truth, see Truth, spiritual

Spiritual utility of art, 17 248-50

Spiritual view of existence, 14 428

Spiritual will, 15: 117, 227; 19 809

and the will of man, 21: 761-62; *cf. Will, human, and the Divine Will*

Spiritual .see Suprarational .; cf. Gnostic

Sports,

and the life of the Ashram, 16 9-10

national value, 16 1-4

and the perfection of the body, 16: 11-12

and Sadhana, 26 502-10

sporting spirit, 16 2

See also Physical exercise

Śraddhā, see Shraddha

Śrāddha, 22: 433

Sri Aurobindo¹, general,

August 15, 26: 1, 195; 27: 433

and Avatarhood, 26 147-50 *passim*

correspondence with Sadhaks, 26: 131, 179-84, 489

different forms of, 25: 100

and doubt, 24 1638, 1662; 26: 468

experience with astrology, 17: 287-88

force of, *see Sri Aurobindo's force*

has no emanations, 25: 109

inborn intelligence of, 26: 222

influence of other poets on, 26 255, 264-65, 267

and Krishna, 26: 136-37

life of struggle and battle, 26 153-54

light of, *see Sri Aurobindo's light*

literary style, method of writing, etc, 26: 223-25, 226, 227-32 *passim*, 267, 29 727-816 *passim*

message of,

novelty, 22 69

three parts, 27: 475

two main elements, 23: 504

and the Mother, *see Sri Aurobindo and the Mother*

November 24, 26: 136

opening of his vision to painting, 26: 223, 225, 226-27

participation in his mission, 23 506

and passive resistance (and the gospel of Ahimsa), 26 17, 22, 35, 40-41

personal contact with, 26 495-96

and philosophy, 26: 226, 374-76

retirement of, 26 188-90

Sadhana of, 26 459

drops, stops in, 26 158

early Sadhana in Pondicherry, 26: 423-28

not done outside the laws of Nature, 26: 146

on the level of the physical consciousness, 26: 159, 160

and sports and physical exercise, 26: 506

study of Bengali, 26: 10-11

and Superman, 26 143

teaching and method of Sadhana, 26: 95-97

this worldliness and otherworldliness in his life and yoga, 22 121-22

visions of [seen by others], 26: 192-94

work of, 27: 424, 433-34, 456-60

writings of,

misunderstanding of, 26: 184, 378-79

mostly a statement of the Vedantic experience, 22: 120

not meant equally for everybody, 23: 859

public, and to Sadhaks, 22: 222

Yoga of, *see* **Integral Yoga** [the Yoga of Sri Aurobindo]
Sri Aurobindo², *biographical (arranged chronologically)*,
 birth [August 15, 1872], **26** 1
 at [Loretto Convent School] Darjeeling [1877-79], **26** 1
 taken to England [1879], **26**: 1
 early life in England [1879-93], **26** 1-7
 at St. Paul's School, London [1884-90], **26**: 1, 2
 at King's College, Cambridge [1890-92], **26**: 2, 3
 "Indian Majlis", **26**. 4, 10
 "Lotus and Dagger" Society, **26**. 4
 Indian Civil Service examination (riding test) [November, 1892], **26**. 3
 life in Baroda [1893-1906], **26** 9-20
 joins a secret society in Western India [1902-03], **26** 4, 23
 start of revolutionary work in Bengal, **26**: 5, 14-16, 23-24
 start of Yoga [1904], **2**: 7; **26**. 19, 61, 68
 practice of *prāṇāyāma* [from 1904], **26**: 19, 20, 50, 61, 64, 77
 in Indian politics [1906-10], **26**: 21-39
 start of *Yugantar* [March, 1906], **26**: 24
 Barisal Conference [April 14, 1906], **26**: 27, 46
 editor of the *Bande Mataram* [1906-08], **26**: 27-30, 42, 43, 44, 45, 59, 69
 Principal of the Bengal National College [1906-07], **26**: 27, 43, 69
 resignation [August, 1907], **1**: 805-06; **26**: 43
 illness [late 1906], **26**. 59
 Calcutta Congress [December, 1906], **26**: 27, 42, 45
Bande Mataram Case [August-September, 1907], **1**: 542-46, 547-49, 551-54; **26**: 44
 comes forward as leader of the Nationalist Party [1907], **26**: 26, 32
 Bengal Provincial Conference at Midnapore [December 7-9, 1907], **26**: 32, 45
 Surat Congress [December, 1907], **26**: 32, 46, 47-49

meeting with Vishnu Bhaskar Lele [January, 1908], **26**. 20, 49, 50, 51, 58, 61, 64, 83, 279
 speech at Bombay "The Present Situation" [January 19, 1908], **26** 49
 speeches [1908], **26**: 32, 49
 arrested [May 2, 1908], **2** 3, **26**: 33, 52
 Alipore Bomb Case Trial [1908-09], **2**: 5-6, **26**: 33, 34, 52-53
 in Alipore Jail [1908-09], **2** 3-5, 6-8; **26**: 33, 34, 52, 53, 64, 67
 Uttarpara speech [May 30, 1909], **26**: 34, 68, 81
 starts *Karmayogin* and *Dharma* [July and August, 1909], **26**: 34
 Provincial Conference at Hooghly [September, 1909], **2**: 316; **26**: 32-33
 watched by C.I.D. spies [1909-10], **2**: 366-68
 reason for leaving politics, **26**: 55
 departure to Chandernagore [February, 1910], **2**: 413; **26**. 36, 54, 57, 60, 62-63, 70
 departure to Pondicherry [April 1, 1910], **26**: 37, 57-58, 61, 71
 calls to return to Indian politics [1920], **26**: 429-34
 early plans to take up external work [1922], **26**: 435-39
 and World War II, **26**: 38-40
 support of the Cripps' offer [March 31, 1942], **26**: 39-40, 54*fn*, 399
Sri Aurobindo³, *experiences and realisations (arranged chronologically)*,
 early experiences, **26**: 50, 75, 81
 first major experience: silence of mind —Nirvana—realisation of the silent Brahman or Self [January, 1909], **26**: 64, 76, 81, 82, 85-86, 87, 101-02, 116, 155
 realisation of the cosmic consciousness [in Alipore Jail—spoken of at Uttarpara], **2**: 4-7; **26**. 64, 81; *cf.* **Sri Aurobindo**², in Alipore Jail
 realisation and dwelling in Parabrahman [August 15, (1913)], **27**: 433
 descent of Krishna into the physical [November 24, 1926], **26**: 136

Sri Aurobindo⁴, works,

- "Ahana", 9 400fn, 26· 276
Ahana and Other Poems, 22 207
Arya, 9 462, 511, 17 397-98, 399-402, 403-05, 22 48, 263, 26: 37, 164, 226, 368, 369; 27: 456-57, 474-75
 "Baji Prabhou", 26 12
Bande Mataram [newspaper], see Sri Aurobindo², editor of the *Bande Mataram*
Bande Mataram [translation of the song], 29 788
Bases of Yoga, 26 108fn
 "Bhavanī Mandū", 26 51
 "Bird of Fire", 5 578, 9 360, 363, 412, 531
Bulletin articles [*The Supramental Manifestation Upon Earth*], 26: 504, 505, 506-07
The Cloud Messenger (Meghaduta) [translation], 26 236, 27 91-92, 98-105 *passim*, 106
fragments of, 3 294; 27 103, 159
Collected Poems, 26· 237, 252, 255, 257
 "Descent", 26 252
The Doctrine of Passive Resistance, 26· 56
 "Envoi", 26 7
Essays on the Gita, 17· 402, 24: 1415; 26· 40-41, 176, 371
 "Flame-wind", 26: 252
The Future Poetry, 9· 303, 339, 354, 369, 542, 26 371
The Hero and the Nymph, see *Vikramorvasie*
 "Hic Jacet", 26: 6
The Human Cycle, see *The Psychology of Social Development*
 "Hymns of the Atris", 17: 397
The Ideal of Human Unity, 17 402
The Ideal of the Karmayogin, 26· 372
Ihon, 9: 400fn, 418-20; 26, 187
 "In Horis Aeternum", 5 581, 588, 9· 415
 "In the Moonlight", 22· 207, 26· 276
 Jhalakati speech, 2 45-48 *passim*
 "Jivanmukta", 5 581, 9 420, 435-36; 26: 252
 "Karakahini", 3 431

· Karmayogin,

- function and work, 2 11-15 *passim*
 ideal of, 2 16-21, 210
The Life Divine, 17 401, 22· , 26 99; 29 753, 792
 "The Life Heavens", 5 579-80, 22: 387-88, 26 275, 276
Lights on Yoga, 26 108fn, 369
Love and Death, 26 254, 256, 267, 270, 273-74, 276, 27 148-60 *passim*
 "Moon of Two Hemispheres", 5 588; 9: 363, 418
The Mother, 26 369, 371
 explanation of terms in, 22 381-84
New Lamps for Old, 26 10, 13, 23, 24-25
 "Nirvana", 9 363, 531, 29 735
 "An Open Letter to My Countrymen" ("last will and testament") [July 31, 1909], 26 35, 36, 53-54, 57, 62, 70
Perseus the Deliverer, 26: 254, 256
 "Premises of Astrology" (astrological writings), 26 66
 "The Present Situation" (Bombay speech), 1 715
The Psychology of Social Development [*The Human Cycle*], 17 402
The Riddle of This World, 22 32, 175-76, 26· 108
 "The Rishi", 26 256
 "Rose of God", 5· 588, 29· 728
Savitri, 9 309, 375, 404, 26 99, 187, 229, 230, 245, 246-50 *passim*, 258-63 *passim*, 265, 29: 727-816 *passim*
The Secret of the Veda, 10: 548; 11: 18; 17 402
 "Shiva", 5 578-79, 9: 434; 26: 275
Songs to Myrtilla, 26: 5, 12, 264
Songs of the Sea [translation], 26 252-53, 29 787
The Synthesis of Yoga, 17 402; 22: 262-63, 23· 575, 26 368-70
 "Thought the Paraclete", 5· 587, 24: 1155-56, 26 252, 274-75, 29: 797
 "To My Countrymen" ("second signed article") [December 25, 1909], 26: 36, 54
 "Trance", 5: 579, 9: 363, 412; 26 303-05

- "Trance of Waiting", 29 786
 "Transformation", 9 531, 29. 735
Urvastie, 26 256, 268fn
 "Vidula", 26 12
Vikramorvasie or *The Hero and the Nymph* [translation], 9. 433, 26. 235, 236, 253
 "A Vision of Science", 22 207
The Yoga and Its Objects, 22 64, 26: 372, 27 431, 434
Yogic Sadhan, 26 372-73
Sri Aurobindo and the Mother,
 as Avatars, 26 445-49
 difficulties of the path-finders, 26. 463-76
 helpers on the way, 26 479-513
 identity of their consciousness, 26. 455-60
 leaders of evolution, 26 445-51
Sri Aurobindo Ashram, *see* **Ashram**
Sri Aurobindo's force, 26 201-02, 458
 not miraculous, 26 201
 use of, 26 196
Sri Aurobindo's light, 23 960-61, 979, 983-84, 26 190-92, 456
 condition for receiving in the mind, 26: 192
Sriharsha, 3. 265
Srikrishna, *see* **Krishna**
Srṣṭi, 12. 101; 16. 354, 27. 209
See also **Creation**, Indian conception
Sruti (Shruti, *śruti*), 10. 8, 59, 61, 91, 11. 1, 16; 12: 59, 447, 14: 270; 27. 369
Stability, 12. 1, 6-7
 and Change, 12: 79
 and Movement (motion), 18. 73-74, 78-79, 27 244
cf. **Movement, One and the Many**
Standardisation,
 and the gnostic being, 19. 1000, 1002, 1007, 1010, 1032, 1067
cf. **Regimentation, Uniformity**
Standards of conduct, *see* **Conduct**, standards of
State, the, 15. 17, 42, 51, 152, 195-200 *passim*, 278-84 *passim*, 432-33, 19: 1048, 1050, 1056
 in ancient times, 15: 281 *fn*
 Church and, 15. 353-55, 357-58
 and communism, 15. 190
 history of the growth of, 15 440
 ideal of, 3 18
 ideal of the perfectly organized State, 15. 325-27
 and the individual, 15 42, 45, 196, 197, 199-200, 273, 274-76, 278-84, 486, 606
 principle of, 15. 482
 and socialism, 15. 438, 482
 socialistic, central defect, 15. 199
 and war, 15 43
 World-State, *see* **World-State**
State idea, 15 274-77, 300, 443, 511
 and the human idea, 15. 273
 inadequacy of, 15. 278-84
 inherent defect of, 15 200
 and liberty, 15 387
State socialism, 15 362, 380, 474, 569, 599
Stead, W T, 3 393-97, 398-401
Staharyam, 27 361
Stillness, 3 366-68 *passim*, 19 855; 23. 643, 24. 1196, 1218
 descent of, 22 179; 24. 1197
 of mind, 18 120-21, 469, 20 309-10, 22: 180-81, *see also* **Mental silence**
See also **Silence**
Stoics, the, 14. 57, 99; 16 366, 368, 369, 370
Stoic system, 15. 91, 19. 879
Strength, 23 530; 27. 265
 and the All-Strength, 24 1506-07
 defined, 24 1204
 descent of, 23 659, 24. 1192
 egoless, 24: 1396
 and Grace, 23 611
 physical, and yogic, 23: 701
 spiritual, and rajasic vehemence, 26. 197
 three elements of moral strength, 17: 346
 and weakness, 16 357
Strife, 13. 40, 44; 18 197, 27 384
 Heraclitus on, 16. 344, 356, 367, *see also* **War**, Heraclitus on
 of the members (mind, life and body), *see* **War of the members**
 and the progress towards harmony, 15 272
 and reason and Love, 16: 371
cf. **Force**², **War**

- Study**, and **Sadhana**, 9: 511-12; 24: 1272-85 *passim*
- Subconscious** (subconscious), the, 16: 229; 18: 59, 65, 212, 422-24, 544, 556-60 *passim*, 19: 733-35; 22: 353-64; 23: 898; 24: 1593-1609; 27: 406
and the body consciousness, 24: 1445
as described in the Veda, 10: 101, 296-97
dreams of, *see Subconscious dreams*
and the environmental consciousness, 22: 314
in the gnostic being, 19: 985
habits etc. rising up from, 18: 305, 423; 19: 943; 22: 353, 24: 1597-1604 *passim*
and illness, 24: 1564, 1570
no centre for, 22: 377
not carried by the soul from one life to another, 22: 454
and the return of things rejected from the nature, 22: 356, 357, 359, 361; 23: 898-99, 1001-02; 24: 1322-23, 1490, 1603, 1712, 1761; *cf. Subconscious dreams*, and the recurrence etc.
seat of, 22: 357
and (the) "subliminal", 18: 223, 223*fn*, 557; 22: 353, 354; 24: 1606
and the superconscious, 10: 306; 22: 356; 24: 1597, 1609
transformation of, 24: 1593-1609
universal forces act through, 23: 1088
- Subconscious (subconscious) dreams**, 9: 341, 447-48; 18: 421-25 *passim*, 23: 1023-24; 24: 1486, 1487, 1496, 1497, 1500, 1597; 26: 362
and the recurrence of rejected (habitual) movements, 18: 423, 22: 356, 359, 361; 23: 1001-02; 24: 1322-23, 1490-91, 1658, 1712, 1761; *cf. Subconscious*, the, and the return etc.
- Subconscious (subconscious) mind**, 12: 192-93; 18: 85, 86, 173-74, 182-84
- Subconscious being**, 20: 171
- Subjective age**, 15: 19, 37, 210
business of, 15: 64-65
coming of, 15: 24-28
and the evolution of spirituality and a spiritualised society, 15: 171-73
may stop short of spirituality, 15: 234
most fruitful periods of human development, 15: 56
signals that are precursors of, 15: 233-34
- Subjective experience**, 23: 892-94
and objectivisation, 19: 772-73; 23: 892-95 *passim*, *cf. Spiritual experience*, proof of; **Spiritual experience**, verification of, **Spirituality**, subjective, and objectivised in life; **Subjectivity**, and objectivity
- Subjectivism**, 15: 51-55
emergence of in the nation, 15: 32-34
German, 15: 41-46
Germany's turn to, 15: 34-36
mental and psychic, 15: 236-37
and objectivism, 15: 50
true and false, 15: 37-47
of the vital self, 15: 235-36
- Subjectivity**,
of ideas about life, 15: 598
in literature, 9: 103-10, *cf. Objectivity*, in art and poetry
and objectivity, 12: 102; 19: 645, 647-49
and the supraphysical, 19: 650-52 *passim*, 773-76 *passim*
cf. Sense evidence; **Subjective experience**, and objectivisation
in the view and sense of existence, 9: 178
- Subliminal**, the, 18: 220, 221, 223, 560-61; 19: 735-36
action of the higher planes in the subliminal, 19: 802, 921-22
can do things the physical cannot, 23: 1031
and the cosmic consciousness, 18: 541-42, 544
in early man, 19: 866
a greater dream-builder, 18: 424-25
knowledge and ignorance in, 18: 535, 539; 19: 909
science of, 19: 877; *see also Occultism*
and the subconscious (subconscious), 18: 223, 223*fn*, 557, 22: 353, 354; 24: 1606
and Time, 18: 562
- Subliminal being**, *see Inner being*; **Subliminal self**

- Subliminal consciousness**, 12: 193-94; 18: 212, 452, 452*fn*, 613; 19: 773, 20: 171 and surface consciousness, 19: 967-68
See also Inner consciousness
- Subliminal mind**, 16: 263, 18: 63, 85, 220, 308; 19: 720-21
See also Inner mind
- Subliminal nature**, 19: 904
- Subliminal self**, 16: 261, 262; 18: 86, 425-26, 549, 557-58, 559-60, 563, 19: 790-91; 21: 608, 861, 24: 1606; 27: 406-07 and the surface self, 19: 967-68; *see also* Inner being and outer being
See also Dream self*; Inner being; Psychological consciousness
- Subliminal** *see* Inner
- Submission**¹, 23: 586
of the individual to the divine Will, 12: 133
See also Surrender
- Submission**² / *resignation* / *nati*, 13: 181, 197, 199, 20: 214, 339; 21: 685-86, 691; 27: 269, 270, 357
cf. Equality¹, religious
- Submind**, 22: 364
- Substance**, 18: 235-39 *passim*, 240-41, 268, 304; 23: 1072; 24: 1198; 27: 391
ascending series of, 18: 250-61; 27: 395, 396
of the being, 19: 938-39
conscious, 21: 838
and energy, 27: 246, 253
of mind, *see* Mind, substance of
of nescience and of the Spirit, 19: 960-62
original, 16: 233-34
ancient Greek and Indian conception, 16: 342-43, 352-53, *cf.* Element; *Pra-dhana*
physical, subtler degrees of, 17: 15-16;
see also Subtle matter
pure, 18: 236, 238, 241; 27: 393
subtle, 18: 260; 19: 775
- Subtle body**, 12: 450; 18: 220, 259-60; 19: 749, 797; 20: 12, 435; 21: 668; 23: 1018; 26: 497; 27: 217
and survival between births, 19: 822
- Subtle force**, willed use of, 22: 220
- Subtle matter**, 12: 4*fn*, 10, 16: 32; 27: 216, 231-32
See also Substance, physical, subtler degrees of
- Subtle physical**, the, 22: 255
See also Physical plane, subtle layers of
- Subtle physical consciousness**, 23: 741
- Subtle physical object**, 23: 949-50
- Subtle properties of Energy and Matter**, 13: 66
See also Tanmatras
- Subtle senses**, *see* Senses, inner
- Subtle smell** (scent), 23: 952, 953; 24: 1123, 1125, 1199
cf. Sense, inner
- Subtle sounds**, heard in Sadhana, 12: 405; 23: 952-53, 960, 1083, 24: 1134, 1181
- Subtle worlds**, 23: 1029
Sudhā, 24: 1125
- Sudra** (Shudra), 1: 537; 2: 11, 12, 13; 13: 504-05; 14: 111, 348; 15: 117, 340
in the caste system, 13: 493
in the economic period of caste, 15: 8
and the image in the Purushasukta, 15: 5
in Indian civil life, 14: 349, 350
qualities of, 17: 211
Swabhava and Dharma of, 21: 718-20;
cf. Shūdrashakti
and the twice-born, 14: 143
in the typical stage of society, 15: 7
work of, 13: 492, 498
cf. Caste; Four orders
- Suffering**, 12: 110, 518; 16: 87, 151; 18: 95, 172, 401-11 *passim*, 24: 1566, 1616-17, 1636-37
causes and cessation of, 22: 441
and good and evil, 16: 167, 203
Gospel of spiritual suffering, 24: 1631
and insensibility, 19: 988-89
responsibility for, 22: 501
something in the vital which likes suffering, 24: 1354, 1356, 1357
cf. Evil; Pain
- Sufi poetry**, 9: 114; 14: 17, 264; 17: 306, 307
- Sufism**, 14: 270
cf. Mahomedan yoga
- Suicide**, 12: 20; 24: 1699-1700

- Sukham**, 21 694, 27 358
cf. **Happiness**
Sunlit path, 23 790, 24 1358-59, 1362, 1610, 1617, 1621-22, 1631, 1633
Superconscious (superconscious), the, 11 24, 13 467; 18: 65, 344, 427, 478, 561, 562, 19: 736, 20: 171-72, 24 1597; 27 406
 contact with, 19 912
 descent of the powers of, 19 921, *see also* **Descent**²
 and the Inconscience, 18: 318-19, 19: 1013-14, 1017, 1035
 and the subconscious, 10 306, 22 356; 24: 1597, 1609
Superconscious existence, 12 206
Superman (supermanhood), 13 129, 15 174; 16 275-81, 369, 17 7-8, 65, 74-76, 95, 18 44, 269, 19 825, 1067-68, 20 84, 22 474, 27 380, 381
 consciousness of, 9: 382
 infraspirtual, 19: 1021
 Nietzsche's conception of, *see* **Nietzsche**, conception of superman(hood)
 not the object of the Integral (supramental) Yoga to become a superman, 20 266, 23 503, 504
 Sri Aurobindo and, 26: 143
 supernormal to our present nature, 15: 219*fn*
 to want to be a Superman a mistake, 25: 130
cf. **Gnostic being**; **Life**, superhuman
Supermind, 9 383-84, 12 171, 16 41-42, 65, 73; 17 7, 31, 73, 401, 18 122-31, 132-41, 143, 144, 211, 262-69 *passim*, 19 1017; 20 242, 266, 405, 21 756-68, 779-80, 810; 22 7, 19, 64, 250-51; 24 1222-29 *passim*, 26 415-16, 27: 397, 398
 action of, 9: 491; 19 917-18
 apprehending consciousness of, 18 140-41, 146-47, 237, *see also* **Truth-Consciousness**, apprehending, *cf.* **Prajnana**
 comprehensive, 18 136-37, 138-39
 descent of, *see* **Supramental descent**
 differentiation by, 18 128-29, 131
 in a divine being (god), and in an individual (man), 21: 769
 essential character of, 16 70
 evolutionary appearance of, 18 269, 19: 663-64, 966-71 *passim*, *cf.* **Evolution**, and the descent of Supermind
 evolutionary aspect and significance, 16 63-64
 gradations of, 21 768, 781-94
 greater, 21 792-93
 and harmony, 18 131, 135; 19: 969-71; 27 388
 and the ideative mind, 21 813-14
 and the Inconscience, 19 705, 962
 Interpretative, Representative, Imperative, 17 26
 involved, 18: 135-36, 175; 19 921
 knowledge of, *see* **Supramental knowledge**
 and the life divine, 16 41-49
 and manifestation, 18 289; 19 663-64, 966-67
 and mastery of life, 27 390
 meaning, 22 257
 mental description of, 18 123, 19: 920-21, 964-66, 22 259-60
 and Mind, *see* **Mind**, and Supermind
 and the Mind of Light, 16 67, 70-72
 nature of, 16 42, 21 757-68, 769
 necessity of, 16 62; 18 143
 objections to the notion of its manifestation, 19 827-31 *passim*
 and objects, 18 237
 and the outer nature, 18 230
 and Overmind, 18 278-79, 22: 19-20, 241, 250, 257-58, 260, 263, 23 1082; 24 1159, 1162-63; 26 369-70
 and the poetic word, 9 279-80
 and rebirth, 19: 763
 representative, 17: 26, 21 797
 rising to, and the descent of, 23: 509
 and Sachchidananda, 18 125, 320; 22 239-41
 self-awareness and self-determination, 18: 312-14
 and self-knowledge, 18 130, 144
 the seven Suns of, 17: 27
 spirit in which it is sought by Sri Aurobindo, 26: 143-44
 and the superman, 17: 76

- the term "Supermind", 18 123-24, 26 110, *see also* "Supramental"
- and Time and Space, 18 135
- triple status of, 18 145-49, 19 971
- unity in diversity, 18 214, 215, 19 971
- the Veda (and the Upanishad) and the Supermind (supramental planes etc.), 18 124-25, 267, 22 69, 102-03, 26 112
- and the Yoga of works, 20 265-70
- See also* Gnosis, Knowledge-Will, Mahas; Mind, and Supermind; Supramental, the, Truth-Consciousness; Vijnana, *cf* Real-Idea, Ritam, Truth-plane
- Supernatural**, the, 19 874-75
- Supernature**, 18 354, 632, 19 698-99, 921, 972, 998, 1033-34, 1036
- and the individual, 19 926
- power and, 19 1043
- rule of, 19 928, 929
- values in, 19 1064
- cf* Conscious Force, The Mother, Nature, Supreme Nature
- Super** *see also* Supra
- Superstition**, 22 226-29
- Suppression**,
- and food, 24 1465, 1470
- and rejection, 24 1398, 1401-02
- and self-control, 24 1402
- of the sex-impulse, 24 1511
- See also* Nigraha
- Supracosmic**, the,
- and the supramental, 22 242
- Supracosmic theory of existence**, 19 667-69, 675-76
- Supracosmic**, *see also* Transcendent
- Supra-Intelligence**, 27 218, 239
- evolution of, 27 226-27
- See also* Buddhi
- "Supramental"**,
- and "spiritual", 22 18-19
- use of the word by Sri Aurobindo and by others, 26 110
- See also* Supermind, the term "Supermind"
- Supramental**, the, 22 13, 24 1222-29 *passim*, 26 162-63
- as all-knowledge, 22 19
- basis absolute calm, 22 91
- certitude of its advent, 26 167; *cf.*
- Supramental descent**, inevitable*
- and the higher consciousness, 24 1159
- not cold, hard, rock-like, 24 1631
- not something grand, aloof, cold and austere, 22 90-91
- and the supracosmic, 22 242
- and the Truth, 26 117
- what Sri Aurobindo means by, 22 242-43
- See also* Supermind*
- Supramental being**, 18 155, 249-50; 19 918
- See also* Gnostic being
- Supramental (race of) beings**, 19 971; 22 10
- Supramental consciousness**, 10 61, 12 182, 21 850, 22 81
- descent of upon earth, 22 101, *see also*
- Supramental descent**
- establishment first in individuals, 22 15
- four powers of, 21 831-33
- not a fixed quantity, 16 23
- and Time, 21 854, *cf* Eternity, tuple status
- unification the basis of, 22 81
- See also* Truth-Consciousness
- Supramental creation**, 22 18, 81, 24 1313-14
- See also* Creation, gnostic
- Supramental descent** (descent of the Supermind), 16 43, 62, 17 72, 19 954, 966-67, 22 15, 101, 26 470-71
- and the conception of the Kingdom of Heaven, 22 133
- and difficulties, 25 325
- and the divine life, 16 43, 47-48
- and the earth-life, 22 15, 26 145-46
- and evolution, 16 50-59 *passim*, 60-66 *passim*, 19 954, 967-71; 22 1-35 *passim*, *cf.* Evolution, in the Knowledge, Evolution, necessary evolution of Supermind; Evolution, raised etc.
- and humanity, 16 49, 50-59, 60, 65, 67
- and immortality, 24 1232-33
- inevitable, 22 8; 26 469; *cf.* Evolution, necessary evolution of Supermind; Supramental, the, certitude of its

- Supramental descent** (*cont*)
 advent, **Supramental transformation**,
 decreed and inevitable
 and the Mother's manifestation, **25**.
 48-49
 necessary for complete transformation,
24. 1126
 need not bring about catastrophic up-
 heavals, **22**. 33
 and the physical, **24**: 1226-39 *passim*
 and the psychic opening, **23**. 1051
 resistance to, **26**. 471-72
 and vital descent, **22**: 6-7
cf. **Supramental principle**, establishment
 of
- Supramental evolution**, *see* **Supramental**
descent, and evolution
- Supramental Force** (supramental Con-
 sciousness-Force), **19**: 705, 922, 927,
 931, 962-63, **22**: 218, 219
- Supramental intelligence**, **21**: 832
- Supramentalisation**, **21**: 789; **22**: 10-11, 94,
23: 509; **24**: 1227, 1228
 conditions for, **26**: 144-45
 and immortality, **24**: 1229, 1232-33
cf. **Supramental transformation**
- Supramental knowledge** (knowledge of
 the Supermind), **16**: 41-42, 44-45, **21**:
 769, 801-09 *passim*
 and knowledge of Mind, **16**: 70; **21**: 757-
 61, 801, 807
- Supramental life**, *see* **Gnostic life**
- Supramental love**, **20**. 158-59
- Supramental nature**, **19**: 965-66
- Supramental principle**, **20**. 454
 establishment of, **19**: 963; **22**: 10, 11, 15;
cf. **Supramental descent**
 and the life of the Ignorance, **19**. 1064
- Supramental realisation**,
 and spiritual realisation, **22**: 95
- Supramental** (*or* divine, *or* spiritual) **reason**,
21: 782-83, 787-92, 824
- Supramental sense**, **16**: 42; **21**: 824, 831,
 832-36 *passim*, 852
cf. **Sense**, supramentalisation etc.
- Supramental Shakti**, **18**: 357, **21**: 736, 856
See also **Mahashakti**, supramental
- Supramental substance**, **18**: 261; **27**: 396
- Supramental thought**, **17**. 11-12, **21** 802,
 804-06, 807-09, 824-25, 829
 action of corresponding to that of the
 habitual mentality, **21**: 816-17
 creative or pragmatic, **21**: 814-16
 and mental (intellectual) thought, **21**:
 805, 807, 813
- Supramental transformation** (change), **18**:
 229; **19**. 891, 917-37 *passim*, 955, 962-
 63, 982; **22**: 19, **24**. 1093, 1222-39
passim
 and death, **24**: 1231
 decreed and inevitable, **25**. 40; *cf.* **Supra-**
mental descent, inevitable*
 elements of, **22**. 8
 main conditions of preparation for, **23**:
 554-55
 and the overmind descent, **24**: 1160
 results of, **22**. 91
 and silence of mind, **23**: 695-96
 and spiritual-mental transformation, **22**:
 95
 ultimate stage (state of siddhi), **20**: 267;
22: 21
See also **Gnostic change**; **Transformation**
- Supramental Truth**, **23**: 526
- Supramental vision** (sight), **17**: 35; **21**: 802-
 03
cf. **Vision**, supramentalised
- Supramental will**, **16**. 42; **21**: 763, 801
- Supramental word**, **17**: 11; **21**. 806-07
- Supramental world(s)**, **19**: 781, 786; **20**:
 436, 466, **25**: 22
cf. **Gnostic world**
- Supramental Yoga**, **17**: 70-73
See also **Integral Yoga**
- Supraphysical**, the, **19**: 650-52, 774-77
passim
 and objectivity, **19**: 648, 772-74; *cf.* **Sense**
 evidence
 and occultism, **19**: 874-77
cf. **Occultism**
- Supraphysical beings**, **19**: 775-76
See also **Beings**
- Supraphysical phenomena**, **18**: 10-11, 18-19
cf. **Psychical phenomena**
- Suprarational**, the,
 marks of in life, **15**: 155-56

- turned at its heights to the Absolute,
15. 118-19
- Suprarational age**, 15: 173
- Supraterrestrial theory of existence**, 19:
671-75, 679
- Supra** . *see also* **Super**
- Supreme**, the,
static and dynamic sides, 22: 39; *see also*
Brahman, active and passive*
- Supreme (divine, spiritual) Nature**, 12: 219;
13. 131-32, 255-57, 397, 562; 20. 419
founded on equality, 21: 671-72
and the Jiva, 13: 257, 265-66
See also **Prakriti**, **Supreme**; *cf.* **Nature**,
higher and lower, **Supernature**
- Surdas**, 3: 214; 14: 319
- Surface being**, 18: 223, 509-10; 19. 692,
735, 896-97; 22. 358, 27 406
direct contact with the Reality, 19: 900-
04
See also **Outer being**, **Surface self**, *cf.*
Waking self
- Surface consciousness**, 18: 104-05, 511-23
passim, 532-34 *passim*, 554-65 *passim*,
611-19, 621; 19: 697, 1029
and the inner consciousness, 23: 1003;
see also **Inner consciousness**, and outer
consciousness
and knowledge, 18: 529-32, 540-41
and the psyche, 18. 893-94
and the subliminal consciousness, 19:
967-68
See also **Outer consciousness**; *cf.* **Ego**,
Waking State
- Surface existence**, 16: 259; 19: 1020-21
- Surface knowledge (cognition)**, 18: 524-
31 *passim*, 540-41, 612-13
- Surface mind**, 9: 241; 18: 537-38, 540-41,
562; 19. 643
- Surface nature**, 17: 21
- Surface personality**, 18: 533-34; 19: 802-03
- Surface self**, 18: 562, 19: 959
and the subliminal self, 19: 967-68
See also **Surface being***
- Surface... see Outer...; cf. Waking ..**
- Surrender (self-surrender)**, 12: 219; 13.
199, 318-19; 15: 122, 16: 413; 17:
71, 72; 18: 356, 358, 696; 19: 922,
928-29; 20: 53, 54, 124, 193, 215-16,
21. 720, 738, 739, 22 41-42, 70, 72,
23: 581, 585-603, 671, 908-09, 24
1169, 25 7
absolute, 23: 592
of actions, 13: 443-44, 16 419-22
active and passive, 23: 591
and *ātmañāna*, 23: 598
central, 23. 600, 603
and complete surrender, 24 1621
of the central being, 24. 1100
central secret of the Gita, 20. 87
chief enemies of, 16: 422
chief mainstay of the Sadhaka, 21: 695
complete, 23. 591-92, 600; 24 1621
and concealment, 23: 598, 622-23
conscious, 23: 595
to the Divine, not to the psychic being,
23: 575
to the divine Will, 12. 132-33
essence of, 23: 597
and freedom, 23: 598
to the Guru, 23: 614, 615
in the higher mind experience and in the
psychic, 23: 599
to the Impersonal, 23: 613
inner and outer, 23: 587
inner and outer obstacles to, 23 600
to the Ishwara, 19: 907
by love, and by the mind and will, 22: 192
and love (and bhakti), 22. 192-93, 23:
598-99
meaning, 22: 193, 23: 585, 586, 603
the method (main power, principle) of
the Integral Yoga, 20. 41, 21. 586-87,
23: 525
to the Mother, 25: 129-35 *passim*
must be total and seize all parts of the
being, 25: 2
of the nature, and of the self, 24. 1692
not inert passivity, 25: 4
and obedience, 25. 273
and opening, 23: 603
the path of, 18: 109
and personal effort, 20. 80; 23 525, 588-
96 *passim*; 25. 8; *cf. below.* and
Tapasya
and the psychic being, 24: 1101

Surrender (*cont*)

psychic surrender in the physical, **23**: 602
and rejection of difficulties, **25**: 350
and the stages of the Integral Yoga, **20**:
79-81
and the sunlit path, **24**: 1621-22
tamasic, **24**: 1644, 1715; **25**: 8, 135
and Tapasya, **23**: 595-96, 612, **25**: 392;
cf. above. and personal effort
of the unillumined mind, and of the vital,
24: 1103
unreserved, of the inner and outer being,
25: 37
of the vital, **23**: 600-01
the vital's resistance to, **25**: 131
and the witness attitude, **23**: 1007
See also *Ātmasamarpana*; Self-giving,
Submission¹, *cf.* Dharma, abandon-
ment of all Dharmas
Surya (*sūrya*), **10**: 4, 68, 276-80 *passim*,
421-29; **11**: 31; **14**: 144
in the Isha Upanishad, **10**: 5; **12**: 67*fn*,
120-27 *passim*, 128, 130; **14**: 275
outwardly and inwardly, **11**: 466
and Swar, **10**: 142, 143
See also *Surya Savitri*; Vedic symbols,
Sun
Surya (*sūryā*), **15**: 4
and the Ashwins, **10**: 78, 80, 316
Surya Savitri, **10**: 276-80, 289, 290, 293, 428
Sushupti (*susupti*), **20**: 499, 504-05; **22**: 251
and the supermind, **24**: 1222
See also Sleep State
Sutras, **14**: 283
Svabhāva, *see* Swabhava
Svabhāva-mayatam karma, **3**: 380; **13**: 391,
478, 493, 497; **15**: 606
cf. Dharma, according to the Gita
Svadharmā, *see* Swadharmā
Svapna, *see* Dream-State
Svapna-samādhi, *see* Samadhi, dream-state
of
Svar, *see* Swar
Svayambhū, *see* Swayambhu
Swabhava (*svabhāva*), **3**: 380; **12**: 3; **13**:
259, 261, 263, 266, 278, 279, 294, 502-
03, 573; **14**: 165; **27**: 209

of the species and of the individual, **16**:
174

Swadeshi, *see* Indian National Movement,
Swadeshi

Swadharmā (*svadharmā*), **13**: 59, 491-92,
502, 573; **14**: 32, 341, 391; **27**: 209
general and individual, **16**: 174

Swar (*svar*), **10**: 68, 104, 138, 142-45, 159,
169, 171, 171*fn*, 194, 215, 222, 234,
274, 275, 422, 443, **11**: 17, 23, **12**: 404,
22: 102

and Surya, **10**: 142, 143

and *svanara*, **10**: 404*fn*, 472*fn*

Swaraj, *see* Indian National Movement,
Swaraj

Swargaloka, **12**: 226

Swarloka, **12**: 123, 226

Swayambhu (*svayambhū*), **12**: 102, 508

Sweden,

and Norway, **15**: 308, 412

Swinburne, Algernon Charles, **3**: 71, **9**: 74,
132, 133, 138, 142, 161, 163, 223-24,
301, 308, 392, 393, 413, 510, 522, **27**:
93

influence on Sri Aurobindo, **26**: 255, 265
works:

Atalanta in Calydon, **9**: 72, 142, 396, **26**:
265

"Dolores", **9**: 395, **26**: 265

"Garden of Proserpine", **26**: 265

"Hertha", **26**: 265

"Sapphics", **5**: 345, **9**: 420

Switzerland, **15**: 417, 419, 498

and language, **15**: 480

unity of, **15**: 410

Symbol(s), **18**: 427-29

all things as, **19**: 645-46

conventional symbols, Life-symbols, sym-
bols having inherent appositeness,
mental symbols, **23**: 954

definition, **23**: 954

dynamic and representative, **23**: 948

mystic, **9**: 359-60

and reality, **20**: 486

in religion, **19**: 870

in the statement of spiritual experience,
22: 179, 180

- usual symbols seen in sadhana, **23** 955
of various kinds, **9**: 355
Vedic, *see* **Vedic symbols**
in worship, **20**: 153-54
specific symbols:
aeroplane, **23** 985
arrow, **23**: 960
Ashwattha, **23**: 970
ass, **23**: 972-73
baby, **23** 981
bats, **23** 985-86
beautiful place, **24**: 1124
being dead, **23**: 986
bird, **23**: 970, 979, 987, 988; *cf.* **Vedic symbols**, bird
boar, **23**: 974
boat, **23**: 969, 987
book, **23**: 982
bow, **23**: 984
bridge, **24**: 1125
buffalo, **23**: 974
building, **23**: 983
bull, **23**: 973; *cf.* **Vedic symbols**, bull
burning, **23**: 986
butterfly, **23**: 988
calf, **23**: 971, 972
Chakra, **23**: 983
 turning, **24**: 1116, *see also below*: disc,
 revolving
 see also below: wheel
child, **23**: 980, 981
clouds, **23**: 969, 986
cobra, **25**: 93; *see also below*: snake
conch, **23**: 982
cow, **23**: 954, 971, 972; **24**: 1210; *see also*
 Vedic symbols, cow
crane, **23**: 980
cross, **17**: 99; **23**: 983
crown, **23**: 982
dawn, **23**: 968; *cf.* **Vedic god(head)s**,
 specific, Usha (Dawn)
Death's Head, **22**: 390
deer, **23**: 974
diamond, **23**: 957, 962, 1015; **25**: 86
disc, revolving, **23**: 983; *see also above*:
 Chakra, turning
dog, **23**: 974, 986
dove, **23**: 979
dragon, **23**: 1078
duck, **23**: 979
ears, **23**: 982
earth, **23**: 970; **24**: 1124
elephant, **23**: 973, 987
ether (or etheric space), **23** 954, 966-67
fire, **23**: 976, 987; **24**: 1124, 1414, *cf.*
 Fire¹
fish, **23** 969, 975
flames, **24**: 1206
flesh, **23**: 985
flies, **23**: 975
flower(s), **23**: 955, 968, 970, 987
 rain of, **24**: 1123
flute, **23**: 980, 981
flying, **23**: 985
footpath, **25**: 242
frog, **23**: 975
fruits, **23**: 971
garland, **24**: 1124
goat, **23**: 974
goose, **23**: 979
hand, the Mother's, **23**: 581
Hansa, **23**: 979, *see also below*: swan;
 cf. **Vedic symbols**, Hansa
Hanuman, **23**: 974
hood (of serpent), **23**: 976, 977, **25**: 93,
 cf. below: snake
horse, **23**: 954, 972, 973, 987; **25**: 88,
 see also **Vedic symbols**, horse
house, **24**: 1414; **25**: 241
incense stick, **23**: 984
journey, **23**: 954, 967, 984, 985
jungle, **23**: 970; **25**: 241
Krishna and Radha, **23**: 980
ladder, **24**: 1497
lake, **23**: 969
legs, **24**: 1210
light, *see* **Light**, symbolism of
lion, **23**: 973
lion with Durga, **22**: 389
lotus, **23**: 976, 977, 987; **24**: 1124, 1141
 white, **23**: 978; *see also below*: water
 lily, white
maidān, **23**: 581; **24**: 1116, 1455
milk, **23**: 971, 972
moon, **23**: 957-58, 967, 986, 987, 988
moonlight, **23**: 960; **24**: 1502

Symbol(s) (*cont*)

- mother or aunt, 23·985
 - motor car, 23·944, 954
 - mountain, 23·967, 968; 25: 85, 92
 - with light on top, 24: 1141
 - Night, 23: 968, *cf.* Vedic symbols, Night
 - numbers, 23·955; *see also* Numbers
 - ocean, *see below*: sea
 - OM, 24·1206
 - open ground, 23·728
 - ostrich, 23: 980
 - parents, 24·1503
 - Patala, 23: 970
 - peacock, 22: 393; 23·980, 996
 - pearl, 23: 982
 - pigeon, 23: 980
 - platform, 23: 972
 - pond, 23·969
 - pyramid, 23: 983
 - rain, 23: 969; *cf.* Vedic symbols, rain
 - rainbow, 23: 969
 - rectangle, 23: 948
 - relatives, 24: 1503
 - riches, 23: 969
 - river, 23·969, *cf.* Vedic symbols, river
 - robbers, 23: 985
 - rock, 25: 94
 - room, 24: 1124
 - closed, 23: 985
 - running away, 24: 1504
 - scorpion, 23: 996
 - sea (ocean), 23·936, 967, 968, 969, 975, 987; 25: 242, *cf.* Vedic symbols, ocean
 - serpent, *see below*: snake
 - shield, 23: 983
 - skin, 23: 987
 - skull, 24: 1206
 - sky, 23: 966-67, 980
 - snake/serpent, 23: 960, 970, 975, 976, 977, 996, 24: 1116, 1497; 25: 89; *see also above*: cobra; *cf. above*: hood (of serpent)
 - snow, 23: 968
 - sphinx, 23: 983
 - spider, 23: 975
 - square, 23: 948, 949, 954
 - staircase, 23·581
 - star, 23·948, 958, 967, 987, 988
 - stone, 25·91
 - stone image of Shiva, 25: 94
 - sun, 22·102, 103; 23·936, 948, 954, 955, 956, 957, 958, 967, 971, 987, 1016, 24: 1183
 - rising, 23: 1077
 - twelve-rayed, 24·1124
 - cf.* Vedic symbols, Sun
 - swan, 23·976, 978, 979; *see also above*: Hansa, *cf.* Vedic symbols, swans
 - teeth, 23·986
 - tiger, 23: 973
 - tobacco, 23: 984
 - train, 23·954, 967, 972, 985
 - tree, 23: 970, 988
 - triangle, 23·955, 988
 - Tulsi plant, 25·89
 - village, 25: 241
 - vinā*, 23: 982
 - water, 23·969; 25: 242
 - flowing, 23: 968
 - cf.* Vedic symbols, water
 - water lily, white, 25·85; *see also above*: lotus, white
 - wheel, 23: 984; *see also above*: Chakra
 - white ants, 23·975
 - wide plains, 24: 1125
 - yogi, 24: 1141
 - for the symbolic meaning of colours and lights and numbers, see under Colour, Light; Numbers*
 - See also* Vedic symbols; *cf.* Images
- Symbolic dreams, 18: 424; 24: 1488-89, 1495-97
- Symbolic language, 9: 114
- Symbolic stage of human society, 15: 3-6, 244
- Symbolism, and allegory, 9: 360-62
- Sympathy, *see* Love, law of
- Synge, J. M., 9: 5
- Syrian republics, 15: 506/*n*
- System(s), 3: 120; 14: 112, 173; 15: 100; 17: 67, 87; 22: 157

T

Tacitus, 9: 312, 545

Tagore, Abanindranath, 2: 39, 211; 3: 428; 14: 227*fn*

Tagore, Devendranath, 3: 78

Tagore, Rabindranath, 3: 80, 101; 9: 2, 56, 157, 159, 196, 213, 218, 252, 280, 307-08, 322, 397, 401-02, 461, 478, 495, 496, 545; 14: 264, 415, 423; 17: 320, 26: 4, 162

and the dramatic form, 9: 7

genius of, 3: 430-31

position as a poet, 26: 346

and rhythm, 9: 149, 149*fn*, 152

success of, 9: 229, 284

translations of his own lyrics, 9: 147-49
works:

"Duhkhabhishar", 3: 430

Gitanjali, 9: 434, 453; 26: 235

"Sonar Tari", 3: 431

Taijasa, 22: 256, 256*fn*; 27: 213, 260

See also Dream self *

Taine, Hippolyte Adolphe, 9: 112

Taittiriya Upanishad, 27: 308-09

Talking, *see* Speech

Tamas, 3: 335, 13: 65, 358, 413, 415-16, 450, 19: 837; 20: 92, 220, 221, 225; 21: 657, 658-59; 23: 916; 24: 1566; 27: 272

and ego, 24: 1381

must be dominated by Sattwa, 13: 453

necessity of enlightenment of, 20: 224

removal of, 24: 1462, 1463

and *śama* (divine peace, spiritual rest),

16: 421, 20: 229; 23: 922, 947; 24:

1199, 1201, 25: 147

See also Inertia

Tamasic man, 13: 525

and the battle of life, 13: 48-49

Tamasic state of society, 27: 272-74

Tamil language, 10: 36, 46; 27: 166

and Sanskrit, Greek, Latin, 10: 557-62

passim

Tamil literature, 14: 316

See also Alvars

Tamil people, *see* Madras race

Tamil saints, 14: 129

See also Alvars

Tanmatras, 13: 260; 22: 334; 27: 230

cf. Elements; Subtle properties, Tattwas

Tantra (Tantric), 13: 7, 17 273, 19

876, 20: 37-39; 21: 585-86

and the Divine Mother, 25: 65, 66

God of the Tantriks, 18: 84

and the Integral Yoga, 22: 73-75, *cf.*

Kundalini, and the Integral Yoga

and the soul (soul-evolution), 16: 120,

269; 19: 837

and Vedanta, 15: 4; 22: 39, 72, 73; 27: 457-59

cf. Kundalini

Tantras, the, 14: 281, 308, 311, 312-13, 314-

15; 16: 32, 17: 267-73 *passim*

Tantric distinction between men, 14: 163*fn*

Tantricism,

and Buddhism, 16: 324-25

Tantric philosophy, 20: 516

Tantric Sakta religion,

and woman, 15: 4, 17: 269

Tantric theory of speech, 9: 168, 270, 22: 374

Tao, 22: 62, 235

Taoism,

and the Gita, 13: 527-29

Tapas, 3: 335, 11: 477; 12: 40, 58, 85, 121, 122, 203*fn*, 18: 235, 570-75; 20: 39; 21: 648

defined, 15: 93*fn*

and the Ignorance, 18: 580, 581-632
passim

and Rajas, 16: 421; 23: 922; 25: 147

the spirit's Tapas, 13: 473

See also Chit-Tapas; Conscious Force

Tapasya, 2: 411; 3: 335; 13: 468; 14: 72, 194; 15: 153; 16: 187, 197; 18: 570*fn*,

19: 929; 23: 612-13; 24: 1164

definition, 23: 541, 596

and the Divine action, 23: 588

sometimes not necessary, 23: 621

and surrender, 23: 595-96, 612; 25: 392;

cf. Surrender, and personal effort

tamasic, rajasic, sattwic, 13: 472-73

three kinds of sattwic askesis (Tapasya),

13: 473

and will, 24: 1642

- Tapoloka**, 11: 23; 12: 122; 22: 252
- Tasso**, Torquato, 9: 42
- Taste**, 12: 187, 197; 27: 234
essential, 12: 197
and ordinary desire, 24: 1475, 1476
cf. **Rasa**
- Tat**, 12: 95, 97, 13: 475, 17: 28
See also **That**
- Tattwas**, 10: 92-93
the twenty-four, of the Sankhya, 12: 4;
13: 66-67; 16: 353; *see also* **Lower Nature**, stated in terms of Sankhya;
Sankhya, psychological order
See also **Principles**
- Teacher**, 20: 47, 55-61, 23: 519
authority to become a teacher, 23: 619, 926-27
the divine Teacher of the Gita, 13: 14, 16, 17
See also **Guru**
- Teaching**, *see* **Education**
- Tejah**, 27: 234
See also **Agni**²
- Teleology**,
of the evolution, 19: 834-35
objections to, 19: 826-35 *passim*
teleological necessity of limitation, 18: 256
See also **Purpose**
- Telepathy**, 18: 18, 536; 20: 503; 21: 624; 27: 238, 371
cf. **Psychical phenomena***
- Tennyson**, Alfred Lord, 3: 19, 51; 9: 62-63, 74, 133, 135-38, 173, 185, 304, 377, 478, 542; 27: 81-82; 29: 754
and Arnold, 9: 142
blank verse, 9: 456; 27: 86
and Browning, 9: 139
influence on Sri Aurobindo, 26: 255
and quantitative metre, 5: 343, 347
works:
"Boadicea", 27: 93
"Enoch Arden", 9: 63
Idylls of the King, 9: 63, 136, 456
"The Lady of Shalott", 9: 62
"Lotos Eaters", 9: 137, 173
"Morte d'Arthur", 9: 62, 137, 456
"Oenone", 9: 137
The Princess, 9: 63, 456
"Ulysses", 9: 137, 456
- Teresa**, Saint, 26: 137
- Teutonic characteristics**, 9: 47, 49, 50, 239*fn*
cf. **German**
- Thackeray**, William Makepeace, 3: 93
- That**, 12: 95, 97; 18: 8, 75, 470, 570; 19: 660
and mind, 19: 902
See also **Tat**
- Theism**, 13: 336, 14: 84
- Theocracy**,
inner, 15: 217
rationale, 15: 436-37
theocratic element in a perfect society, 15: 437*fn*
theocratic element in judicial administration, 15: 430
- Theocritus**, 9: 379
- Theology**, Western, 15: 123
- Theosophy**, 14: 8, 16, 99
- Thinking mind** (thought-mind), 18: 237, 413, 414-15; 19: 878, 901, 982; 22: 327; 24: 1247
capable of receiving, 24: 1243
and dynamic Mind and externalising Mind, 22: 326
equality of, 21: 679-80; *cf.* **Intelligence**, equality of
liberation from subjection to, 20: 339-40
perfection of, 21: 709-10; *see also* **Buddhi-shakti**
and the physical mind, 22: 327
proper function of, 20: 336-37
sensational, 21: 637
the soul's contact with the Reality through, 19: 901-02
and the vital mind and the physical mind, 24: 1106
See also **Intellect***; *cf.* **Mind**, triple
- Third eye**, 22: 372
See also **Centre**, between the eyebrows
- Thompson**, Francis, 9: 2, 482, 538; 26: 255
The Hound of Heaven, 26: 255; 29: 797
"The Kingdom of God", 26: 255; 29: 799
- Thomson**, James, 9: 92
Seasons, 3: 252-53

- Thought(s)**, 12 177, 537; 16 378, 18 1, 7-8, 129, 460, 20 275, 21 802, 23: 653, 24; 1257-61
 absence of, 23. 1001; 24: 1255; *cf.* **Mental silence**
 and breathing, 3. 366
 cessation of, 24: 1177
 come from outside (from universal Mind etc.), 23: 1021-22, 1050, 24 1258
 consecration of to the Divine, 20. 549
 control of, 24: 1257
 effect on others, 23 838-39
 freedom of, 15 306*fn*
 in the gnosis, 19. 1007
 and the higher planes (ranges of mind), 22 329-30, 24 1155; *see also* **Gradations between Mind and Supermind***
 of the Higher Mind (Higher Thought), *see* **Higher Thought**
 human, 16: 89
 intellectual, and that which is a body or form of experience, 22 176-77
 and intuitions, 24: 1259
 and language, 15: 389
 mental (intellectual), and supramental, 21: 805, 807, 813
 not the giver of Knowledge, 24: 1156
 and order, 18: 301
 original substance of, 18. 546
 original thinking, 3: 110-14 *passim*
 ought not follow its own exclusive satisfaction, 20: 276-77
 of the outer mind, mechanical thoughts and psychic thoughts, 23: 946
 and the Overmind descent, 19. 950
 in the philosophy of the East and the West, 22. 159-60
 in poetry, 9: 30-33, 224, 260-61
 balance between thought and life, 9. 226-28
 power of dismissing all thought, 20: 302
 and the progression of humanity, 16: 308-09
 and realisation, 24: 1263
 right thought: a necessary preliminary, 20: 288-89
 separation of the thinker and the thinking, 18: 526-27
 supramental, *see* **Supramental thought**
 thinking from outside the body, 26: 361
 thoughts as determinations, 18 307-08, 310
 transformation of thought into intuitive thinking, 21. 777
 two elements, 9 15
 two sides (groups of functions), 17: 234-35, 236, *see also* **Intellect**, two classes of functions
 verbal, 19 945
 and vision, 19 944-45
 vision and experience of in the greater supermind, 21 792
 and words, 22 177; 24 1260-61
Thought formation(s), 23. 653, 24 1490
 can actualise themselves, 18 435
See also **Mental formations**
Thought-mind, *see* **Thinking mind**
Thought-process, 21 810-23
 and the supermind, 21 824-30
Thousand-petalled lotus (*sahasradala*, *sahasrāra*), 16 34, 17. 27; 21 570-71, 775, 22: 364, 365-66, 370, 371, 23. 1019; 24: 1102
cf. **Centres**, crown
Thrace, 15. 287
Throat centre (*viśuddha*), 17: 27, 22 364-67 *passim*, 373-76 *passim*, 23 1019, 1033; 24 1180, 1267, 1600
Tibet, 15. 355, 502, 567; 26 416
 and occultism, 22 215
Tibetan Yoga and Secret Doctrines (W.Y. Evans-Wentz), 22. 67-69, 67-68*fn*
Tilak, Bal Gangadhar (Lokmanya), 1: 141, 147, 197, 336, 586-87; 10: 24; 17: 348-63, 364-66; 26. 22, 28, 41, 45, 47, 48, 49, 65, 433; 27: 36, 490
 on Boycott, 1: 292, 26 31
 meeting with Sri Aurobindo at the Ahmedabad Congress, 26 25
 and the Presidentship of the Calcutta Congress [1906], 1: 157, 163, 166, 170; 27: 36, 37-38, 39, 40-43 *passim*
 and the Presidentship of the Surat Congress [1907], 1. 586-88, 618-19; 26: 48

Tilak (cont)

works:

Arctic Home in the Vedas, 10: 28-29; 17: 349

Gita-rahasya, 17: 265 66, 349, 350

Kesari, 17: 350

"A Missing Verse in the Sankhya Karikas", 17: 291

Orion, 17: 349

Time, 12: 3; 18: 361-62, 504-10 *passim*, 562, 27: 401, 402, 403-04

as an aid in the process of Yoga, 16: 426-27; 20: 47, 61-62

in the Brihadaranyaka Upanishad, 12: 402-03, 405-06

dream Time, 18: 362

duration, 18: 74, 77

and eternity, in the Supermind, 16: 45

ignorance of ourselves in, 27: 406-07, 408

as an indeterminate, 18: 297

influence upon human beings and events, 17: 286-87

not an Absolute, 18: 384

no time in the silence of the self, 24: 1140

and prediction of future events, 22: 204

reality of, 18: 457

relation to the Timeless Spirit, 18: 359-60, 363

and Space, *see* **Time and Space**

and Space and Causality (Condition), *see* **Time, Space and Causality**

statuses of, 18: 360-64

three powers of the past, future and present, 16: 317-21

time sense, 22: 493-94

towards the supramental time vision, 21: 853-72; *cf.* **Trikaladrishti**

Time and Space, 13: 298, 347, 348; 18: 74, 76-77, 133-35, 360-62; 22: 224-25

in the Brihadaranyaka Upanishad, 12: 403, 405, 406

and the mental being, 18: 513, 553-54

Time, Space and Causality (Condition), 12: 3; 13: 279; 18: 133, 143, 513; 27: 207, 229, 243, 253, 333

cf. **Causality; Space; Time; Time and Space**

Time-Spirit, 3: 352-56 *passim*; 13: 369-70

Tintoretto, 14: 203, 247

Tiruvalluvar, 14: 317

Kural, 14: 321; 17: 319

Titan, *see* **Asura**

Titiksha (*titikṣā*), 13: 181, 187; 18: 109; 27: 356

See also **Endurance; cf. Equality**, Stoic

Tolstoi, Leo, 2: 14, 42; 9: 105, 329, 477, 555

Toru Dutt, *see* **Dutt**, Toru

Totalitarianism, 15: 192, 357*fn*

Totalitarian mysticism (revolutionary mysticism), 15: 193-94

Touch, 12: 187, 197; 27: 233

essential, 12: 197

and the sex-feeling, 24: 1522-23

spiritual, 21: 804

supramentalised, 21: 838-39

See also **Contact**¹

Traigunātītya/*trigunātīta*, 13: 177, 221, 222, 411

and equality, 13: 180

See also **Gunas**, transcendence of

Trance, 18: 180-81, 183, 346, 426-27, 452-53, 452*fn*, 576; 19: 912; 23: 742-44; 24: 1138, 1563, 1664

consciousness in, 24: 1135

dream trance, and *susupti* trance, 23: 883

and ill-health, 24: 1561-62

medium trance, 23: 742

and the waking state, realisation in, 23: 743

See also **Samadhi**

Transcendent (Transcendence), the, 12: 120, 183; 18: 17, 22-23, 30, 39, 463; 19: 661, 926; 20: 242, 250, 282

and the gnostic individual, 19: 972-73, 1065

individual and, 18: 463; 21: 241-42; *see also* **Individual, Universal, Transcendent**

liberation into, 18: 39-41

and the Overmind, 19: 953

Shankara on, 18: 462

transcendence-aspect of the spiritual life, 19: 978

See also **Absolute; Sachchidananda; cf. Transcendent Divine**

Transcendental being, 19: 1025-26
Transcendentalism, 9: 108, 179
 German, 9: 91, 112
Transcendent Divine, 20: 250-51; 23: 510
 and the Cosmic Divine, 22: 108; 23: 578-79
cf. **Divine**, three aspects of, **Transcendent**
Transformation (change), 16: 20-23 *passim*;
 19: 684, 22: 11, 23: 521
 always takes time, 23: 564
 of the body, *see* **Body**, transformation of
 cannot be done individually, 22: 14
 complete only by the supramental descent, 24: 1126
 conditions of, 19: 922
 and the descent, 24: 1163
 different statuses of, 22: 95
 done on the surface, 23: 997
 of earth-life, 19: 934, 1061
 in the evolutionary process, 19: 703-05
 of the external being, 24: 1346
 and imperfections of the vessel, 19: 915
 of the Inconscience, *see* **Inconscience**,
 transformation of
 integral, 18: 628; 19: 727-28; 20: 123;
 22: 127-28
 in the Integral Yoga, and of a Christian
 writer, 22: 128-32
 and the inward movement, 23: 994
 isolated individual, 19: 962; *cf.* **Salvation**,
 individual
 of life, *see* **Life**, transformation of
 of the Life-energy, 20: 7
 of the lower nature (of mind, life and
 body), 16: 6-7, 15, 241; 22: 95
 becomes possible when the psychic being
 becomes dominant, 22: 281, 283
 meaning, 22: 98-99, 115-16; 24: 1143
 of the mind, *see* **Mind**, transformation of
 of Mind, Life and Body, *see* **Mind, Life**
and Body, transformation of
 of Nature, *see* **Change of Nature**
 overmental, 26: 294
 and the Overmind, 9: 385
 of the parts of the nature, 21: 836-42
passim
 personal, and transformation of the world
 of the hostile forces, 22: 397

physical, *see* **Physical transformation**
 of the physical, 24: 1423-1589; *cf.* **Physical transformation**
 of the physical Nature, 22: 78-79; 24: 1315, *cf.* **Physical transformation**
 psychic, *see* **Psychic change**
 self-transformation, 19: 656
 spiritual, *see* **Spiritual transformation**
 and spiritual experience, 22: 18-19
 of the subconscious, 24: 1593-1609
 supramental, *see* **Supramental transformation**
 triple, *see* **Triple transformation**
 two transformations of the Integral Yoga,
 23: 784
 and vision, 23: 941
 of the vital, *see* **Vital**, transformation of
 of the waking mentality, 20: 381
cf. **Divinisation**
Translation, 9: 431-38
 choice of metre in poetic translations,
 27: 87-93
 and fidelity and freedom, 27: 95-107
passim
 ideal of, 27: 95
 of prose into poetry, 26: 236; 27: 85, 91,
 107-08
 on translating Kalidasa, 27: 84-108
 of the Upanishads, 12: 53-60
 use of rhyme in poetic translations, 27:
 93-95
 of the Veda, 10: 351-56; 11: 19-20
Transmigration, 19: 750, 793-95, 833
cf. **Rebirth**
Trātak, 23: 937, 951
Treitschke, Heinrich von, 15: 35
Treta (Yuga), 3: 453; 15: 118, 118*fn*; 16:
 412
Tribe,
 disappearance, 15: 501
 survives in Africa, 15: 505
Tribe idea, 15: 531
Trieste, 15: 514, 519
Trikaladrishti (*trikāladṛṣṭi*), 21: 762, 809,
 853-72 *passim*; 27: 371
Triple path of Yoga, 20: 28, 32-35; 21:
 521-27
 in the Gita, 13: 35

- Triple path of Yoga** (*cont.*)
 harmony of results of, 20. 43
 instruments of, 21: 584
 and the way of integral knowledge, 20. 406-07
cf. Yoga of Devotion, Yoga of Knowledge; Yoga of Works
- Triple transformation** (psychic, spiritual, supramental), 19: 889-918, 22: 95, 114-15; 24: 1091-1239, 1512-13
 and control over death, 24. 1233
See also Psychic change; Spiritual transformation; Supramental transformation
- Tripoli**, 15. 328, 502
- Trita Aptya** (Trita), 10. 361, 387*fn*, 403*fn*, 11: 32
- True being**, 22: 309; 23: 1006; 24: 1692-93
 and the ego, 22: 278; 23: 554; 24: 1196
 may be realised as Atman or as psychic being or both, 22. 277-78
- True consciousness**, living in, 22. 106, 107
- True individual**, *see* Individual, true
- True person**, *see* Person
- True vital** (being), 18: 220; 20: 165, 167, 22: 309-10; 23: 568, 1032, 24: 1292, 1293
 coming forward, 24: 1108
 and the surface vital, 23: 1018, 1085
 and surrender, 23: 601
- Truman**, Harry S., 26: 417-18
- Trust**, 23: 552, 587
 definition, 23: 571
- Truth**, 17: 163-71
 and beauty, 29: 743, 812-13
 Cosmic Truth, and Divine Truth, 22: 320
 and error, 19: 865; *cf.* Error
 and experience, 19: 773-74
 for the sake of truth, 16. 218-19
 fundamental, and of particulars, 17: 165
 and the gnostic consciousness, 19: 983, 1032-33
 intellectual truth, and truths of the spirit, 14. 123-24
 and life, 19: 667
 and mind, 17: 11
 no complete Truth below the supramental, 22: 19
 and the Overmind, 18. 282-85 *passim*
 poetic, *see* Poetic truth
 pursuit of, 16. 168-69
 relative, 18. 470-71, 598-99
 and religion, 26: 483
 religious claim to, 19: 863-64
 and Science, 16. 105-06, 22. 189-90
 of speech, *see* Speech, truth of
 in speech and in thought, 23. 652
 spiritual (of the spirit), 15: 201; 19: 886-88
 and intellectual truth, 14. 123-24
 Supreme, realisation of, 23. 660
 structures of, 19. 940-41
 supramental, 23. 526
 and the Supramental, 26. 117
 and theory, 16: 82-83
 and thought, 19. 945
 ultimate Truth, scientific and yogic views, 22. 189-90
 in the Veda (i.e. *rtam*), 9: 204; 10: 60-64 *passim*; 11: 9, 25; 12: 124; 17: 335
 and Ananda, 10. 91-92; 16. 167
 and Dawn (Usha), 10. 126-28, 432
see also Ritam
- Truth-Consciousness**, 10: 61, 93, 96, 308-09; 12: 177; 16: 16-17, 62, 64, 70, 369; 18. 117, 125, 132-41 *passim*, 153; 19: 645, 663, 1008; 20: 139, 279; 22: 13; 23: 1066, 26: 415
 apprehending, 18: 141, 164, 171, 172;
see also Supermind, apprehending consciousness of
 can only manifest when ego and desire are overcome, 23: 1082
 experience of, 18. 229
 and the gnostic being, 19: 1004
 and the Idea, 18: 129-31
 and Mind, 16: 17, 70-71; 18: 170, 171, 173, 174-75; *see also* Mind, and Supermind
 relations in, 18: 320
See also Supermind*; Supramental consciousness
- Truth-plane**, 20: 372
cf. Supermind
- Tukaram**, 14: 129, 187, 318, 319, 321
- Tulsidas**, 3: 214

translation of the Ramayana, 3: 426-27;
14: 319-20, 321
Turiya, 20: 499
See also Absolute, beyond etc.
Turiya Atman, 27: 212, 260
Turkish Empire (Turkey), 2: 167-69, 247-48; 15: 287, 332, 417, 502, 505, 21: 167-69, 247-48
Caliphate, 15: 446; *see also* Caliphate
Europeanising turn, 15: 302*fn*
monarchy in, 15: 446
Twashtri, 10: 329, 425, 438, 439
Tyaga, 13: 516
and Bhoga, 2: 397-98
and Sannyasa, 13: 175, 476-78, 512, 516;
see also Renunciation, inner and outer
true, 12: 480
cf. Renunciation; Sannyasa
Typal beings, 22: 386, 387
Typal society, 15: 117-18
Typal stage of human society, 15: 6-7
Typal (or non-evolutionary) worlds, 19: 680-81, 784; 22: 386-88 *passim*
Type(s), 15: 6, 118; 19: 827-41 *passim*
evolutionary manifestation of, 16: 68

U

Udana, 12: 159; 27: 221
cf. Prana, five powers of
Udasinata (*udāstnatā*), 3: 349; 13: 181; 27: 356-57
See also Indifference; *cf.* Equality¹, philosophic
Ujjayini, 3: 213, 215
Ulster, 15: 298
Uma Haimavati, 12: 219
Understanding,
meaning, 20: 295-96
purification of, *see* Purification, of the
Buddhi
tamasic, rajasic, sattwic, 13: 485-87
See also Buddhi; Intellect*
Undivine, the, 18: 388-411 *passim*; 26: 455
Unification (unity) of the human race, etc./
Human unity/International unity, 14: 9-10; 16: 312, 314-15

by association of free nationalities, 15: 318, 372-73; *cf. below*: by federation of free nations
on a basis of the principle of free grouping, 15: 406-13, 415
by a combination of free nations and empires, 15: 329, 372-78 *passim*, 385
by domination of a few great empires, 15: 292, 379-80, 383, 405, 535-36; *cf. below*: by formation of continental agglomerates; by formation of imperial aggregates
by domination or conquest by a single empire, 15: 318-23, 379, 383, 405, 473, 535, 565
by extension of Socialism, 15: 568-69
by federation of free nations, 15: 292, 328-29, 382; *cf. above*: by association of free nationalities
by formation of continental agglomerates, 15: 566-68, *cf. below*: by formation of imperial aggregates
by formation of imperial aggregates (combines, hegemonies), 15: 292, 376, 378-79; *cf. above*: by domination of a few great empires; by formation of continental agglomerates
ideal of human unity, 15: 262, 563, 571
inevitable, 15: 548-51; 27: 348
and the nation, 15: 387-89, 409-10, 415
necessity, 15: 532-34
part of Nature's scheme, 15: 266
political, administrative (economic, social), 15: 285, 304, 334-36, 500, 548
implies the World-State, 15: 441
more than possible, 15: 382
not necessarily a boon in itself, 15: 263
power likely to be the effective force, 15: 405
probable results, 15: 265-66
possibility of a first step towards (a loose formation), 15: 361-71
and the religion of humanity, 15: 548, 553-55; 27: 348
some possible lines of fulfilment; main possibilities, 15: 372-81, 381*fn*, 535-40
by State machinery, 15: 284
two difficulties, 15: 285

Unification (*cont.*)

underway, **26**: 402, 405
cf. **World-State, World-union**
Uniformity, **15**: 283, 479, **27**: 497
absolute, **15**: 270, 401
of culture, **15**: 389, 480-81
and free variation, **15**: 273, 390
in the history of the growth of the State, **15**: 440
and the human intelligence, **15**: 420-21,
cf. **Reason**, favours unity
judicial, legislative and social, **15**: 429-39
passim
and liberty, **15**: 383-91 *passim*, *see also*
Regimentation and order; *cf.* **Liberty and order**
of mankind, **15**: 389
sign of the group, **15**: 273
and unity, *see* **Unity and uniformity**
and the World-State, **15**: 443-44, 474,
477, 482, 483, 552
cf. **Regimentation, Standardisation**
Union, **21**: 528; **23**: 778
essential condition of integral perfection,
21: 596
full union, final aim of the Integral Yoga,
23: 508
immediate, **19**: 933-34
the one essential object of the Yoga, **20**:
266-67
threefold, **20**: 122-23
waking, **18**: 370
with the Mother, and the Presence, **25**:
115-16
with the Purushottama, and with the im-
mutable Self, contrasted, **13**: 223
See also **Unity***, **Yoga**
Union of Soviet Socialist Republics, *see*
Soviet Union
United Kingdom, **15**: 515, 515*fn*
cf. **England, Ireland**
United Nations Organisation (U.N.O.), **15**:
364*fn*, 556-61 *passim*, 567, 569-70
Security Council, **15**: 559
United States of America ("America"), **2**:
122, **15**: 350, 378, 417, 486, 497, 549,
617, 620, 644, 653, **26**: 395
American cast of mind, **1**: 31-32

annexation of Texas, **15**: 508
attachment to individualism and capi-
talism, **15**: 569
and central (federal) government, **15**: 418-
19, 419*fn*
civil war, **15**: 408
and Cuba, **15**: 478, 508, **26**: 395
defence of Korea, **26**: 416-17
English language in, **15**: 493-94, 494*fn*
and enjoyment, **2**: 397
example of the homogeneous empire, **15**:
293-94
external and false psychism in, **16**: 312
formation, **15**: 288
and imperialism, **15**: 328, 503; **26**: 395
and the League of Nations, **15**: 503, 507-
08, 559, 623
Monroe Doctrine, **15**: 332
Navy, **15**: 322*fn*
and the Philippines, **1**: 260, **15**: 328, 333,
508, **26**: 395
Supreme Court, **15**: 418
traditional policy (temperament), **15**:
418, 507-08
and a United States of Europe, **15**: 331,
332
War of Independence, **1**: 567
cf. **America**
United States of Europe, **15**: 317*fn*, 329*fn*,
330-32, 566
Unity, **18**: 88, 369-72 *passim*, **19**: 1010-11;
22: 225-26, **26**: 426-27
ascending, **16**: 267-74
basis of the gnostic consciousness, **19**:
1033
behind phenomenal life, **12**: 1-3, 6-7
complete realisation of essence of the
integral Yoga, **20**: 402
consciousness of, *see* **Consciousness**, uni-
tarian
and diversity, *see* **Unity and diversity**
and the divine soul, **18**: 156
exclusive, **18**: 370-71
of existence, **18**: 497
and freedom, **15**: 578, 579, 597
and God and freedom, **15**: 239
of God, Man and Nature, **19**: 697-701
passim; **27**: 411

- of the human race, *see* **Unification of the human race**
- ideal of human unity, **15** 262, 563, 571,
cf **Unification of the human race**
- indefinable, **18** 33-34
- pluralistic, **12** 91
- political,
 new period of internal contraction and rigidity, **15** 336-37
 spiritual and cultural, **14** 367-68
 and the unit, **1** 736-37, **15** 336, 344-46
passim
- and Power, Love, Knowledge, **16** 279-81
- principle of, **18** 201, 215; **19** 954
- in the spiritual life, **15** 243-44
- of sum (numerical) and of essence, **12**:
 80, 184
- and the Supermind, **18** 137-38, 139
- and the Supermind, Overmind and Mind,
18 318
- true, **20** 100
- and uniformity, *see* **Unity and uniformity**
- with others (fellow-beings), **18** 213-17
passim; **19**: 1029-30, 1040, **27** 388,
see also **Oneness**, with others
See also **Identity**, **Oneness**; **Union**; *cf.*
Mukti
- Unity (oneness) and diversity** (differentiation, variety), **15** 400, 401, 402-03,
 490-99 *passim*, **16** 157; **18**: 146-49,
 204, 214, 215, **19**: 888, 954, 971, 982,
 1009-11 *passim*, 1040-41; **27** 213-14
cf. **Variation**
- Unity (oneness) and multiplicity**, **12**: 97-98,
 105-06, 109, 135; **14**: 219, **18**: 16, 34,
 127, 262-63; **20**: 120; **27**: 244, 245-46,
 314
See also **One and the Many**, *cf.* **Multiplicity**
- Unity and uniformity**, **1** 314; **14**: 386;
15: 401-03 *passim*, 416-18 *passim*, 490,
 520
cf. **Oneness**, and sameness
- "Universal"**,
 and "cosmic", **22**: 315-16
- Universal**, the, **19** 658-59
 and the individual, *see* **Individual and the Universal**
- and the Individual and the Transcendent,
see **Individual, Universal, Transcendent**
- Universal action**, **20** 405
 and the ego, **20** 177-79
- Universal Being**, **15**: 53
See also **Cosmic being**
- Universal consciousness**, **16** 401-03
 the Mother's universal Consciousness,
25 146
See also **Cosmic consciousness**
- Universal Divine**, **20**: 243
See also **Cosmic Divine**, **Divine**, three
 aspects of
- Universal energy**,
 drawing upon, **16** 29, 30
 and individual energy, **16**: 173-74
 and Karma, **16** 126, 131, 178
- Universal forces**,
 act very often through the subconscious,
23 1088
 and the Cosmic Spirit, **23** 1079
 meaning, **23** 1086
 and the mind and vital and the material,
23 656
 and transformation, **23** 899
See also **Cosmic forces**
- Universalisation**, **22**: 317
See also **Individual**, universalised
- Universalism**, **15**: 50
- Universality**, **16**: 160, **18**: 275; **19**: 1025,
 1029-31
 of the gnostic being, **19** 1001
 very basis of the higher consciousness,
20 470
 and vital disturbance, **23** 656
- Universal Life**, **12**: 84, 230, **17**: 22
See also **Cosmic Life**, **Matarishwan**
- Universal love** (all-love, cosmic love), **20**.
 150-51, 315, **21** 566, 699, 709; **23**:
 764, 766
 expression of, **23**: 767, 769, 770
 and psychic love, **23**: 766
- Universal Mind**, **12** 222, 230; **17**: 22; **18**:
 234-35, 236; **19**: 645, 845-46; **20** 173
See also **Cosmic Mind**
- Universal Nature**, **23**: 1017
 and individual Nature, **24**: 1435
 resistance of, **24**: 1616

- Universal Nature** (*cont.*)
 source of thoughts and activities, **23**: 1050
See also **Nature**, general, **Prakriti**, universal
- Universal vital**, *see* **Vital**, universal
- Universal Will**, **15**: 578
- Universal** *see also* **Cosmic** ..
- Universe**, **12**: 98, 210, 512; **16**: 380; **18**: 37, 42, 45, 189, 265-66, 464-65; **19**: 755, **23**: 504-05
 and the Absolute, **19**: 638; *see also* **God and the world***
 and Brahman, **20**: 282; *see also* **Cosmos**, and Brahman; **God and the world***
 and consciousness, **18**: 19
 and the Divine, **13**: 299-302 *passim*, *see also* **God and the world***
 harmony of, **23**: 1082, 1083
 an indeterminate determination, **18**: 296
 and the individual, *see* **Individual and the universe**
 man's knowledge of, **19**: 698-701; *cf.* **World-knowledge**
 material, *see* **Material world**
 and mechanical recurrence, **16**: 116-17, 120-21
 as motion, **16**: 348; *see also* **Jagat**
 order of, **18**: 569
 physical, *see* **Physical plane**
 and reality, **18**: 25-32 *passim*, **19**: 645, 1048
 and the Self, *see* **Self**, and the world
 and the Spirit, **16**: 242; *see also* **God and the world***
See also **Cosmos**, **World***
- Unknowable**, the, **11**: 21; **12**: 15, 210, 228; **18**: 9, 12-13, 28-34 *passim*, 568, 570; **19**: 638
cf. **Absolute**; **Brahman**, knowability and unknowability of; **Parabrahman**
- Unmanifest**, the, **16**: 229; **17**: 24
- Upadhyaya**, Brahmanabandhab, **1**: 634, 853, 861
- Upanishads**, **9**: 33, 114, 215, 245, 283, 510; **12**: 59, 231-32; **13**: 7, 252, 424; **14**: 259, 269-81, 282, 312; **16**: 266; **18**: 34, 69, 148; **19**: 879; **27**: 299-300, 302
 on the Absolute, **19**: 635-36
 age of, **15**: 176
 basal idea, **12**: 1
 and Buddhism (the Buddha), **14**: 270, 272, **27**: 299
 commentaries on, **24**: 1281
 and the Gita, **13**: 326
 Gods of, **27**: 257
 and the gods of the R̥g-Veda, **12**: 216-17
 imagery, **14**: 274-76
 importance of the opening lines, **12**: 393
 indications of the higher planes in, **22**: 109-10
 and intuition, **14**: 198-99; **18**: 69
 on the Knowledge and the Ignorance, **18**: 490-91
 meaning of "Upanishad", **12**: 151 *fn*, 225
 philosophy of, **14**: 268
 as poetry, **9**: 321, 322, 340, 370
 on rebirth, **19**: 753, 754 *fn*
 on the Self, **18**: 427, 450-52
 and the Supermind, *see* **Supermind**, and the Veda (and Upanishads)
 synthetic method, **17**: 292-93
 theme, **27**: 307, 308
 translation of, **12**: 53-60
 and the Veda, **10**: 3, 11-14 *passim*, 13-14 *fn*, 545-46, **11**: 14-15, 21, 469, 471, **14**: 146, 261; **17**: 337
 vehicles of illumination not instruction, **12**: 71
See also *separate Upanishads*: **Aitareya**; **Brihadaranyaka**, **Chhandogya**; **Isha**; **Kaivalya**; **Kena**; **Mundaka**; **Prashna**; **Taittiriya**, *cf.* **Vedānta**
- Upanishadic thought**,
 two great periods, **12**: 134
- Uranus**,
 and Varuna, **10**: 86, 448
See also **Ouranos**; *cf.* **Neptune**
- Urdu literature**, **9**: 438; **14**: 316
- Urvasie**, **3**: 270-71, 278-81, 299
- Usha** (Dawn), **10**: 4, 68, 120-25 *passim*, 126-31, 159, 187-89 *passim*, 235-36, 261, 283-86, 319, 425, 429-33, **11**: 469; **18**: 42
 and the Angirasa legend, **10**: 136, 138

and the Angirasa power, **10** 163-65
 in the Bṛihadaranyaka Upanishad, **12** 401-02
 and Dakshina, **10** 186
 and Night, **10** 123-25, 429, 430, **11** 27, 498
 and the Truth, **10** 126-28, 432
See also Day
Utilitarianism, *see Ethics*, utilitarian
Utopia, **15** 435, 444
Utsāha, **16** 426, **20** 47, 52
Uttama purusa, *see Purushottama*
Uttara Mimamsa, **13**: 80

V

Vaikuntha, **22**: 245
Vairagya, **3** 349; **12** 456, **22** 140-43
 in the Gīta, **13** 515, 516
 and *samatā*, **26** 156
 sattwic, **23** 762
 tamasic, rajasic, **23** 791
 vital, **22** 52
Vaisheshikas, **14**: 167
Vaishnava Bhajan, **23**: 910
Vaishnava Bhakti, **13** 378; **22**: 86-87; **23**: 787
 and the supramental yoga, **23** 794
Vaishnava philosophy, **16** 350
Vaishnava poetry, **3**: 430; **9** 106, 114, 218, 245, 322, **14**: 264, 277, 301, 316, 317-19, 321; **17**: 309, **29** 739
 of the Alwars, **17**: 371-72, 374
Vaishnava religion/Vaishnavism, **3**: 226, 227; **14**: 132, 169, 314, 318, 407, **22**: 81-83, 85-87
bhāgavata, *bhakta*, *bhagavān*, **13** 164
 Southern, **17**: 372
Vaishnava yoga, **23**: 793
 principle of, **22**: 128
Vaishya, **1**: 235, 537, **2**: 11, 12; **13** 505, **14**: 111, 349, 350-51; **15**: 117, 463-64, 675
 in the caste system, **13**: 493
 in the economic period of caste, **15**: 8
 and the image in the Purushasukta, **15**: 5
 qualities of, **17**: 211

Swabhava and Dharma of, **21** 714, 717-18, *cf Vaishyashakti*
 in the typical stage of society, **15** 7
 work of, **13** 492, 498
cf Caste, **Four orders**
Vaishyashakti, **27** 362-63
cf Vaishya, Swabhava and Dharma of
Vaiśvānara (Vaiswanor), **22** 256, 256fn, **27** 213, 260
See also Virat
Vak, **9** 270
Valéry, Paul, **9** 445, 475
Valmiki, **3** 106, 156, 185, 217-20, 223, 253; **9** 30, 36, 76, 77, 150, 206, 310, 334, 381, 523; **26**: 226, **27** 98fn; **29** 739
 and Vyasa, **3**: 148-49, 150, 153, 163-66, 174-75, 176; **27**: 81
 women in, **3** 276
See also Ramayana
Value(s), **9**: 383
 and an absolute Existence, **19**: 669
 and Art, **9** 333-34
 ascending, **19**: 712-14
 cosmic, **22** 80
 hedonistic, **16** 168
 human, **18**: 405-06, 599-600
 of the mental being, **16** 207
 practical and egoistic, **18** 52-54
 psychic, **18**: 609-11
 and Supernature, **19**: 1064-65
Vamana, **13**: 157, 161
See also Vishnu, dwarf
Vampire, **22** 295, **25**: 397
Vampirism, **23**: 840-41
Vanity, **22** 498, **23** 553, **24**: 1307, 1386
Variation(s), **15**: 56-57; **16**: 99; **18**: 299-300, **19**: 828-30
cf Unity and diversity
Varuna, **10**: 53, 70, 71-72, 289, 290, 370fn, 425, 444-46 *passim*, 447-55, 458; **11**: 31; **15**: 596; **16**: 297
 and Mitra, **10**: 456-57, 459-60
 naturalistic interpretation, **10**: 19
 and Ouranos (Uranus) or Neptune, **10**: 27, 86, 106, 448
 psychological power, **22**: 390
Varunī, **3**: 278
Vashita (*vaśitā*), **3**: 404, **27**: 373

Vayu¹ [principle], 13: 423; 18: 268; 27: 230, 234, 239, 335
See also Air
Vayu² [godhead], 10: 68-69, 86, 256, 297-302; 11: 32; 12: 64*fn*, 67*fn*, 130; 18: 324
 in the Kena Upanishad, 12: 217, 218
 psychological power, 22: 390
Veda, the, 9: 42, 106, 114, 200, 236, 245, 14: 143, 258-68, 280-81, 282, 17: 336-43 *passim*; 27: 299
 Arctic theory, 10: 24, 28-29, 170
 Atharva Veda, 10: 441
 and the Brahnavada, 11: 469-70
 and the Brahnavada and the Vedavada, 13: 80-81
 central conception (notion), 10: 95, 233
 central secret, 14: 262
 Dayananda on, 10: 29-30, 11: 471, 12: 400, 17: 334-43, 27: 182-83
 esoteric sense, 11: 16-18
 external sense, 10: 441*fn*
 "funeral hymn", 10: 213
 historical interpretation, 10: 19, 23
 "Hymn of Creation", 10: 101; 14: 267
 the image in, 14: 260, 263-66, 15: 5
 interpretation of, 3: 116-17; 10: 545-48; 11: 465
 three necessary processes, 11: 471-72
 interpretation of European scholars, 3: 116-17; 10: 22-28, 11: 2, 7; 14: 260; 17: 337, 338, 339, 340; 27: 181-84 *passim*; *cf.* **Henotheism**
 interpretation of Sayana, *see* **Sayana**
 the "limbs" of the Kena Upanishad, 12: 226
 "marriage hymn", 15: 3-4
 naturalistic interpretation, 10: 19-20, 23
 Padapatha, 10: 16
 philological method, 10: 45-53
 and physical science, 10: 29, 30; 17: 341
 on the planes of existence, 16: 127; *see also* **Worlds**¹, Vedic system of
 psychological theory, foundations, 10: 32-44
 Purushasukta, 10: 160*fn*; 15: 5
 a retrospect of Vedic theory, 10: 11-21

as a revelation, 17: 343
 Rig-veda, *see* **Rig-veda**
 ritualistic interpretation (sense), 10: 20, 23, 133
 synthetic and intuitive, 17: 292, *cf.* **Vedic synthesis**
 text of, 10: 14, 15-16
 translation of, 10: 351-56, 11: 19-20
 as treated in the *Arya*, 17: 402
 and the Upanishads, 10: 3, 11-14 *passim*, 13-14*fn*, 545-46; 11: 14-15, 21, 469, 471; 17: 337
 and Vedanta, 10: 13; 11: 16, 18
See also **Rig-veda**
Vedanta, 14: 146, 270; 18: 57-58, 65-70; 27: 299
 fundamental doctrine, 27: 310
 and the Kshatriya, 21: 720*fn*
 and life, 3: 343-46 *passim*
 in the metaphysical synthesis of the Gita, 13: 341
 on rebirth, 16: 91
 and Sankhya and Yoga, in the Gita, 13: 62-63, 75-86 *passim*
 and Science, 12: 1-2
 and Tantra (Tantric .), 15: 4; 22: 39, 72, 73; 27: 457-59
 as treated in the *Arya*, 17: 401
 of the Upanishads, 18: 14; 19: 668-69
 and the Veda, 10: 13, 11: 16, 18
cf. **Adwaita**, **Dwaita**, **Indian philosophy**;
Upanishads; **Vishishtadwaita**
Vedanta Sutras, *see* **Brahmasutras**
Vedantic art, 2: 396
Vedantic experience,
 most thorough-going and radical preparation for whatever is beyond, 22: 120
Vedantic (Vedic) morality, 27: 268-70
Vedantism,
 and Vedism, 13: 104-05, 108; *cf.* **Jnana-kanda**, and **Karmakanda**; **Vedavada**, and **Brahnavada**
Vedaranya, 27: 322
Vedavada,
 and **Brahnavada**, 13: 80-81; *cf.* **Jnana-kanda**, and **Karmakanda**; **Vedantism**, and **Vedism**

repudiation of by the Gita, 13: 81, 429
Veda Vyasa, *see* Vyasa
Vedic age,
 education in, 15: 240
 as a symbolic age, 15: 3-6
Vedic demons etc, 10: 43-44; 11: 29
 Danavas, 11: 29
 Danu, *see below*. Diti
 Dāsas, 10: 215, 230
 Dasyu(s), 10: 134, 215-21 *passim*, 224-32 *passim*, 471*fn*; 11: 14, 29
 and Aryans, 10: 236, 237
 and the gods and the Aryans, 10: 224, 225-26
 Confiners (censurers), 10: 245-46*fn*, 250, 251
 Diti (Danu),
 and Aditi, 10: 126, 126*fn*, 199, 224, 235, 421-22
 Namuchi, 10: 238
 Panis, 10: 26, 99-100, 134, 140, 164, 194, 215-23 *passim*, 224-32 *passim*, 236, 250, 297, 431, 433, 11: 29
 and Sarama, 10: 212, 229, 230
 Rakshasas, 11: 29; *cf.* Rakshasas
 Shushna, 10: 208, 238, 11: 29
 Vala, 10: 120, 134, 310-11; 11: 29
 Vritra, 10: 100, 134, 194, 233, 238, 310, 448; 11: 14, 29; 12: 136
 to Sayana, 10: 19
see also Vedic legends, Vritra legend
 Vritras, 10: 216; 11: 14
cf. Hostile forces*
Vedic discipline, 14: 145
 central idea, 10: 392*fn*
Vedic god(head)s/devas, 10: 43, 83, 194, 236-37, 423; 11: 29-30, 453, 459, 466, 473, 484; 12: 130, 217; 14: 144-45, 265; 18: 280
 and Dasyus, 10: 224, 225-26
 external and inner sense, 10: 62
 and the gods of the Upanishads, 12: 216-17
 and Greek and Roman Gods, and Puranic Gods, 11: 3
 no idea in the Veda of personal emanation or incarnation of, 22: 110-11
 and the Puranic Trinity, 14: 151, 153

specific gods:

Aditi, 10: 93, 118, 194, 289, 328, 421-22, 423, 11: 32
 and Diti (Danu), 10: 126, 126*fn*, 199, 224, 235, 421-22
 and Mitra and Varuna, 10: 460
 Adityas (Sons of the Infinite), 10: 181, 439-46 *passim*; 11: 467
 Agni, 9: 200, 208, 10: 4, 52-53, 60-64, 86, 113-16 *passim*, 141, 194, 265-71, 274, 298, 333, 334, 342, 358-63, 441; 11: 30, 439-42 *passim*, 443-48, 466, 474-75, 477-89 *passim*, 492-502 *passim*; 16: 337, 352-53, 18: 155; 27: 158
 and the Angirasa(s), 10: 155-59, 161, 235
 and the Angirasa legend, 10: 135-36, 137
 in the Isha Upanishad, 10: 5, 14: 68*fn*, 120-21, 128, 129
 Jatavedas, 10: 61, 271; 12: 132, 217
 in the Kena Upanishad, 12: 216, 217-18
see also Agni³; *cf.* Divine Will
 Aryaman, 10: 289, 290, 370*fn*, 425, 444-46 *passim*, 458, 461-63, 11: 31; 16: 297
 naturalistic interpretation, 10: 19-20
 psychological power, 22: 390
 Ashwins, 10: 75-80, 153, 316-23, 11: 31
 and the Angirasa legend, 10: 136-37, 138
 Bhaga, 10: 53, 86, 289-90, 425, 444-46 *passim*, 458, 463-64; 11: 31, 16: 297
 naturalistic interpretation, 10: 20
cf. below: Bhaga Savitri
 Bhaga Savitri, 10: 289-93, 463-64
cf. above: Bhaga; *cf. below*: Savitri
 Bharati, 10: 89-91; 11: 32
 Brahma, 10: 306-07, 312, 334; *see also* Brahma
 Brahmanaspati, 10: 306, 307, 334, 438-39, 11: 33
 and the Angirasa Rishis, 10: 159
 Brihaspati, 10: 306-13, 441
 and Angirasa, Angirasa, Angirasa Rishis, 10: 154, 156, 159-61, 235
 and the Angirasa legend, 10: 137, 138-39
 psychological power, 22: 390

Vedic god(head)s (cont.)

Dadhikravan, 10. 298, 11: 32
 Daksha, 10. 66-68, 421, 11: 496
 Dakshina, 10. 68, 153, 186, 319; 11: 32, 496
 Dyaushpita, 10: 448
 Evaya Marut, 10: 333
 Ila, 10. 34, 68, 89-91, 312; 11. 32
 and Sarama, 10: 203
 Indra, 10: 55, 68, 81, 86, 162, 162*fn*, 183, 186, 249-53 *passim*, 274, 326, 333, 370*fn*, 448, 11: 30-31, 12. 130, 215; 14. 266; 27: 158
 and Agastya, 10: 243-44
 and Angirasa, Angirasas, 10: 154, 161-62, 177
 and the Angirasa legend, 10: 133-34, 135, 138
 and Brihaspati, 10: 313
 and the finding of Swar or the Sun, 10. 145-46
 and Kutsa, 13: 16, 18-19
 and the Maruts, 10: 256-62
 as Valahan. 10. 88
 and Vayu, 10: 298, 299, 300
 see also Indra
 Kings, the four, 10: 438-46 *passim*
 Mahi, 10. 89-91; 11: 32
 Maruts, 10. 162-63, 205*fn*, 238, 243, 256-57, 265, 274, 298, 334; 11. 32, 12. 130
 and the Angirasa, 10: 163
 and the Angirasa legend, 10: 137-38
 and Indra, 10: 256-62
 and Rudra and Vishnu, 10: 333
 Mitra, 10: 53, 70, 71-72, 86, 289, 290, 370*fn*, 388*fn*, 425, 444-46 *passim*, 456-61, 11: 31; 16: 297
 and Agni, 10: 358
 naturalistic interpretation, 10: 19
 psychological power, 22: 390
 Parjanya, 10. 4, 11: 32
 Pushan, 10. 274, 425, 433-36; 12: 125
 and the Angirasa legend, 10: 137, 138
 Ribhus, 10: 62, 86, 179, 326-30; 11: 32
 naturalistic interpretation, 10: 20
 Rudra, 10: 5, 334-35, 438-39, 485-86*fn*; 11: 33; 15: 596
 and Vishnu, 10: 333, 336

Sarama, 10: 26, 34, 68, 135, 153, 176, 203-14, 224, 235, 319, 353; 11. 32
 and the Panis, 10. 212, 229, 230
 Sarameya dogs, 10. 213-14
 Saraswati, 10: 34, 68, 85, 86-94, 95-97, 103, 235, 11: 3, 10, 32
 and the Angirasa legend, 10: 137, 138
 and Sarama, 10: 203
 cf. Saraswati, in the Puranas etc
 Savitri [*savitṛ*], 10. 276-80 *passim*, 290-91, 425, 436-38, 464; 12. 130
 Bhaga Savitri, 10: 289-93, 463-64
 Surya Savitri, 10: 276-80, 289, 290, 293, 428
 Soma (*also* Soma-wine), 9: 235, 10: 5, 69, 75, 80-81, 97-98, 176-77, 185, 235, 237, 249, 251, 291, 341-48, 441; 11: 31, 13: 112; 18: 261
 and the Angirasa legend, 10: 136, 138, 139, 141
 and Dionysus, 11: 469
 outwardly and inwardly, 11: 466
 Surya (*sūrya*), 10: 4, 68, 276-80 *passim*, 421-29; 11: 31; 14: 144
 in the Isha Upanishad, 10. 5; 12: 67*fn*, 122-27 *passim*, 128, 130, 14: 275
 outwardly and inwardly, 11: 466
 and Swar, 10: 142, 143
 cf. below: Surya Savitri
 Surya (*sūryā*), 15: 4
 and the Ashwins, 10: 78, 80, 316
 Surya Savitri, 10: 276-80, 289, 290, 293, 428, *cf. above:* Savitri; Surya Savitri
 Trita Aptya (Trita), 10: 361, 387*fn*, 403*fn*; 11: 32
 Twashtri, 10: 329, 425, 438, 439
 Usha (Dawn), 10: 4, 68, 120-25 *passim*, 126-31, 159, 187-89 *passim*, 235-36, 261, 283-86, 319, 425, 429-33; 11: 469; 18: 42
 and the Angirasa legend, 10: 136, 138
 and the Angirasa power, 10: 163-65
 in the Brihadaranyaka Upanishad, 12: 401-02
 and Dakshina, 10: 186
 and Night, 10: 123-25, 429, 430; 11: 27, 498
 and the Truth, 10: 126-28, 432

- see also **Vedic symbols**, Day and Night;
cf. **Symbols**, *specific*, dawn
- Varuna, 10. 53, 70, 71-72, 289, 290,
370fn, 425, 444-46 *passim*, 447-55, 458,
11. 31, 15. 596, 16. 297
and Mitra, 10. 456-57, 459-60
naturalistic interpretation, 10. 19
and Ouranos (Uranus) or Neptune, 10.
27, 86, 106, 448
psychological power, 22. 390
- Vayu, 10. 68-69, 86, 256, 297-302; 11.
32, 12. 130, 18. 324
in the Isha Upanishad, 12. 64fn, 67fn
psychological power, 22. 390
- Vishnu, 10. 5, 333-38, 422, 438; 11. 33
psychological power, 22. 390
cf. **Vishnu**
- Vishwadevas (*viśve devāḥ*), 10. 81-84, 438
- Yama, 10. 152, 182, 213
and Yami, 10. 184, 184fn
see also **Yama**
- Vedic India**,
spiritual achievement, 22. 1, 2-3
- Vedic legends (myths)**,
Angrasa legend, 10. 132-41, 175-76, 186-
90 *passim*, 233-38
legend of the lost cows, 10. 134-41 *passim*,
142-51 *passim*
legend of the lost Sun, 10. 142-51 *passim*
Vritra legend (mythus)/release of the
waters, 10. 140-41, 233, 238; 11. 13
- Vedic poets**, 9. 114, 190fn, 199-200, 204,
279, 322, 510
See also **Rishi(s)**
- Vedic religion**, 14. 141-46, 157, 15. 3
exoteric side, 13. 316, 317
and physical images, 16. 365
and the Puranic religions, 14. 311-12
- Vedic Rishis**, see **Rishi(s)**
- Vedic style**, 11. 472; 15. 5
double entendre (*śleṣa*), 10. 45, 51
the image in, 14. 260, 263-66; 15. 5; see
also **Vedic symbols and images**
- Vedic symbols and images**,
Adhwaryu, 11. 477
Adri, 10. 88, 249; see also below: hill;
mountain
- Antariksha (*antarikṣam*), 10. 275, 337;
11. 24, 12. 403
- apatya, 10. 132; see also below: son
- aranis (tinders), 10. 114, 360, 386fn, 11.
478, cf. below: Heaven and Earth
- Aryan, see **Aryan**¹
- Ashwa (*aśva*), see below: horse
- Bhur (Bhu), 10. 275, 11. 23, 12. 403
- Bhuvai (Bhuvah), 10. 275; 11. 23, 501,
12. 404
- bird, 10. 320-21; 11. 22; cf. below:
Hansa; swans, cf. **Symbols**, *specific*,
bird
- bull, 10. 484fn, cf. **Symbols**, *specific*, bull
- cake, 10. 75
- cave, 10. 224
- colour (*varṇa*), 10. 215, 217-18, 284, 345
- cow(s) (*go*, herds), 10. 41-42, 99, 114, 118-
23 *passim*, 126, 130, 132, 133, 215, 237,
328, 375fn, 395fn, 484fn; 11. 11
of the Dawn, 10. 118-23 *passim*, 194,
236
lost cows, legend of, 10. 134-41 *passim*,
142-51 *passim*; cf. **Vedic legends**
of the Panis, 10. 221-22, 223
cf. **Symbols**, *specific*, cow
- Dawn, see **Vedic god(head)s**, *specific*,
Usha
- Day and Night, 10. 63, 364-65fn, 376-
77fn, 12. 401, 405-06; see also below:
Night, and Dawn
- demons, see **Vedic demons**
- Dyaus (*dyauh*), 10. 55, 113, 114, 171fn,
275, 317, 345; 11. 3, 24; see also be-
low: Heaven
- Earth, see below: Heaven and Earth;
Prithivi
- fathers, the human (*pitaro manuṣyāḥ*;
human forefathers), 10. 156, 167, 179-
90 *passim*, 308, 346, 11. 34
victory of, 10. 191-202 *passim*
see also **Fathers**; cf. **Rishis**, *specific etc.*,
Angrasa Rishis
- ghṛta(m), 10. 40-41, 70-71, 99, 100, 132,
185, 235, 237, 297, 11. 11-12
instinct with Soma, 10. 177
- go, see above: cow
- gods, see **Vedic god(head)s**

Vedic symbols (cont)

gold (*hiranya*), **10** 125, 132, 133, 217
hands, **10** 322, 322fn
Hansa, **11** 22, *see also below*. swans, *cf*
above bird, *cf. Symbols, specific*,
Hansa
havya, **10** 268
Heaven, **10** 345, **12** 404, *see also above*:
Dyaus
Heaven and Earth, **10** 42, 93, 114, 275,
328, 360, 362, 386fn, **11** 25, 32, 33,
478, *cf above* *arāṇis*
herds, *see above*. cow(s)
hero, **10** 375fn, *see also below* *vīra*
hill, **10** 88, 205, 249, **11** 22, *see also*
below mountain
hiranya, *see above*. gold
horse (*aśva*), **10** 42, 46, 87-88, 114-15,
130, 130fn, 132, 133, 298, 375fn,
378fn, **11** 12-13, 33, 34, 499; **12** 159,
202, 203fn
in the Brihadaranyaka Upanishad, **12**.
399-411
of gods, Asuras, Gandharvas, men, **12**.
406-10
of Indra, Surya, Vayu, **10**. 300
cf. Symbols, specific, horse
Horse sacrifice (Ashwamedha), **10** 417fn;
12 400
Hotras, seven, **10** 277
Hotu (*hotā*), **11** 455-56, 460, 477, 479
house, **10** 188
ladle, **10** 395fn
lightning, **10** 471fn
mountain, **10**: 224, 455; *see also above*:
hill, *cf. above*. Adri
Night, **10**: 129, 194, 261, **11** 488
and Dawn, **10**. 123-25, 429, 430, **11**. 27,
498
and Day, **10** 63, 364-65fn, 376-77fn;
12. 401, 405-06
cf. Symbols, specific, Night
numbers, *see Numbers, significance of etc.*
oblation, **10** 268
ocean(s), **10**. 97-103, 449-50, **11** 33
in the Brihadaranyaka Upanishad, **12**:
410-11
cf Symbols, specific, sea (ocean)

path, **10** 435-36, 443, 454, 455
pitaro manusyāh, *see above* fathers
Potri, **11** 477
prajā, **10** 132, *see also below* son
priest, **10** 40, 359, **11**. 477, *cf below*
Purohita
Prithivi (*prthivī*), **10** 114, 275, *cf above*
Heaven and Earth
Purohita, **10** 40, 359, **11** 448, 459, 477,
cf above Priest
rain, **10** 392fn, *cf Symbols, specific*,
rain
ratha, **10**. 132
Rishis, *see Rishis*, symbolic use of the
Rishi's names, *Rishis, specific Rishis*
Ritwik (*rtvij*), **11** 454-55, 460, 477
rivers, **10** 96-103 *passim*, 450, **11** 33
the seven, *see below* the seven rivers
cf Symbols, specific, river
sacrifice (*yajña*), **10**. 39-42, 61, 62, 234-
35, 237, 266, 267, **11**. 18, 27-28, 466-
67, **13** 112, **14** 142, **15** 3, **20** 400
adhvara yajña (*adhvaia*), **10** 180, 180fn,
321fn, **11** 462-63, 479-80
Horse-sacrifice (Ashwamedha), **10**
417fn, **12** 400
seven-headed thought, **10** 167-74 *passim*,
183, 189, 205, 235, *cf below*. the
seven Thoughts
the seven rivers, **10** 88, 92, 93, 94, 103,
107-17, 118, 132, 171, 174, 193, 205,
392fn, **11** 13, 478, *see also above*
rivers
the seven Thoughts, **10** 93, **13**. 333, *cf*
above. seven-headed thought
the seven words, **10**. 115, 235
Soma-wine, *see Vedic god(head)s, specific*,
Soma
son, **10** 375fn, 384fn, *see also above*:
apatya
Sun, **10**: 142-43, 159, 274, 423, 440; **11**:
14-15, 31
lost Sun, legend of, and the legend of
the lost cows, **10** 142-51 *passim*
see also Vedic god(head)s, specific,
Surya, *cf. Symbols, specific*, sun
svarnaia, **10** 404fn, 472fn
swans, **10**. 320-21, *see also above*. Hansa;

- cf* above bird, *cf* **Symbols, specific**, swan
- Swar (*svar*), **10** 68, 104, 138, 142-45, 159, 169, 171, 171 *fn*, 194, 215, 222, 234, 274, 275, 422, 443, **11** 17, 23, **12** 404, **22** 102
- and Surya, **10** 142, 143
- and *svarnara*, **10** 404 *fn*, 472 *fn*
- the ten sisters, **11** 478
- Thought,
- ancestral (*pītryā dhīh*), **10** 183-84
- seven-headed, *see* above seven-headed thought
- the seven, *see* above. the seven Thoughts
- thunder, **10** 471 *fn*
- thunderbolt, **16** 337
- tinders, *see* above *aranis*
- vīra*, **10** 132, *see also* above hero
- water(s), **10** 89, 104-17, 118, 395 *fn*, 449, **12** 64 *fn*, 86, **16** 343
- in the Brihadaranyaka Upanishad, **12** 410
- release of, *see* **Vedic legends**, Vritra legend
- cf* above ocean(s), rain; rivers, *cf*. **Symbols, specific**, water
- the Word, **10**: 235, 267, 300, 307, *cf* **Word**, the
- words, the seven, **10** 115, 235
- yajamāna*, **10** 40
- Vedic synthesis**, **13** 7
- cf* **Veda**, synthetic and intuitive
- Vedic terms [selected] and miscellaneous figures**,
- ari*, **11** 473
- arya*, **10** 300
- ārya*, *see* **Aryan**¹; *cf*. **Aryan**²
- Asura, **10** 470 *fn*; **22** 395, 27. 325-26, *cf* **Asura**
- Bhadram, **10**: 63
- Bhuyyu, **10** 153, 449
- brhat*, **10** 61, 276
- dhī*, **10** 37, 69, 70, 274 *fn*, **11** 15
- Dragon of the Foundations, **11** 32
- duritam*, **10** 89, 129, 292
- gnā(h)*, **10** 76, 255 *fn*, **15**: 4
- Kavi, *see* **Kavi**
- kavikratu(h)*, **10**: 61, **11**: 463-64
- ketu*, **10** 96, **11** 15
- kratu*, **10** 59, 66, **11** 15-16, 463-64, **12**. 68 *fn*, 131, 132
- manyu*, **16** 283
- Martanda, **10** 426
- matu*, **10** 37, 70, 251, **16** 283
- mayas* **10** 92, 171, 457
- namas*, **10** 59, 254 *fn*
- nr*, **10** 76, 255 *fn*, **15** 4
- prabhu*, **10** 344
- piacetas*, **10** 283
- prayas*, **10** 457, 458
- Prishni, **10** 157
- prksa*, **10** 317
- Rik, **10** 161, 177, 310, 467 *fn*, **13** 314
- Ritam (*rtam*), **10** 37, 43, 60-61, 71-72, 233-34, 274, 276, 423, **11** 9, 473, 474
- and Dawn, **10** 126-28
- to Sayana, **10** 105 *fn*
- see also* **Right, Truth**, in the Veda, **Vijnana**
- Sama (*sāman*), **13** 314
- satyam*, **10** 60, 276, 423
- satyam rtam brhat*, **10** 60-61, 276, **11** 461-67
- Sindhu, **10** 99
- śravas*, **10**: 59, 131, **11** 16
- śruti*, **10** 8, 59, 61, 91, **11** 1, 16, *cf* **Sruti**
- stoma*, **10** 258, 259, 491
- Stubh, **10** 161, 177, 310
- sumati*, **10** 251, 458
- sūnṛta*, **10**: 128
- suvitam*, **10** 63, 129, 292
- tridhātu*, **10** 337
- Vana, **12** 225
- vibhu*, **10** 344
- vicetas*, **10** 283
- Vyahritis, **10** 42, 171 *fn*, **17** 62, 64, *see also* **Bhur, Bhuvār; Mahas, Swar**
- Yajur, **10** 467 *fn*, **13** 314
- Vedic worlds**, *see* **Worlds**¹, **Vedic system of Vedism**,
- and Vedantism, **13** 104-05, 108; *cf* **Jnanakanda**, and **Karmakanda, Veda-vada**, and **Brahmavada**
- Venice, **15** 338
- Veridical (indicative) Sciences**,
- and knowledge of past, present and

Veridical Sciences (cont)

future, **21** 860-61, **27** 371

cf. Astrology, Cheiromancy, Graphology
Verlaine, Paul, **9**: 96, 107, 445, 475, 510

Vibhuti(s), **9** 333, 334; **13**: 11, 11*fn*, 346-51, 352-62; **17**: 383, 384-85, **21**: 713; **26** 446-48 *passim*

and Avatar, **13**. 151-52, **22**: 402, 406-07
of the Mother and of the Ishwara, **25**: 24, 78

need not have more knowledge than is
necessary for his work, **22**: 410

Vicāra, **3**: 437-38, **20**. 33

Vice,

and greatness, **22**: 496-98

and virtue, **22**: 497

to the Vedānta, **27**: 270

cf. *Punya* and *pāpa*

cf. *Virtue*

Victor Emmanuel II, **17**: 385

Vidya,

and Avidya, *see* *Vidya* and *Avidya*

gains of the path of, **12**: 107

Para and Aparā, **27**: 360-61; *see also*
Knowledge, higher and lower

Vidya and *Avidya*, **12**: 29, 43, 79, 81, 105-13, 139; **18**: 34, 490, 491, 499*fn*, 505; **27**: 399-400

the extreme paths, **12**: 106-07

See also Knowledge and the Ignorance

Vidyapati, *see* *Bidyapati*

Vidyasagar, **3**: 78, 95, 96

Vigilance, **23**: 607; **24**: 1711

Vijnana (*vijñāna*), **10**. 43, 93, 274, 283; **12**: 22, 85-86, 103, 140-41, 188-89; **13**: 412; **16**: 368; **20**. 399, 456-67; **21**: 831-32; **24**: 1222

and *buddhi*, **20**. 436*fn*, 457; **22**: 465

and *caitanya* *ghana*, **20**: 457-58, 466

defined, **20**: 397*fn*

and intuition, **12**: 124*fn*

principle of Mahārloka, **12**: 124

three powers of, **20**: 466-67

vaster, **12**: 194

See also *Idea*, causal; *Ritam*; *Supermind**, *cf.* *Buddhi*

Vijnanabhikshu, **12**: 427; **17**: 291

Vijnana-*chatushtaya*, **27**: 366-74

Vijnanamaya Purusha (*vijñānamaya puruṣa*), **12**: 88-89; **20**. 453, 456, 462

participates in both the freedom and the
power of the Eternal, **20**: 480-83

See also Gnostic being

Vikramaditya, **3**: 11, 229

Violence, **1**: 98, **24**: 1415

cf. *Destruction*

Viraha, **23**: 784-85, 794

Virat, **12**: 11, 103, 506; **20**: 325; **22**. 256; **24**: 1222

See also *Paribhu*; *Vaiśvānara*; *Waking self*

Virat Purusha, **12**: 90

Virgil, **9**: 32, 62, 76, 296, 297, 303, 315, 407, 434, 521, 523-24, 546, **26**: 340; **29**. 774, 800, 815

greatness of, **9**: 479, **29**. 809

and Kalidasa, **14**: 298

"O passi graviora deus his quoque
finem", **9**: 374, 387; **26**: 297-98; **29**: 765

"Sunt lacrimae rerum (et mentum mortalia tangunt)", **9**: 372-76 *passim*, 387; **26**: 297-98, **29**: 765, 803, 804-05

works:

Aeneid, **3**: 174; **9**: 76

Georgics, **9**: 32-33

Virtue, **13**: 268, 268*fn*; **19**: 810-13 *passim*

and greatness, **22**: 496-98

and pleasure, **15**: 139, 140

and sin, **13**: 173, 262-63; **16**: 84-87 *passim*; **19**: 811-14 *passim*; **20**: 201; **23**: 553-54

true return to the art of, **16**: 212

and vice, **22**: 497-98

to the Vedānta, **27**: 270

cf. *Punya* and *pāpa*

virtue that demands reward, **16**. 209-10

Virya, **21**: 666; **27**: 359-63

cf. *Four orders*, *Personality*, fourfold*

Vishnu, **10**: 5, 102; **17**. 47, 48; **22**: 390-91; **23**: 977; **27**: 98

and Ananta, **10**: 102, **22**: 977; **27**: 230
dwarf, and the Vedic *Vishnu*, **10**. 336; **27**: 99; *see also* *Vamana*

ten Avatars (incarnations) of, **13**: 157; **22**: 402-04 *passim*

- in the various ages, 15. 240
- in the Veda, 10. 333-38, 422, 438, 11: 33
- psychological power, 22. 390
- Vishnu Purana**, 14. 71, 314, 315
- Vishwadevas** (*viśve devāḥ*), 10. 81-84, 438
- Vision** (seeing, sight), 23. 931-52 *passim*
 - of the body in its internal parts, 23. 952
 - and the coming down of the higher consciousness, 23: 941
 - cosmic, 23. 942-43
 - development of the faculty of vision, 25: 55
 - and experience, 23: 942
 - and realisation, 23: 941; 25: 97
 - form (shape) and the sense of sight, 12: 160, 197
 - and the Illumined Mind, 19: 944-46
 - importance of the power (faculty) of vision, 23: 931, 1016
 - inner, *see* **Inner vision**
 - of many kinds, 23: 778
 - mental, 23: 942
 - mental intuitive; psychic; emotional;
 - in the sense mind, 21: 804
 - mystic vision, and colour, 29: 797
 - opening of, 19: 911
 - and poetry, *see* **Poetry**, and vision
 - psychical, 21. 844-45; *see also* **Inner vision**
 - and realisation, 23: 941, 942
 - and experience, 23: 941; 25: 97
 - Sight of our sight (divine Sight), 12: 198-99
 - signs of opening of the power of vision, 23: 937
 - spiritual, 21: 803-04
 - spiritual progress and the faculty of vision, 25: 97
 - subtle physical, 23: 950
 - supramental, 17: 35; 21: 802-03
 - supramentalised, 21: 837
 - supraphysical, 23: 548
 - and thought, 19: 944-45
 - in trance, and in the waking state, 23: 943
 - and transformation, 23: 941
 - value of the power of vision, 23. 932-33
 - See also* **Dr̥ṣṭi**; **Inner vision**
- Vision-mind**, 9: 342
- Visions**, 23. 931-52 *passim*
 - and dream, 25. 393-94
 - and hallucination, 23: 933, 936
 - mental, 23: 942
 - right use of, 26. 194-95
 - some visions of the Mother, 25. 88-100 *passim*
 - some visions of Sri Aurobindo, 26. 192-94
 - and the spiritual life, 23: 932
 - subjective, can be as real as objective sight, 23: 939
 - utility, 23. 934, 935-36
 - on the vital plane, 23. 947
- Visishtadwaita** (*viśiṣṭādvaita*)/**Modified or Qualified Monism**, 3: 364; 12. 81 *fn*; 13. 431; 20: 360; 27: 292-93 *passim*
- Vital**, the, 22: 334-46; 24. 1289-1419 *passim*
 - and ascent and descent, 24. 1290-91
 - central vital, 23: 1019
 - cleaning the vital, and peace, 23. 654
 - consecration of in action, 23. 670
 - conversion and surrender of, 24: 1701
 - danger of in respect to love, Ananda, Beauty, 24: 1256
 - divine vital, 22: 90
 - emotional vital, 22: 334; 23: 1019
 - and the entry into the subliminal, 18: 535
 - full of likes and dislikes, 23: 822
 - functions and nature, 22: 323
 - good instrument but a bad master, 24. 1293
 - higher, middle, lower, 22: 325
 - higher movement of, 23. 810
 - higher vital, and the emotional being, 22: 338-39
 - indispensable for the divine or spiritual action, 23: 807
 - living in, 24: 1296-97
 - and love for the Divine, 23. 561, 758-59
 - lower, *see* **Lower vital**
 - lower, physical, material, 22: 344-45
 - mental vital, 22: 334
 - and the mind, 18: 526
 - distinguished, 22: 321
 - must be kept under control, 23: 1039
 - necessary for all work, 23: 696

Vital (cont)

necessary for sadhana, **22**: 346
non-cooperation of in sadhana, **24** 1301-03, 1626
periods of dryness, **24** 1303, 1304, *cf* **Sadhana**, periods of emptiness etc.
physical vital, **22** 344-45, **24** 1294, 1295, 1408, 1443
psychic-vital, **24** 1111-12
recurrence, exacerbation of wrong vital movements, **24**: 1336-45 *passim*
resistance of, **22**: 125, **23**: 1016; **24** 1111, 1616, 1619
revolt and opposition of, **24** 1346-47
something in the vital which likes suffering, **24** 1354, 1356, 1357
strong, **22** 343
and weak, **22** 344
and the supramental change (transformation), **19** 930; **21**: 841
surface vital and true vital, **23**: 1018, 1085; *see also* **True vital**
surrender of, **23** 600-01
three obstacles to be overcome in, **24**: 1368
transformation of, **22** 86, **24**: 1289-1419
necessity, **25**: 224
with the Mother's help, **25**: 333-35
true, *see* **True vital**
universal vital, attraction and rush of power, **23**: 1085-86
Vital being, **12** 88, **18** 168-69, 169*fn*, 351, 623, **19**: 718, 896, 898-99, 906, **20**: 434, **25**: 143
descent into, **19** 958
distorts our self-view, **18**: 532-33
equality of, **21**: 675-76
experience of in the greater supermind, **21** 793
four parts, **22**: 334
infrarational stage, **15** 154
lower, *see* **Lower vital**
and the mental being, **23**: 1020
movements of, and the spiritual reason, **21**: 791
and the Powers of the vital worlds, **19**: 781
and the psychic being, and the mental

being, **22**: 299-300
purification of, **20** 299
and rebirth, **22**: 293, 454
rising into and becoming, **20** 443-44
rising of above the head or into its own sheath, **24**: 1138
survival of death, **19**: 822, **22** 293, 433, 454, *cf* **Vital sheath**, preserved
three levels of, **23** 1019
true, *see* **True vital**
usually determines men's action and choice, **23**: 521
See also **Life**, being of, *Prānamaya purusa*, **Vital**, the, **Vital Purusha**, *cf*. **Desire-soul**, **Prana**
Vital beings,
contact with, **22** 76-77
and possession, **24**: 1770-71
See also **Hostile beings***
Vital body (frame), **18** 201; **20** 449, **21**: 841
Vital consciousness, **18** 86-88, 558-59, 611-12; **21** 840, 843
movements of, and the spiritual reason, **21** 791
taken up by the supermind, **21**: 841
Vital descent (descent of the vital world), **9**: 445; **22** 5, 6-7; **25**: 387-88
Vital ego (life-ego), **18**: 533, 621-24, 628; **19** 1055, **23** 562
Vital(istic) egoism, **15**: 49, 205; **19**: 813-14
Vital energy, *see* **Life-energy**; **Prana**
Vital envelope, *see* **Nervous envelope**
Vital force, **12** 200-04
See also **Life-force**, **Prana**
Vital forces (powers), **22**: 76-77
descent of, **22**: 5, *see also* **Vital descent**
and vital man, **19**: 813-14
See also **Life-forces**, *cf* **Hostile forces***
Vital heavens, *see* **Heavens**, vital
Vital instincts,
and religion and ethics, **15**: 152
Vital interchange, **18**: 538; **22**: 478-79; **23** 835, 841, 842; **24**: 1527
and love, **24**: 1402
no place for in the Integral Yoga, **24**: 1507
and vampirism, **23**: 840-41

- Vitalism**, 15 24-26, 54, 235-36, 20 280
- Vital love**, 23 761, 762, 810, 822, 24 1526
and love for the Divine, 23 561
and psychic love, 23 817-18, 820, 24 1117, 25 189-90
two kinds, 23 756-57
- Vital man**, 19 719, 721-22, 814, 898-99, 1038
and the pursuit of knowledge, 16 217
cf. Kinetic man
- Vital mind**, 15 99*fn*, 18 414, 607, 718-19, 805-06, 21 763, 22 326, 329, 334-38, 24 1106-07, 1268, 1275, 1329, 1330
and the reasoning will, 22 341
See also Life-mind, *cf.* Mind, triple
- Vital-physical**, the, 22 344-45, 348, 351, 24 1445-46
and forces of disturbance, 24 1216-17
and illness, 24 1564, 1566, 1574
- Vital plane**, 20 449-50, 22 252
dreams of, 9 448, 23 947, 24: 1493, 1495-1504 *passim*, 25 242
experiences on, 23 612, 1032, 1033, 24 1299-1300, 1479
during sleep, 24 1496-1505 *passim*,
see also Vital world, experience on during sleep; *cf.* Dream-experiences
forms not rigid on, 26 498
higher, 23 1076
meetings on, 23 1031
the Mother's protection on, 25 350
only a limited part of concerned with earth-existence, 22 254
sadhana on, 24 1625-26
See also Life-plane
- Vital Purusha**, 18 215, 19: 822, 22 285
See also Prāṇamaya puruṣa; Vital being;
cf. Purusha, lower triple
- Vital sheath** (life-sheath), 12: 187; 18 541, 21 841; 22 293
discarded fragments of, 22 293, 446, 459; *see also* Sheaths, discarded remnants
preserved, 19: 822; *cf.* Vital being, survival of death
and the process of rebirth, 18 801; 22: 293
See also Nervous envelope, Prāṇakoṣa;
cf. Sheaths
- Vital soul**, *see* Prāṇamaya puruṣa
- Vital wants**,
and society, 17 231-32
- Vital world(s)**, 18 256, 19 781, 799-800, 20 432-35, 23 1031-32, 24 1499, 1500
descent of, *see* Vital descent
experience on during sleep, 24 1486,
see also Vital plane, experiences on, during sleep
far exceeds the human world in extent, 22 6
passage through after death, 22 436, 437
cf. Bhuvārloka, Heavens, vital; Life-plane, Life-worlds; Vital plane
- Vital** *see* Life, Life-
- Vivarta**, 12 101
- Viveka**, 3 438-39, 10: 61, 20 33, 27 369-70
- Vivekananda**, Swami, 2 37, 88, 171; 3 344, 463, 14 8, 187, 415, 17 98, 332; 19: 1050, 20: 51, 257; 22 149-50; 23 619-20, 26 16, 68, 151, 383, 27: 435, 29: 797
- Vivisection**, 22 491-92
See also Animals, taking the life of
- Voice**,
inner, 23 952, 953
the Mother's voice, 25: 100-01
of the Self or Ishwara, 21 806
of the soul (the psychic), 20 145; 23: 548
cf. Adesh
- Voices**, 23: 986-87, 1056, 1060, 1061
have their place when true, 23 931
right use of, 26 194-95
- Void**, 18 128, 254-55, 441; 19 637
See also Nihil, Non-Existence
- Voltaire**, 9 522, 545, 552; 15 1
- Vrindavan** (Brīndavan), 18: 23
story of, 13: 13; 22 426
- Vritra**, *see* Vedic demons, Vṛitra
- Vritras**, *see* Vedic demons, Vṛitras
- Vyāhritis** (*vyāhrtis*), 10 42, 171 *fn*; 17: 62, 64
cf. Bhur, Bhuvar, Mahas; Swar
- Vyana**, 12: 159; 27 221
cf. Prana, five powers of

Vyāpti, 3: 404; 27: 372-73
Vyasa, 3: 146-78, 217, 220, 223, 9. 310, 334, 521, 523; 27. 81, 29: 815
 compiler of the Veda, 10: 10
 ethics of, 3: 166-78 *passim*
 portrayal of character, 3: 165-66
 women, 3: 276
 style of, 3: 146-64 *passim*, 201, 205
 and Valmiki, *see* Valmiki, and Vyasa
See also Mahabharata
Vyaya, 27: 362

W

Wagner, Richard, 15: 35, 17: 318
Waking consciousness, 18: 554-56, 22: 304
See also Outer consciousness, Surface consciousness
Waking self, 16: 262, 19: 732-33
See also Virat*; *cf.* Surface being*
Waking State, 18: 450, 451; 20: 307*fn*, 499; 27: 213, 222, 232
Waking . *cf.* Outer ..; Surface .
Wales, 15: 268
 and the British nation (*or* England), 15: 306, 308-10 *passim*, 349, 520-21
cf. Celtic. ., Welsh
Waller, Edmund, 9: 80
War, 13: 37-42 *passim*, 44-45, 48, 22: 490
 centralising effect of, 15: 419
 commercial, 15: 43, 469
 and commercialism, 15: 466-68
 and democracy, 15: 456-68
 elimination (abolishment, passing) of, 15: 365-68 *passim*, 518-19, 576-77, 583-87
 and the gnostic life, 19: 1066
 has been a school of heroism, 15: 156
 Heraclitus on, 13: 37; 16: 338, 344, 356-58, 367, 18: 285
 modern, and in ancient India, 13: 46-47
 normal relation between early communities, 15: 341
 prospect of a third world war, 15: 557
 and the religion of humanity, 15: 542, 544
 and Socialism, 15: 458-59
 and the State, 15: 43

. *cf.* Armed forces; Destruction; Forces², Military unification, Strife; World War I; World War II
War (strife, conflict) of the members (Mind, Life and Body), 18. 214, 232-34, 19. 897, 20 71-72, 27 388
 and the gnostic being, 19 1003, 1004-05
Washington, George, 17. 385
Waste, 16: 399, 18. 89
 the Mother and, 25: 234-36
Water [one of the five elemental states of substance], 16 343, 27. 230, 234, 335
See also Apah, *cf.* Symbols, *specific*, water
Waters, *see* Vedic symbols, waters
Watson, Sir William, 26: 254
Wealth, 24. 1661
 competition for the power of, 15: 187
 and ethics and religion, 15: 152
See also Money
Webster, John, 5: 349
Weeping,
 psychic, and vital, 24: 1119; 25: 280-81
Wells, H. G., 9. 548, 551-52
God, the Invisible King, 17: 324-28
Welsh, the, 15: 291
Welsh language, 15: 480, 496
West, the *see* East and West; Europe; European .., India and the West
Western .. *see* European. .
Whitman, Walt, 5: 371-73; 9: 147, 148, 149-52, 153, 154, 155, 157, 158, 179-83, 185, 187, 188, 196, 223, 229, 252, 284, 287, 288, 29: 795
 and free verse (*vers libre*), 5: 371-75 *passim*; 9: 18
 greatness of, 9: 149-50
 rhythm of, 5: 372-73; 9: 147, 150-52
 sense of the greater self in, 9: 180-82
works .
 "Passage to India", 9: 181
 "Prayer of Columbus", 9: 152
Wideness, 17: 12, 22: 109; 23: 650, 1074-75, 1077-78; 24: 1123, 1152-53, 1210
 descent of, 24: 1170, 1193
Wilde, Oscar, 9: 545, 548, 549, 551
Will, 10: 59; 12: 121-22, 131-32, 177, 503-04; 13: 253, 16: 122, 139; 17: 178-79;

18: 14-15, 174, 465, 19: 926, 1024, 1037; 20: 39, 24: 1717-20, 27: 217-18, 227, 257, 397
 and the action of the Force, 24: 1717-18
 All-Will, 19: 998-99
 and free-will, 16: 282-86
 and aspiration, 23: 566
 in the atom, *see* Atom, will (and desire) in
 behind the kinesis of the cosmos (*rajas*), 13: 449-50; *see also* Tapas
 collective, 15: 195, 196
 concentration of, 20: 310
 conscious, 15: 395
 Cosmic, 22: 319, 23: 578
 and cosmic existence, 19: 769
 and desire, 21: 631-32, 648-49
 and destiny, 22: 467
 divine, *see* Divine Will
 equality of, 21: 678
 experience of in the greater supermind, 21: 792
 and Fate, 3: 382; *see also* Free-will, and Fate
 fixed, 23: 580
 free-will, *see* Free-will
 as a fundamental determinate, 18: 314-15
 gives to circumstances their value, 14: 31
 in the gnosis, 20: 465
 Higher Mind in its aspect of will, 19: 941
 human, and the Divine Will, 20: 84, 89-90, 207-08; 21: 726, *cf. below*: personal, and supreme; spiritual, and the will of man
 and the Idea, 18: 129-31
 of the individual, 12: 128-29
 of the Infinite, 18: 330
 Intelligent Will (Intelligence-Will), *see* Buddhi
 intuitivisation of, 21: 777-78
 of the Ishwara, 19: 998
 and Karma, 16: 135, 188
 and Karma and consequence, 16: 146-52 *passim*
 and Knowledge, 12: 132, 19: 1003, 1036-37; *cf. Knowledge-Will*
 lack of, 24: 1702
 of man, 16: 146-47
 mental, 19: 897-98, 899-900
 method of positive equality in, 21: 690-91
 the Mother's Will, 24: 1708
 conditions for following, 25: 205
 in Nature, 15: 533-34
 and the objective and subjective views of life, 15: 51
 perfection of, 21: 642
 personal,
 and supreme, 16: 295; *cf. above*: human, and the Divine Will
 source of distortion in the intuitive knowledge, 21: 866-67
 in physical Nature, 16: 181-82
 and purpose, 25: 390
 reasoning will, 22: 341
 renunciation of Self-will, 20: 315
 spiritual, 15: 117, 227; 19: 809
 and the will of man, 21: 761-62; *cf. above*: human, and the Divine Will
 supramental (of the Supermind), 16: 42; 21: 763, 801
 surer guide than Thought, 20: 275-76
 taken up by the gnosis, 20: 474
 and *tapasyā*, 24: 1642
 and the Truth-Consciousness, 16: 17
 Universal, 15: 578
 upward transference of, 15: 226-27, 228
 and volition, 27: 218
 weakness of, 24: 1439
 Will behind mental will, 20: 405
 without desire, 21: 654; *cf. Action*, desireless
 See also Free-will; *cf. Knowledge-Will*
 William (Wilhelm) II, Kaiser, 15: 34, 503; 26: 388
 Will-to-be, 18: 100, 238
 Wilson, Woodrow, 15: 507
 Wisdom,
 and knowledge, 17: 79, 87, 91
 Withdrawal, *see* Retirement
 Witness, 12: 99; 13: 71, 289, 328; 17: 51; 18: 19, 21, 348, 400; 20: 218, 385, 392, 413-14; 24: 1253, 1257-58, 1276, 1692; 27: 239
 detached from the action of the gunas, 20: 226
 and the executive Force, 20: 113-14

- Witness attitude**, 23: 1002, 1010-11, 1078
 necessary stage, 23 1006-07
 and surrender, 23 1007
tāmasika, rājasika, sāttvika, 20 413-14
- Witness consciousness**,
 and dreams, 24. 1492
- Witness Purusha** (observing Purusha), 20:
 205-06, 243, 21: 607, 23: 693, 1006,
 1008-09, 1010, 24 1168
- Woman**, 17: 115
 all women as forms of the Great Mother,
 17. 268-69
 Hindu woman, 3 93, 225, 296
 in literature, 3 93, 276
 position in ancient India, 14 348-49
 and in Greece and Rome, 15. 340
 and the spiritual life, 23 870-72
 subjection of, 15: 600, 605-06
 in Vedic and later times, and to the Sakta
 religion, 15. 4
cf. Relationships, between man and
 woman
- Woodroffe**, Sir John (Arthur Avalon), 14:
 8, 43
Hymns to the Goddess, 17. 267-73
Is India Civilised?, 14. 1-2
- Woolf**, Leonard, 22: 185; 26. 387
- Woolf**, Virginia, 9: 327
- Word**, the, 3 115; 9: 28; 18: 26, 153
 creation by, 9. 269, 507; 10: 258, 306; 12:
 168-72 *passim*
 and illumination and realisation, 9: 510-
 11
 the poetic word, *see Poetic word*
 and poetry, 9: 391
 and the Silence, 9: 520; 18: 26
 the supramental Word, 17: 11, 21: 806-
 07
 from within or from without, 20: 48
See also Vak; *cf. Language*; Vedic sym-
 bols, the Word
- Word-music**, 9: 21, 340
- Words**, 9: 12, 270; 10: 48-49; 17: 341-42;
 22: 177
 cannot successfully deal with the abso-
 lute, 12: 13; *cf. Language*, limits of
 fine sense for, 17: 224-25
 and thought, 22: 177; 24: 1260-61
- word-formation, 11: 505-06
*cf. Language**, **Sound**
- Wordsworth**, William, 3 147, 253, 9. 51,
 53, 54, 74, 91, 92, 93, 100, 112, 116-17,
 119-22, 133, 162, 171, 172, 192, 271-75
passim, 303, 304, 379, 472, 522*fn*, 524
 and Byron, 9 94, 116-17, 119-20, 123
 and diction, 9. 115, 122
 experience of, 23 896, *cf. below* realisa-
 tion of
 greatness of, 9 521
 influence on Sri Aurobindo, 26. 267
 and intellectuality, 9. 94, 120, 121, 122,
 127, 131, 212
 and Nature, 3 156, 9 120-22 *passim*,
 129, 246, 253, 20 292-93
- Overhead lines**, 9. 368-69; 26. 297-98,
 29 815
 "Breaking the silence of the seas Among
 the farthest Hebrides", 9. 162, 276;
 29: 815
 "For old unhappy, far-off things And
 battles long ago", 9: 162, 29: 815
 "The Winds come to me from the fields
 of sleep", 9. 276; 26. 297-98; 29: 803
 "Voyaging through strange seas of
 Thought, alone" (line on Newton), 5:
 121; 9: 379, 26. 332, 29: 805
 realisation of, 9. 525, 20: 292-93; *cf.*
above. experience of
 as seer, 9: 122, 324
 and Shelley, 9. 126, 127, 129, 324
 victim of tamasic stimulus, 3: 107
- works*
The Borderers, 9: 74
 "Laodamia", 9: 122
 lyrics, 9. 305
Ode. Intimations of Immortality, 9: 120,
 122, 522*fn*
 "Ruth", 9: 122
 "A slumber did my spirit seal", 20: 292-
 93
- Work(s)**, 13. 98-106 *passim*; 23: 525-38
passim, 699-718 *passim*
 absorption in, 23: 688, 689
 always done best in silence, 23: 823
 in the Ashram, 23: 847, 850-54; 25: 238-
 62 *passim*

- the Mother's sole authority over, **25**: 238-41
- and the Mother's work, **25** 259
- necessity of departmental heads, **25** 243
- for the Sadhaks, and for the Mother, **26**. 488
- and subordination and cooperation, **25**: 245-46
- of the Avatar, **13**. 159-67
- of the Brahmin, Kshatriya, Vaishya, Sudra, **13** 492
- and cessation from works, **27** 321-24 *passim*
- and defects of the outer nature, **23**: 706
- defined, **23** 528, 676
- delight of works, **16** 287-90
- divine, *see* **Divine action**
- for the Divine, **13**: 570, **23**. 528-29
- done as sacrifice (to the Divine), **13**: 270; **20**: 97, 235
- and experience, both important, **23**: 879
- fatigue in, **23** 701-02, **24**: 1464, *see also* **Fatigue**
- finding happiness in, **24** 1295
- five causes of [according to the Sankhya], **13** 480
- and the Force, **23**: 697, 700
- fruit of works, renunciation (abandonment) of attachment to etc., **13**: 289-90, 389, 417-18, 477, 567, **16**: 418; **20**. 94-95, 209-10, 235
- high work and small work, **23**: 679
- ideal state for, **23**: 696
- of the ignorance, and of the knowledge, **13** 288
- inspiration in, **23**: 699
- justification of, **12**: 76-77, 101, 116-17
- and Knowledge (Jnana), **12**: 140-41, 457-59
- of knowledge, **20**: 130-40
- and knowledge and devotion, synthesis of, **13**: 80, 310-22 *passim*
- and knowledge and love, **21**: 521
- of Life, **20**: 159-66
- of love (of the heart), **20**: 140-47, 148-59
- maintaining peace, calm in, **23**: 657
- the Master of, **20**: 231-51
- and meditation, in Sadhana, **24** 1272, **25**: 199, 200, 203, 252
- mental work, and sadhana, **9**. 512, **24**. 1271, 1275
- mistakes (errors) in, **23**. 704-05, 706, 707
- the Mother's attitude towards, **25**: 261
- necessary to keep the equilibrium of the nature, **23** 707
- necessity of in the Integral Yoga, **25**: 199-201
- opening to the Mother in, **23**. 583
- in ordinary life, and in Yoga, **23** 669
- ordinary motives, and psychic and spiritual motives for, **23**: 669
- organised work and rules, **23**: 861
- overstrain in, **23** 701-02, 704
- part of an indivisible cosmic action, **20** 177
- physical work,
- and mental culture, **24**. 1760
- and remembrance, **23** 538
- religious, **23** 674, 675
- renunciation of, **13**: 99-100
- renunciation of attachment to, **13**. 418, 567-68, **20**: 210
- right attitude in, **25**. 206-10 *passim*
- sadhana through, **23**. 525-38 *passim*, 669-718 *passim*, **25**: 199-215, 238-62 *passim*
- to Sankhya and Yoga, and to Vedism and Vedantism, **13**: 104-05
- and the silent mind, **24**: 1254-55
- skill in, **23** 705, *cf* **Kaushala(m)**, **Yoga**, and skill in works
- spirit in which the work is done, **23**: 671, 678, 679, 852, 1046
- surrender of to God, **16**: 419-22
- Swabhava and Dharma of, **21**: 718-20; *cf* **Shudrashakti**
- in the thought of the Gita, **16**: 292
- three kinds of works, **13**: 108
- as a training ground for the Integral Yoga, **23**. 1045-46
- training the body for, **24**: 1463
- and usefulness, **23**: 853
- in the Vedanta, and in Yoga, **13**: 83
- vital push to, **24**. 1210
- and the way of devotion, **21**: 565

- Work(s)** (*cont.*)
 and Yoga, 16: 291-97 *passim*
 Yoga of, *see* **Yoga of Works**
 in the Yoga of Patanjali, and in the Gita, 13: 63-64
 and the Yoga of the Buddhi (intelligence), 13: 75-76, 89
See also **Action**, **Karma**¹, **Yoga of Works**
- Worker**, 16: 288-89
 impersonal, 25: 212
 and the instrument and the Master, 16: 287-90 *passim*
- World(s)**¹, 12: 77; 18: 19; 19: 765-90; 23: 1029
 of Devas and Asuras, 13: 458*fn*
 and the Divine Shakti, 25: 22-23
 essentially soul-conditions, 12: 208
 and evil, 18: 606; 19: 781-83
 and evolution, *see* **Evolution**, aided by pressure etc.; *cf. below*: *typal*
 gnostic world, 19: 1062; *cf. below*: *supramental world(s)*
 heavenly worlds, 22: 255
 of infinite existence, consciousness, force and bliss, 25: 22
 of Life, *see* **Life-worlds**
 material, *see* **Material world**
 meaning, 20: 429
 mental, *see* **Mental plane(s)/world(s)**
 rebirth and (the worlds after death), 12: 118, 120; 19: 792-804 *passim*
 psychic, *see* **Psychic world**
 Puranic system of, 10: 42, 171; 11: 23
 the seven worlds, 11: 23; 12: 121-24, 515-16; *see also* **Principles**, the seven
 subjective annexes to, 19: 790
 internatal dwelling in, 19: 799, 800
 and substance, 18: 256-57; 27: 396
 subtle worlds, 23: 1029
 supramental world(s), 19: 781, 786, 20: 436, 466, 25: 22; *cf. above*: *gnostic world*
typal (or non-evolutionary) worlds, 19: 680-81, 784, 22: 386-88 *passim*
 Vedic system of, 10: 42-43, 171, 275, 11: 17, 22-24; 12: 121-24
 vital, *see* **Vital world(s)**
cf. Plane(s)
- World**², (the), 12: 78, 97, 111-12, 157, 512; 17: 49-50; 18: 101-03, 120; 27: 291, 407
 according to Science, and to Vedanta, 22: 216
 and Brahman, the Divine, God, the Self etc., *see* **God and the world***
 a differentiated unity, 18: 240
 divine government of, *see* **Divine government of the universe** etc.
 for the Gita, 13: 426; 22: 70-71
 as a manifestation of the Divine Power, 23: 504
 perfection of, 19: 1021-22
 in the Vedantic conception, 12: 118
See also **Cosmos**, **Jagat**; **Universe**
- World-Empire**,
 possibility of, 15: 318-23
cf. Unification of the human race, by domination or conquest by a single empire
- World-Force**, 18: 180; 19: 1041-42
See also **Cosmic Force**
- World-knowledge**, 18: 529, 19: 701
cf. Nature, a term of man's knowledge;
Universe, man's knowledge of
- World-negation**, philosophies of, 18: 415-38 *passim*
See also **Illusionism**; **Mayavada**
- World-Spirit**, the vision of,
 the double aspect, 13: 374-81
 Time the Destroyer, 13: 363-73
- World-State**, 15: 284, 379, 415, 417, 441-42, 443-44, 472-81 *passim*, 482-89, 500, 537, 538, 551-52, 560, 561-62, 565, 571
 advantages, 15: 539
 economic necessity of its formation, 15: 468-70
 form of, 15: 444-52
 and military unification, 15: 454, 461-62
 and the nation, 15: 471-73, 477-78, 483
cf. Unification of the human race
- World-union**, 15: 317, 415, 441, 442, 443, 500, 517-24, 537-38, 551, 571; 26: 405, 412
 advantage to the soul of humanity, 15: 520-22

form of, **15** 522-24
cf. **Unification of the human race**
World War I (the Great War), **15** 26-27, 637-40 *passim*, 651-54 *passim*; **27**: 466-67
 caused and driven by militarism and commercialism, **15** 583
 causes, **15**: 367
 and emergence of national self-consciousness, **15**: 33-34
 and Germany's dream of world-empire, **15**: 319
 and nationalism, **15**: 530
 origin and significance, **15**: 224
World War II, **15**: 566
 fight between two kinds of Ignorance, **22**: 153
 messages on, **26**: 393-98
 the Mother's war, **26**: 394
Worship, **17**: 270-71; **20**: 101, 149-50, 153; **27**: 263
 image-worship, *see* **Image-worship**
 outward, **13**: 316, 317-18
 and inner, **21**: 547, **23**: 777
 religious, and spiritual, **22**: 138
 turning all actions into, **24**: 1671
See also **Adoration**, *cf.* **Bhakti***
Writing¹,
 modern and ancient, **27**: 309
 receiving help through, **26**: 490-91
 and sadhana, **9**: 512, **23**: 703; **24**: 1275, 1285
 technique, two elements, **23**: 697-98
 with the universal intelligence and will acting through one, **20**: 388
See also **Literature***
Writing²,
 calligraphy, **3**: 34-36
 different methods of, **16**: 406-08
 etheric (*ākāśa-lipi*), **21**: 863
Wrong, **19**: 621-22

Y

Yajna, **11**: 439-42 *passim*, 448-53 *passim*
adhvara, **10**: 180, 180*fn*, 321 *fn*, **11**: 462-63, 479-80

in the Gita, and in the Veda, **10**: 39
 and sacrifice, **22**: 488
See also **Sacrifice**
Yajur, **10**: 467*fn*; **13**: 314
Yakshas, **12**: 409; **27**: 159
Yama,
 in the Isha Upanishad, **10**: 213; **12**: 67*fn*, 125-26
 in the Katha Upanishad, **12**: 238*fn*, 242*fn*
 in the Veda, **10**: 152, 184, 213
 and Yami, **10**: 184, 184*fn*
Yama and Niyama, **3**: 408, **20**: 517
Yashas, **27**: 361-62
Yaska, **10**: 14, 17; **11**: 5, 6, 470, 471
Yatudhani, **17**: 378, 381
Yeats, William Butler, **9**: 2, 3, 157, 159, 165-66, 174, 175, 187, 196, 229, 444, 532-35; **26**: 255, 290
 and A. E., **9**: 532, 534
 and the dramatic form, **9**: 7
 and the occult, **9**: 533-35
 rhythm of, **9**: 161, 165-66
 works.
 "The Man Who Dreamed of Faeryland", **9** 535
 The Shadowy Waters, **9**: 533
 "The Stolen Child", **9**: 535
 See also **Irish poets**
Yoga, **3**: 345, 360-61, **9**: 215, 533; **15**: 36; **16**: 291, **17**: 2, 41-42
 and action, *see* **Action**, and **Yoga**
 Adhyatmayoga, **16**: 413
 aim of, *see below*: object of
 ancient, aimed at realisation, not divinisation, **23**: 507
 Bhaktiyoga, *see* **Yoga of Devotion**
 Buddhiyoga, *see* **Buddhiyoga**
 collective, **27**: 477; *cf. below*: individual
 Yoga etc.
 dangers of, **23**: 612
 of Devotion etc., *see* **Yoga of Devotion**
 directed towards God, not man, **22**: 149
 fall from, **20**: 65, **22**: 475; **24**: 1642-44
 four constituent elements (powers and objects), **17**: 43; **21**: 613; **27**: 508;
 cf. **Yogachatushtaya**
 and genius, **9**: 518-19
 of the Gita, *see* **Yoga of the Gita**

Yoga (cont.)

Hathayoga, *see* **Hathayoga**

higher, **23** 900

and hypnotism, **3** 388-90 *passim*

and Ideas and Ideals, **25** 132

individual Yoga, and the collective Yoga of the divine Nature, **21**: 587, *cf.* *above*. collective

Integral, *see* **Integral Yoga**

of the Intelligent Will (Buddhi), *see* **Buddhiyoga**

Jnanayoga, *see* **Yoga of Knowledge**

Karmayoga, *see* **Yoga of Works**

of Knowledge, *see* **Yoga of Knowledge**
and learning, **3** 336-37

and life, **3** 343-46 *passim*, **20** 2-4, 40, 42, 68, *cf.* **Life**, as a means of sadhana, **Life**, ordinary, and yogic life, **Life**, ordinary activities etc, **Life**, province of spiritual conversion

and the lower knowledge, **20** 493-97

Mahomedan, **23** 510, *cf.* **Sufism**

meaning, **20**: 2, 27; **24**: 1149

in the metaphysical synthesis of the Gita, **3**: 342

and Nature, **20** 24, 26

not a thing of ideas, **22** 161

object (aim) of, **17**: 46-47, 52; **20** 231, 286; **21**: 754, **23**: 867

three essential objects, **24** 1622

see also **Integral Yoga**, aim of, *cf.* **Goal**;

Yoga of the Gita, goal of, **Yoga of Knowledge**, goal of, **Yoga of Works**, aim of

of Patanjali, *see* **Patanjali**

and perfection, **16**: 7-8

practice of, and health, **24**: 1561-63

prema-yoga, **22**: 87; *cf.* **Yoga of Devotion**

principle of, **21**: 583

Purna, *see* **Purna Yoga**

raising psychological possibilities to eliminate them, **15**: 557-58

Rajayoga, *see* **Rajayoga**

and religion, **20**: 441; **21** 528, 531-32, 534

and Sankhya, **13**: 5, 62-74 *passim*, 75-86 *passim*, 104-05; **20** 358*fn*, 367

and Vedanta, **13** 62-63, 75-86 *passim*

and secrecy, **3** 374

seed (nucleus) of in the Veda, **11** 18, 14 145

and skill in works, **16** 291-97; *cf.* **Kausala(m)**, **Works**, skill in

and the spiritual life and the material life, **20** 23

of Sri Aurobindo, *see* **Integral Yoga**
supramental, **17**: 70-73; *see also* **Integral Yoga**

systems of, **20**: 26-35

technique of a world-changing yoga, **22**: 12

three principles of its practice, **20** 508

three realisations, **12** 6-7

and the three stages of human evolution, **3** 402-03

Vaishnava, **22** 128, **23**: 793

Vedantic, and Tantric, **20** 38

of Works, *see* **Yoga of Works**

See also **Integral Yoga**, **Union**, *cf.* **Sadhana**

Yoga-analysis, **3** 376-78

Yogachatushtaya, **27**: 375

cf. **Yoga**, four constituent elements

Yoga-force, **22** 216-18, **26** 201

concrete, **22** 219; *see also* **Force**, the, concrete

on the mental and inferior planes and the supramental Nature, **24** 1565

in its original totality, and under the conditions of the world, **26** 202

and poetic (literary etc) power, **22** 482; **26** 223-25, *see also* **Force**, the, and literary power etc.

See also **Force**, the*

Yoga (way, path) of **Devotion** (Bhakti, Love)/**Bhaktiyoga** (Bhaktimarga), **12**: 521; **13**: 569-70; **14** 171; **20**: 33-34, 160, **21**: 521-79

four movements of, **21** 546

instruments of, **21**: 584

and knowledge, works, perfection, life, **21** 565-66

last step of the Gita, **13**: 35

meditation in, **16**: 400

not free from difficulties, **24**: 1622, 1629

- and the path (way) of Knowledge, 20: 407; 21: 524-26
- principle of, 20: 33
- principle of exclusive concentration in, 20: 70
- and the process of intuitivisation, 21: 773-74
- Sadhana through love and devotion, 23: 753-99
- union in, 20: 347
- the way of works and, 20: 103-04
- and the Yoga of Sri Aurobindo, 27: 478-79
- See also Bhakti; Devotion; Heart, approach to the Reality through; Love for the Divine; cf. Triple path*
- Yoga (way) of the Gita**, 2: 105, 427-30 *passim*; 13: 64, 137, 236-50 *passim*, 521; 20: 87-97, 23: 669-75 *passim*
- goal (object) of, 13: 125, 129; *cf. Yoga, object of**
- and the Integral Yoga, 22: 69, 70; 23: 580, 669
- and the Yoga of Patanjali, 13: 5, 63-64
- cf. Yoga of Works, of the Gita*
- Yoga (way) of Knowledge/Jnanayoga**, 13: 78, 79, 122, 383; 14: 171; 20: 33, 160, 273-520
- goal (aim) of, 20: 490-91
- and the aims of the paths of Works and Devotion, 20: 406-07
- traditional aim, 20: 401
- cf. Yoga, object of**
- instrument of, 21: 584
- may become exclusive, 21: 563-64
- meditation in, 16: 400; *see also Meditation*
- methods (disciplines etc.) of, 22: 113
- a process used in the Integral Yoga, 24: 1168
- synthesis of, 20: 320-27
- the Mother and, 25: 57-58
- oneness in, 20: 347; *see also Oneness*
- planes of consciousness in the ordinary Yoga of Knowledge, 20: 427-28
- principle of exclusive concentration in, 20: 70-71
- realisation of, 22: 117-18
- and the sacrifice of works, 20: 104-05
- Sadhana through meditation, 23: 721-49
- and Sankhya, Buddhism, Illusionistic Vedanta, 13: 78
- second step of the Gita, 13: 35, 78
- traditional, and the way of integral knowledge, 20: 277-78
- and the way of Devotion (Bhakti), 20: 407; 21: 524-26
- cf. Triple path*
- Yoga of self-perfection**, 21: 583-872
- Yoga (way) of Works (Action)/Karmayoga**, 3: 343-46 *passim*, 14: 171; 17: 147, 20: 34-35; 23: 527, 528, 670-73, 27: 376
- aim of, 20: 239, 23: 850-51; *cf. Yoga, object of**
- of the Gita, 20: 87-97
- first step, 13: 35
- gist of, 13: 236-46
- meaning, 13: 101
- cf. Yoga of the Gita*
- indispensable to the Integral Yoga, 20: 84
- instrument of, 21: 584
- may lean towards impersonality, 21: 564
- and oneness with the Supreme, 20: 346-47
- and the path of Knowledge, 20: 406
- principle of, 23: 680
- and renunciation, 13: 76-77, 192
- sadhana through, *see Works, sadhana through*
- supermind and, 20: 265-70
- true consciousness of, 25: 206
- two ways of beginning, 23: 535
- and the way of love (devotion) and the way of knowledge, 20: 103-05; 21: 526-27
- See also Work(s); cf. Action, and Yoga; Triple path*
- Yoga-Shakti**, 24: 1150; 25: 140
- Yogic consciousness**, development of, 23: 509
- and universal beauty, 9: 332-33
- Yogic experience**, runs everywhere on the same lines, 22: 190

Yogi(n),
 "born Yogi", 9 506-07
 and the natural man, 20 40
 and the Rishi, 9 518
 and the sadhak, 23 877-78

Yogic powers, *see* **Occult powers**

Yugadharma, 14 32, 170

Yugas, 3: 357-58, 452-53; 22: 403

Dwapara, 3. 453, 15: 118, 118*fn*, 16: 412

Kali, 3: 453; 14 342; 15: 117, 118; 16: 412

Krita (*kṛta*), 15: 9*fn*, 117

Satya, 3. 453; 14: 341; 15 9*fn*, 117, 118, 608; 16: 412, 20 195, *cf.* **Golden age**

Treta, 3: 453; 15: 118, 118*fn*, 16: 412

Yugoslavia, 15: 301*fn*, 625

cf. **Serbia**

Z

Zeitgeist, 3: 352-56 *passim*

See also **Time-Spirit**

Zeus, 11: 3

Heraclitus on, 16: 337, 346-51 *passim*, 357, 360, 368

Zodiac, 17: 257-58

Zola, Emile, 9 329

Zoroastrianism, 10: 44; 13: 454; 18: 603

cf. **Ahuramazda**

GLOSSARY

OF SANSKRIT AND OTHER INDIAN TERMS

Note to the Glossary

Scope of the Glossary

Most Sanskrit and modern Indian words and phrases contained in the SRI AUROBINDO BIRTH CENTENARY LIBRARY are included in this glossary. Omissions are noted below.

1. Long passages which are translated or paraphrased where they occur and also words from these passages which are examined separately.
For example.
 - a. Many passages from the Rīg-veda cited and analysed in Volume 10, *The Secret of the Veda*. (All of these passages are included in Appendix 3, List of Vedic Translations and Citations)
 - b. Phrases and words occurring in the essay "On Translating Kalidasa" (Volume 3, pages 236-49 and Volume 27, pages 84-108).
 - c. Certain long passages from the Gīta, Upanishads, etc (All of these passages are listed in the Appendix to the Glossary.)
- 2 Words occurring in poetical works and translations.
3. Philological examples, such as those given in "The Origins of Aryan Speech" (Volume 10, pages 551-81 and Volume 27, pages 163-79) and elsewhere.
4. Many proper names, e.g. most names of historical personages, names of less important mythological figures, most titles of texts, etc.
5. Words and phrases printed in *devanāgarī* or Bengali script.
6. Adjectives and nouns which are formed from Sanskrit nouns but which are not themselves Sanskrit words, e.g. Pranic, Asurism.

Arrangement, Transliteration and Pronunciation

Words and phrases are listed alphabetically (English alphabet) letter-by-letter according to the standard internationally accepted system of transliteration. The scheme of this system is given on the following page.

The reader should note that many of the examples listed in the third column of the table give only an approximation of the Sanskrit sound, for example: *r*, *ṛ*, and *lṛ*, which are independent vowels properly pronounced without the aid of any other vowel; the diphthongs *e*, *ai*, *o*, *au*; the cerebral nasal *ṇ*; and *ṣ*, which is never a fricative. Other examples could also be given. The pronunciation of Sanskrit is based on the quantitative, and not the accentual principle. Long and short vowels should be carefully distinguished.

VOWELS

Devanāgarī letter	English equivalent	Pronounce as in ¹	Devanāgarī letter	English equivalent	Pronounce as in ¹
अ	a	rural	लृ	lr	revelry
आ	ā	father	ए	e	they
इ	i	itū	ऐ	ai	aisle
ई	ī	police	ओ	o	go
उ	u	full	औ	au	Haus (German)
ऊ	ū	rude			
ऋ	r	merrily	अं	m̐	(the <i>anusvara</i>) ²
ॠ	r̄	marine	अः	h	(the <i>visarga</i>) ³

CONSONANTS

क	k	kill	त	t	Similar to the previous five but with the tongue against the teeth as in the French dentals.
ख	kh	inkhorn	थ	th	
ग	g	get	द	d	
घ	gh	log-hut	ध	dh	
ङ	n	sing	न	n	
च	c	church	प	p	put
छ	ch	hitchhike	फ ⁴	ph	uphill
ज ⁴	j	jet	ब	b	bear
झ	jh	hedgehog	भ	bh	abhor
ञ	ñ	singe	म	m	map
ट	t	true	य	y	year
ठ	th	anthill	र	r	red
ड ⁴	d	drum	ल	l	lull
ढ	dh	redhead	ळ	l̥	Often for d̥ in Veda
ण	ṇ	tournament	व	v	ivy (but like w after consonants)
			श	ś	sure
			ष	ṣ	shun
			स	s	saint
			ह	h	hear

¹ Most examples in this column are taken from the Sanskrit-English dictionary of Sir M. Monier-Williams.

² A nasal sound, sometimes pronounced like n (as in *hamsa*), sometimes representing a final m before a consonant (*aham kṛtsnasya* ..).

³ An "h"-like aspiration at the end (*anītyah sarvasamskārah*) or occasionally in the middle (*duhkha*) of a word

⁴ The Hindustani letters ज, ङ and फ are transliterated as j, ṇ and f respectively

In the works of Sri Aurobindo, words are transliterated not only according to this standard system, but according to a freer system, in which diacritical marks are omitted and a more natural English equivalent to the Sanskrit letter is employed. E.g. the word श्रद्धा, which is transliterated according to the standard system “*śraddhā*”, according to the freer system is spelled “*Shraddha*”. Sri Aurobindo preferred to use this freer system for most words of common occurrence.

In the glossary if a word spelled according to the freer system differs from the standard form in the letters used (disregarding diacritical marks), it is given after the standard form within parentheses. If there is no such difference (as in *ānanda*/Ananda), the standard form alone is listed.

In the Centenary Library, besides words transliterated according to these two systems, there are some Sanskrit words and names which are spelled in a quite unorthodox fashion. Most of these words are found in certain of Sri Aurobindo’s earlier writings. Examples are Opsara (*apsara*), poosta (*postā*). Although the editors of the Centenary Library have generally made all Indian words conform to one of the two regular systems of transliteration, some of these unorthodox spellings have been maintained in order to preserve the flavour of these earlier writings.

In the texts the plural has often been formed by adding the English *s*. In the Glossary this *s* is printed in roman type (e.g. *Vasus*). The proper Sanskrit plural is given in the *devanāgarī* spelling (e.g. वसवः = *Vasavaḥ*).

There are no capital letters in the *devanāgarī* script, however in the Glossary transliterated proper names have been capitalised.

Definitions

As far as possible, definitions have been made using Sri Aurobindo’s own words. Where it was necessary for the compilers to provide all or part of a definition they have placed their work within square brackets.

The definitions given are meant to bring out the significance of words *only as they are used by Sri Aurobindo* and are not intended as full and complete meanings of the words.

Note that Sanskrit words used in the definitions are themselves defined in their own places.

Inflected Forms

Most Sanskrit nouns and adjectives are listed under their “crude” or uninflected forms. If inflected forms also occur they are placed under the uninflected form, e.g. *hotā* under *hotṛ*, *ānandam* under *ānanda*. Very brief (and therefore sometimes technically incomplete) grammatical descriptions of the inflected forms are given; these descriptions indicate only how the form, as used by Sri Aurobindo, differs from the crude form.

Citations

The sources of most phrases cited by ŚRĪ Aurobindo (excluding those of common occurrence in Sanskrit texts) are given after the definitions within square brackets.

If the phrase as cited differs in some respect from the Sanskrit text, “cf.” is put before the citation.

If a word has been omitted from the phrase as cited, the omission is indicated by ellipsis points () in the *devanāgarī* spelling

Abbreviations

Beng	Bengali		
Hind	Hindī/Hindustanī (in this glossary applied to words common to several modern Indian languages)		
Ved	Veda/Vedic (Sanskrit words which are exclusively Vedic or of which the meanings given apply only to the words as used in the <i>Veda</i>)		
<i>RV</i>	<i>Ṛg-veda</i>	<i>Māṇḍ</i>	<i>Māṇḍūkya Upaniṣad</i>
<i>Ait.</i>	<i>Aitareya Upaniṣad</i>	<i>Muṇḍ.</i>	<i>Muṇḍaka Upaniṣad</i>
<i>Bṛhad.</i>	<i>Bṛhadāraṇyaka Upaniṣad</i>	<i>Śvet.</i>	<i>Śvetāśvatara Upaniṣad</i>
<i>Chānd.</i>	<i>Chāndogya Upaniṣad</i>	<i>Tait</i>	<i>Taittirīya Upaniṣad</i>

ābhāsa आभास, [reflection; likeness]
abhaya अभय, fearlessness; passive freedom from fear
abhayam [nominative]
abhayam sāhasam yaśolipsā ātmaślāghā itī ksatratejaḥ, see these words separately
abhayavacana अभयवचन, assurance of safety.
abhi अभी, fearless
abhimāna (Abhiman) अभिमान, [self-respect, pride, especially hurt pride or haughtiness]
abhinaksantaḥ अभिनक्षन्तः, they who travel towards (the goal) [*Ved*]
abhiseka (Abhishek) अभिषेक, [sprinkling, anointment, royal unction], coronation
abhito vartate अभितो... वर्तते, is all around. [*Gītā* 5 26]
abhūt sarvabhūtāni अभूत् सर्वभूतानि, he has become all existences. [cf *Īśa* 7]
abhyāsa अभ्यास, constant practice (of a method)
acalaḥ sanātanaḥ अचलः... सनातनः, motionless, sempiternal [*Gītā* 2.24]
acañcalatā अचञ्चलता, [absence of restlessness, quietude]
ācāra (Achara) आचार, [conduct], (rigid) custom, formally regulated method of self-discipline, rule of life.
ācāraśuddhi आचारशुद्धि, [purity of *ācāra*]
ācārya (Acharya) आचार्य, preceptor
acetanam अचेतनम्, [non-sentient]
Achara, see *ācāra*
Acharya, see *ācārya*
acintyam avyavahāryam अचिन्त्यम्... अव्यवहार्यम्, unthinkable, incommunicable. [cf *Mānd* 7]
acintyarūpa अचिन्त्यरूप, [of unthinkable form].
acintyarūpam [nominative] [*Mund.* 3 1 7; *Gītā* 8 9]
acitti अचित्ति, unconsciousness, the non-perceiving principle in our consciousness
acyuta अच्युत, [not-fallen, firm, solid], unperturbed, unmoved.

adbhutaḥ अद्भुतः, wonderful
ādeśa (Adesh, Adesha) आदेश, voice, impulsion, command
adevī māyā अदेवी माया, undivine *māyā*. [*Ved*]
adevīr māyāḥ [plural], formations of a dark and false creative knowledge
adhama अधम, [low, degraded]
adhamā gati अधमा गति, the lowest status; [the lowest path]
adhamām gatim [accusative] [*Gītā* 16 20]
ādhāra (Adhar) आधार, vehicle [vessel, support], that in which the consciousness is now contained, mind-life-body
ādhāra-siddhi आधारसिद्धि, [perfection of the *ādhāra*]
adharma अधर्म, not-dharma
adhibhūta अधिभूत, the elemental, the objective phenomenon of being.
adhidaiva अधिदेव, that which pertains to the Gods (non-material powers), the subjective phenomenon of being
adhidarvata अधिदैवत, the divine element in the becoming
adhikāra अधिकार, capacity, something in the immediate power of a man's nature that determines by its characteristics his right to this or that way of *yoga*.
adhikāri अधिकारी, [one who has *adhikāra* (for a particular way of *yoga*)]
adhikāribheda अधिकारिभेद, [distinction between *adhikāris*].
adhīna अधीन, [subject to, subservient to]
adhīsthāna अधिष्ठान, basis, standing ground (of the soul in Nature)
adhiṣṭhātri devatā अधिष्ठात्री देवता, indwelling Godhead.
adhīsthāya अधिष्ठाय, [having dwelt in or stood upon]. [*Gītā* 4.6]
adhīsthita अधिष्ठित, seated above
adhiyajña अधियज्ञ, the cosmic principle of works and sacrifice, the secret Divine who receives the sacrifice
adho gacchanti अधो गच्छन्ति, [they go

downwards] [*Gītā* 14.18]
adhogati अधोगति, [downward movement], descent (towards matter and mere form).
adhvara अध्वर, travelling, moving, a word for sacrifice, really an adjective, the full phrase is *adhvara yajña*. [*Ved*]
adhvarasya peśah अध्वरस्य पेशः, the form of the pilgrim-sacrifice. [*RV* 7.42.1]
adhvara yajña (Adhwara Yajna) अध्वर यज्ञ, the sacrifice that travels or is a travel to the home of the godheads [*Ved*.]
adhvaryu (Adhwaryu) अध्वर्यु, the conductor of the sacrifice, a priest of the pilgrim-sacrifice [*Ved*]
Adhwara Yajna, see *adhvara yajña*
Adhwaryu, see *adhvaryu*
adhyaksa अध्यक्ष, presiding person or presence, he who seated over all in the supreme ether oversees things, views and controls them from above.
adhyāropa अध्यारोप, imposition.
adhyātma अध्यात्म, the spiritual, everything that has to do with the highest existence [*ātman*] in us; the principle of the self in Nature
adhyātmacetasā अध्यात्मचेतसा, [by means of] a spiritual consciousness. [*Gītā* 3.30]
adhyātma-jivana अध्यात्म-जीवन, the spiritual life.
adhyātma-śāstra (Adhyatma-shastra) अध्यात्मशास्त्र, science and art of spiritual living.
adhyātma-sukham अध्यात्मसुखम्, spiritual happiness
adhyātmayoga अध्यात्मयोग, spiritual yoga
ādhyātmika (Adhyatmic) आध्यात्मिक, [spiritual].
adhyāya अध्याय, chapter
ādi-devam aṇaṁ vibhum आदिदेवमणं विभुम्, the original Godhead, the Unborn, the all-pervading Master. [*Gītā* 10.12]
aditayaḥ अदितयः, infinite beings. [*RV* 7.52.1]

aditaye anāgasah अदितये अनागतः, blameless before the Infinite Mother. [cf. *RV* 1.24.15, 5.82.6]
Aditi अदिति, the indivisible consciousness-force and *ānanda* of the Supreme, the Mother; the infinite Mother of the gods; supreme Nature or infinite Consciousness
Aditi devatāmāyī अदिति देवतामयी, *Aditi* full of the gods. [cf. *Kaṭha* 2.1.7]
Ādityāḥ (Adityas) आदित्याः, Solar gods, children of Infinity (sons of *Aditi*). [*Ved*]
Ādityāsaḥ [vocative], O Sons of the infinite Mother. [*RV* 7.52.1]
ādityavarṇa आदित्यवर्ण, [having the colour of the sun] [cf. *Gītā* 8.9]
ādityavat prakāśayati tat param आदित्यवत्... प्रकाशयति तत्परम्, like a sun lights up that Supreme [*Gītā* 5.16]
ādityavat tamasaḥ parastāt आदित्यवत्तमसः परस्तात्, [like a sun beyond darkness]. [cf. *Śvet* 3.8, *Gītā* 8.9]
adreḥ sānu अद्रेः सानु, a level of the hill (of being). [*Ved*]
adri अद्रि, 1. hill, rock, stone, dense substance (a figure for the physical consciousness) 2. the pressing-stone. 3. the thunderbolt, the formed electric force of *Indra*. [*Ved*]
adr̥ṣṭa अदृष्ट, the unseen thing, Fate
advaita (Advaita) अद्वैत, [non-duality], One-Existence; Monism, Monistic
vedānta
advaita-jñānī (Advaita-jnani) अद्वैतज्ञानी, [one who follows the *advaita* path of Knowledge].
advaitavāda (Advaitavada) अद्वैतवाद, [the doctrine of *advaita*].
advaitavādin (Advaitavadin) अद्वैतवादिन्, [one who professes the *advaitavāda*].
advaitin (Advaitin) अद्वैतिन्, a Vedantic Monist.
advaya अद्वय, free from the duality.
Advaita etc., see *advaita* etc.
ādyā mahāśakti आद्या महाशक्ति, [the original *mahāśakti*].
ādyam puruṣam yataḥ pravṛttiḥ prasṛta

purāṇi आद्यं पुरुषं... यतः प्रवृत्तिः प्रसूता पुराणी, the original Soul... from whom proceeds the ancient sempiternal urge to action [*pravṛtti*]. [*Gītā* 15 4]
ādyā śakti (Adya Shakti) आद्या शक्ति, original Power, the supreme divine Consciousness and Power above the worlds; the Transcendent Mother
āgamisthā आगमिष्ठा, most ready to come [*RV* 5.76 2]
agaṇanaśakti अगणनशक्ति, infinite variations of energy.
aghaṭana-ghatana-patīyāsī अघटनघटनपटीयसी, very skilful in bringing about the impossible
Agni अग्नि, 1 the godhead of fire, [psychologically] the divine will perfectly inspired by divine Wisdom, and indeed one with it, which is the active and effective power of the Truth-Consciousness 2. [one of the five *bhūtas*] fire; the formatory principle of intension, represented to our senses in matter as heat, light and fire.
Agni pāvaka अग्नि पावक, the purifying fire, the psychic fire.
Agni śakti (Agni Shakti) अग्नि शक्ति, the force of fire.
Agni vaiśvānara (Agni Vaishwanara) अग्नि वैश्वानर, 1. *Agni* as the universal in Man or universal Power. 2. the heat that digests food
ahaituka अहेतुक, [without any motive]; disinterested.
ahaitukī अहेतुकी, feminine of *ahaituka*.
ahaitukī bhakti अहेतुकी भक्ति, [motiveless devotion], inherent yearning.
aham अहम्, I.
aham ādīḥ sarvaśaḥ अहमादिः... सर्वशः, I am altogether and in every way the origin [*Gītā* 10.2]
ahambhāva अहंभाव, [the state of being "I"].
aham brahma asmi अहं ब्रह्मास्मि, I am brahman.
aham-buddhi अहंबुद्धि, ego-idea.
aham eva akṣayaḥ kālāḥ अहमेवाक्षयः कालः,

I am imperishable Time [*Gītā* 10 33]
ahamkāra (*ahankāra*, Ahankar) अहंकार, ego-sense, ego-idea, the divisional principle of ego-formation; the separative ego-sense which makes each being conceive of itself as an independent personality
ahamkartā अहंकर्ता, ["I" as the doer]
ahamkrta bhāva अहंकृत भाव, egoistic condition of consciousness
aham kṛtsnasya jagataḥ prabhavaḥ pralayas tathā अहं कृत्स्नस्य जगतः प्रभवः प्रलयस्तथा, I am the birth of the whole world and so too its dissolution [*Gītā* 7.6]
aham mṛtyuḥ sarvaharaḥ अहं मृत्युः सर्वहरः, I am all-snatching death [cf. *Gītā* 10 34]
aham sarvasya prabhavo mattaḥ sarvam pravartate अहं सर्वस्य प्रभवो मत्तः सर्वं प्रवर्तते, I am the birth of everything and from me all proceeds into development of action and movement. [*Gītā* 10 8]
aham tvām moksayaṣyāmi mā śucaḥ अहं त्वां... मोक्षयिष्यामि मा शुचः, I will deliver thee, do not grieve [see the following]
aham tvā sarvapāpebhyo moksayaṣyāmi mā śucaḥ अहं त्वा सर्वपापेभ्यो मोक्षयिष्यामि मा शुचः, I will deliver thee from all sin and evil, do not grieve [*Gītā* 18 66]
aham vedmi śuko vetti sañjaya vetti vā na vā अहं वेदमि शुको वेत्ति सञ्जयो वेत्ति वा न वा, [I know, Shuka knows, Sanjaya knows or perhaps does not] [*Mahā-bhārata* 1 1 81]
ahan अहन्, day.
ahankāra (Ahankar), see *ahamkāra*
ahimsā (Ahinsa) अहिंसा, harmlessness, non-injuring and non-killing.
ahimsā paramo dharmaḥ अहिंसा परमो धर्मः, *ahimsā* is the highest law (*dharma*).
Ahinsa, see *ahimsa*
Ahi Vrtra (Ahi Vritra) अहि वृत्र, [the serpent *Vrtra*] [*Ved*]
Airāvata ऐरावत, [the name of the elephant of *Indra*.]
aśvara yoga ऐश्वर योग, divine *yoga*
aśvarya (Aishwarya) ऐश्वर्य, [one of the *astāsiddhis*]: the control over events,

lordship, wealth and all objects of desire, effectiveness of the Will acting on object or event without the aid of physical means
aiśvaryam [nominative]
ajanayat अजनयत्, [he brought it to birth].
ājñā आज्ञा, [command], thought that is will
ājñācakṛa (Ajna Chakra) आज्ञा चक्र, the centre between the eye-brows, which governs the dynamic mind, will, vision, mental formation.
ājñāna आज्ञान, Knowledge-Will, the operation by which the consciousness dwells on an image of things so as to govern and possess it in power.
ājñānam [nominative]
ājñānasambhūtaṁ hr̥sthaṁ saṁśayam अज्ञानसम्भूत हृत्स्थ ... सशयम्, [doubt born of ignorance stationed in the heart] [Gītā 4 42]
ājñānenāvṛtam jñānam tena muhyanti jantavaḥ अज्ञानेनावृतं ज्ञान तेन मुह्यन्ति जन्तवः, because Knowledge is veiled by Ignorance, mortal men [creatures] are deluded. [Gītā 5 15]
ajñeyam अज्ञेयम्, the Unknowable.
ajo vibhuḥ अजो विभुः, the unborn and the all-pervading Master. [cf. Gītā 10 12]
ajo'vyaya ātmā अजो... अव्ययात्मा, the unborn and imperishable Self. [cf. Gītā 4 6]
akāla अकाल, timeless
akarma, अकर्म्म, cessation from action
akartā अकर्त्ता, the non-doer
akartāram [accusative]
akartavyam, अकर्तव्यम्, that which should not be done
ākāśa (Akasha) आकाश, ether, [as one of the five *bhūtas*]. the static principle of extension which is the eternal matrix of things.
ākāśa brahman (Akasha Brahman) आकाश ब्रह्मन्, the ethereal *brahman*.
ākāśa-lipi, आकाशलिपि, the etheric writing
Akasha etc., see *ākāśa* etc.
akhaṇḍa rasa अखण्ड रस, undifferentiated

and unabridged delight.
akhārā [Hind] अखाड़ा, [a place for wrestling, gymnasium; club]
akratu अक्रतु, he who has not the will to work [Ved]
akṛta अकृत, not constructed or put together
akṛtsnavidaḥ अकृत्स्नविद, those who have not the knowledge of the whole [Gītā 3 29]
aksara (Akshara) अक्षर, 1. unmoving, immutable, the Immobile, the Immutable 2 syllable
aksara brahman (Akshara Brahman) अक्षर ब्रह्मन्, the immutable *brahman*.
aksaramavyaktam अक्षरमव्यक्तम्, unmanifest Immutable [Gītā 12 1]
aksaram paramam अक्षर... परमम्, the supreme Immutable [Gītā 8 3]
aksara purusa (Akshara Purusha) अक्षर पुरुष, the immobile *purusa*, the Self standing back from the changes and movements of Nature
akṣaravṛtta अक्षरवृत्त, [in Bengali prosody, a type of metre in which a syllable ending in a consonant possesses a metrical value of two units when it occurs at the end of a word, otherwise it is generally considered to possess a value of one unit (cf. *mātrāvṛtta*)].
Akshara etc., see *aksara* etc
akṣitaṁ śravaḥ अक्षित श्रव, inexhaustible store of memory.
akuśalam अकुशलम्, inauspicious
alaksanam अलक्षणम्, without feature
alaṅkāra अलङ्कार, ornament
alpa अल्प, little, the little
amangala अमङ्गल, ill-fortune
amanyamānāḥ अमन्यमानाः, they who have no power to think and mentalise (the word and the truth it contains). [Ved]
amhoḥ अहो, out of the narrow existence, the narrowness full of suffering and evil, i.e., the unenlightened state of our limited mentality. [RV 5 65.4]

Amitābha Buddha अमिताभ बुद्ध, [in Buddhist legend "the *Buddha* of measureless splendour"] who turned away when his spirit was on the threshold of *nirvāṇa* and took the vow never to cross it while a single being remained in the sorrow and the Ignorance

amṛta (Amṛta) अमृत, 1. immortality. 2. the nectar of immortality, ambrosia, the food or drink of the gods, the immortalising delight of the divine ecstasy

amṛtam [nominative]

amṛtam sapantaḥ अमृत सपन्तः, they taste (or touch) immortality. [*RV* 5 3.4]

amṛtasya cetanam अमृतस्य चेतनम्, the awakening of the consciousness to immortality [*RV* 1 170 4]

amṛtasya putrāḥ अमृतस्य पुत्राः, sons of immortality. [*Śvet* 2.5]

amṛtatvāya kalpate अमृतत्वाय कल्पते, he becomes fit for immortality. [*Gītā* 2 15]

amṛte loke aksite अमृते लोके अक्षिते, [in the immortal inexhaustible world]. [*RV* 9 113 7]

amśa (Amśa) अंश, a portion

amśaḥ sanātanaḥ अंशः... सनातनः, an eternal portion. [*Gītā* 15 7]

amśāvatāra अंशावतारः, a partial Incarnation [*avatāra*].

Amśa, see *amśa*

anādī ubhau api अनादी उभावपि, both eternal without beginning [*Gītā* 13 20]

anāhata अनाहत, [name of the heart-lotus (*hṛtpadma*)].

ānanda आनन्द, bliss, delight, beatitude, spiritual ecstasy; the essential principle of delight, a self-delight which is the very nature of the transcendent and infinite existence.

ānanda ākāśa (Ananda Akasha) आनन्द आकाशः, ether of bliss

Ananda Brahman, see *ānandam brahma*

ānandaghana-loka आनन्दघनलोकः, [world of compact bliss].

ānandakosa आनन्दकोषः, [bliss-sheath].

ānandaloka आनन्दलोकः, [world of bliss]

ānandamaya आनन्दमय, 1. [full of *ānanda*], joyous 2 [= *ānandamaya purusa*].

ānandamaya āveśa आनन्दमय आवेशः, [a blissful *āveśa*].

ānandamaya īśvara (Anandamaya Ishwara) आनन्दमय ईश्वरः, [the Lord whose substance is *ānanda*], the Lord of existence and works and the Spirit of bliss

ānandamaya namaskāra आनन्दमय नमस्कारः, [a blissful salutation].

ānandamaya purusa (Anandamaya Purusha) आनन्दमय पुरुषः, Bliss-Self; the all-blissful being or all-enjoying and all-productive soul, an infinite "I Am" of Bliss

ānandam brahma (Ananda Brahman) आनन्द ब्रह्म, the *brahman* as the self-existent bliss and its universal delight of being; the bliss-existence

ānandam brahmaṇo vidvān na bibhēti kutaścana आनन्द ब्रह्मणो विद्वान् न बिभेति कुतश्चन, He who possesses the delight of the *brahman* has no fear from anything in the world [*Tait* 2 4]

ananta अनन्त, infinite, *Ananta* [a name of the serpent *Śeṣa* upon whose coils *Viṣṇu* sleeps after the cosmic *pralaya*]

anantam [nominative, neuter]

ananta-guṇa अनन्तगुणः, [having] infinite quality

anantam, see under *ananta*

anantam brahma (Anantam Brahman) अनन्त ब्रह्म, the [infinite *brahman*]

anante antaḥ अनन्ते अन्तः, within the Infinite. [*RV* 1.130 3; 4 1.7]

ānantya आनन्त्य, infinity.

anārya (Anaryan) अनार्यः, [not-*ārya*, ignoble].

anāśaḥ अनाशः, they who have no force of the divine breath or mouth to speak it (does not mean "noseless"). [*RV* 5 29 10]

anātman अनात्मन्, not-Self

anātmavān अनात्मवान्, [not in possession of the Self.]

anātmyam anulayanam अनात्म्यम् . . .
अनिलयनम्, selfless, unhoused. [Tait.
2 7]

andharā tamah अन्ध तमः, a blind dark-
ness. [Īśa 9.12]

*andham tamah praviśanti ye avidyām
upāsate, tato bhūya iva te tamo ya
u vidyāyām ratāḥ* अन्धं तमं प्रविशन्ति
येऽविद्यामुपासते । ततो भूय इव ते तमो य उ
विद्यायां रताः ॥, into a blind darkness
they enter who follow after the Ig-
norance, they as if into a greater
darkness who devote themselves to
the Knowledge alone. [Īśa 9]

anejad ekam अनेजदेकम्, One unmoving.
[see the following]

anejadekam manaso javīyaḥ अनेजदेकं मनसो
जवीयः, One unmoving swifter than
mind. [Īśa 4]

aṅgarakṣaṇa (Angarakshana) अङ्गरक्षण,
[protection of the body].

aṅgarakṣaṇa mantra (Angarakshana
Mantra) अङ्गरक्षण मन्त्र, [a *mantra* for
the protection of the body].

Āṅgira अङ्गिर, a form of the name
Āṅgiras. [Ved.]

Āṅgiras (Angirasa) अङ्गिरस्, the *ṛṣi* who
represents the seer-will, in later times
regarded as one of the original
sages, progenitor of a clan of *ṛṣis*
that went by his name, however
it is clear that the word is used in
the *Veda* not merely as a name of
a certain family of *ṛṣis*, but with a
distinct meaning inherent in the
word: it must have meant flaming,
glowing; used as an epithet, a name
of *Agni*, etc. [Ved.]

Āṅgirasa अङ्गिरस, [relating to *Āṅgiras*];
a patronymic [from “*Āṅgiras*”]; used
as an epithet of *Brhaspati*. [Ved.]

Āṅgirasah, *Āṅgiras ṛṣis* (the *Āṅgirasas*,
the *Āṅgirasa Rishis*) अङ्गिरसः, अङ्गिरस्-
ऋषयः, a clan of *ṛṣis* that went by
the name of *Āṅgiras*, their progeni-
tor; the seven sages, the seven lustres
of *Agni*, his sons; burning powers of
the Light; divine or human types of

the seer-will. [Ved.]

anicchannapi balādiva nīyojitaḥ अनिच्छन्नपि
... बलादिव नियोजितः, although one
wishes not to, as if compelled by
force. [Gītā 3.36]

aniha अनौह, without wish.

aniketa अनिकेत, that has no mansion.

anulam amrtam अनिलममृतम्, immortal
Breath. [Īśa 17]

aṇimā अणिमा, [one of the *aṣṭasiddhis*]:
subtlety

anindrāḥ अनिन्द्राः, [they who are] not-
Indra. [Ved.]

anirdeśyam अनिर्देश्यम्, indefinable

Aniruddha अनिरुद्ध, [the name of a son
of *Pradyumna*]

anurvacanīya अनिर्वचनीय, inexplicable, in-
effable.

anirviṇṇacetasā अनिविण्णचेतसा, with a con-
sciousness free from despondency.
[Gītā 6.23]

aniśa अनौश, not-lord, subject.

aniśvara अनौश्वर, [not-*īśvara*].

anīyaḥ sarvasaṃskārah अनित्यः सर्वसंस्कारः,
same as the following, but singular
in form.

anīyāḥ sarve saṃskārāḥ अनित्याः सर्वे
संस्काराः, [all *saṃskāras* are transient].

anityam asukham अनित्यमसुखम्, transient
and unhappy. [see the following]

anityam asukham lokam imam अनित्यमसुखं
लोकमिमम्, thus transient and unhappy
world. [see the following]

*anityam asukham lokamimam prāpya
bhajasva mām* अनित्यमसुखं लोकमिमं प्राप्य
भजस्व माम्, thou who hast come to
this transient and unhappy world,
love and turn to Me. [Gītā 9.33]

anna अन्न, Food; gross visible matter;
in its origin the word meant simply
being or substance.

annam [nominative]

annakosa अन्नकोष, material or food
sheath.

annam, see under *anna*

annamaya ātmā अन्नमय आत्मा, [material
self.]

annamayam jagat अन्नमयं जगत्, gross

material world.
annamaya purusa अन्नमय पुरुष, soul in body; physical conscious being; material being
annam brahma अन्न ब्रह्म, Matter as the sole reality, Matter as the Eternal, Matter as the *brahman*. [Tait. 3 2]
annam vai sarvam अन्न वै सर्वम्, All is Matter
aṇor aṇiyāmsam acintya-rūpam अणोरणोऽयसम्...अचिन्त्यरूपम्, subtler than subtlety, whose form is beyond thought [Gītā 8 9]
aṇor aṇiyāmsam atarkyam anupramāṇāt अणोरणोऽयसमतत्पर्यमनुप्रमाणात्, subtler than subtlety and that which logic cannot reach [on account of the minuteness of its measure]. [cf. Katha 1.2 8; Gītā 8 9]
anṛtam अनृतम्, falsehood, not-truth or wrong application of the *satyam* in mental or bodily activity
anṛtasya bhūreḥ अनृतस्य भूरेः, [of an] abundant falsehood [RV 7 60.5]
antaḥ-karaṇa अतःकरण, the inner instrument, mind; mind and vital as opposed to the body.
antaḥsukho'ntarārāmaḥ अन्तःसुखोऽन्तरारामः, he who has the inner happiness and the inner ease and repose. [see the following]
antaḥ sukho'ntarārāmas tathāntarjyotiḥ eva yaḥ अन्तःसुखोऽन्तरारामस्तथाऽन्तरज्योतिरेव यः, he who has the inner happiness and the inner ease and repose and the inner light [Gītā 5.24]
antarātman अन्तरात्मन्, inner self; inner being; soul
antarikṣa (Antariksha) अन्तरिक्ष, "the intervening habitation"; the mid-region; the intermediate or connecting level of the vital or nervous consciousness; the vital worlds.
antarikṣam [nominative]
antaryāmin अन्तर्यामिन्, the inner control, the Guide in the conscious being.
anu ajāyata अन्वजायत, was born [Brhad. 1.1.2]

anubhava अनुभव, experience.
anubhūti अनुभूति, [feeling, experience].
anucchvāsa [Beng.] अनुच्छ्वास, [sobriety, staidness (opposite of *ucchvāsa*)].
anumantr अनुमन्त्र, giver of the sanction.
anumantā [nominative]
anumatī अनुमति, sanction; consent
anupaśyati अनुपश्यति, sees everywhere. [Īśa 6]
aṇur hyeṣa dharmah अणुर्ह्येष धर्मः, [for] subtle is the law of it [cf. Katha 1.1 21]
anuṣṭhāna अनुष्ठान, religious exercise.
anustubh (*anustup*) अनुष्टुप्, [the name of a class of Sanskrit metres all of which have eight syllables in each *pāda*], the ordinary epic metre
aṇvīḥ अण्वीः, the subtle ones. [Ved]
anyad अन्यद्, other.
anyadeva अन्यदेव, "quite other", other verily. [Īśa 10,13]
anyadevatāḥ अन्यदेवताः, other godheads. [Gītā 7.20, 9.23]
anyaḥ अन्यः, other [Gītā 15.17]
āpaḥ, see *āpas*
apāna अपान, [one of the five *prāṇas*]: situated in the lower part of the trunk, it presides over the lower functions, especially over the emission of such parts of the food as are rejected by the body, and over procreation; it is intimately connected with the processes of decay and death; it is the breath of death, for it gives away the vital force out of the body.
apāpaviddham अपापविद्धम्, unpierced by evil; pure. [Īśa 8]
aparā prakṛti (Apara Prakṛiti) अपरा प्रकृति, the lower Nature, the external objective and superficial subjective apparent Nature which manifests all minds, lives and bodies.
aparārdha अपरार्ध, the lower half (of world existence); the lower hemisphere
aparā vidyā अपरा विद्या, the lower knowledge, the knowledge of the world.
apas अपस्, 1. work, activity. 2. the

Waters. 3 [one of the five *bhūtas*]: water [see the following, definition 2].

āpas, *āpaḥ* आपस्, 1. the Waters (the Vedic symbol for the seven cosmic principles and their activities). 2 [one of the five *bhūtas*] water, the materialising or outward flowing principle of continuation represented to our senses in matter as sap, seed, *rasa*

apatyam अपत्यम्, child, offspring

apauruṣeya अपौरुषेय, [of divine origin, not of the authorship of man]

Apnavāna अप्नवान्, [the name of a *rsi*]; the doer of works; he who acts, he who attains or acquires the seer-wisdom. [Ved]

āpo devīḥ, *āpo divyāḥ* आपो देवीः, आपो दिव्याः, the divine waters [Ved]

āpo vicetasah आपो... विचेतसः, the waters that have perfect knowledge [RV 1.83 2]

aprakāśa अप्रकाश, absence of light, obscurity, forgetfulness

aprakāśita graha अप्रकाशित ग्रह, unrevealed or unmanifest planet.

apraketam अप्रकेतम्, inconscient [see the following]

apraketam salilam अप्रकेत सलिलम्, inconscient ocean [see the following]

apraketam salilam sarvam idam अप्रकेत सलिल सर्वम्... इदम्, all this was an ocean of inconscience [RV 10.129.3]

apramatta अप्रमत्त, free from negligence

apramattatā अप्रमत्तता, [the state of being free from negligence]

aprameya अप्रमेय, immeasurable

apravrtti अप्रवृत्ति, inertia, [opposite of *pravrtti*]

apriya अप्रिय, unpleasant; the unpleasant.

apriyam [nominative]

apsaras (Apsara) अप्सरस्, [a celestial damsel], one of the divine Hetairae of Paradise

apsu sūrye अप्सु सूर्ये, in *sūrya* and in the waters. [see the following]

apsu sūrye mahad dhanam अप्सु सूर्ये

महद्धानम्, the great wealth which is found in the sun [*sūrya*] and in the waters [RV 8 68 9]

āptakāma आप्तकाम, satisfied in his desires

āptavākya आप्तवाक्यम्, authority (the recorded opinions of men who had *viveka*, or traditions and customs founded on an ancient enlightenment)

ārabhate karmayogam आरभते... कर्मयोगम्, engages in the *yoga* of action. [Gitā 3.7]

ārādhana आराधन, worship of the Divine (love, self-surrender, aspiration to the Divine, calling the name, prayer)

arādhas अराधस्, [without prosperity or felicity] [Ved]

ārambha आरम्भ, initiation [i.e. beginning].

arani (Aranis) अरणी, the [two] tinders (Heaven and Earth) [Ved]

Āraṇyaka आरण्यक, [a class of religious and philosophical writings closely connected with the *Brāhmaṇas*].

arati अरति, traveller, fighter, worker, pilgrim; the energy that does the great work [Ved]

arātīḥ अराती, the powers of undelight. [Ved]

Arcanānas अर्चनानस्, the name of a *rsi*, "the pilgrim of the Light", he who travels to the illumination created by the word. [Ved]

arhat अर्हत्, worthy; exalted, [in Buddhism] one extremely exalted or one who has risen high above the world, the *ārya* perfected.

ari अरि, a fighter, one's own champion, a hostile fighter, an enemy.

ariḥ krstayah अरिः कृष्टयः, the fighters, doers of work, the Aryan people, the warlike nations [Ved]

ārjava आर्जव, candour, sincerity, clearness, open honour

arka अर्क, sun, light; the Vedic hymn.

arkaiḥ [instrumental plural], by the hymns of illumination [Ved]

arocayat अरोचयत्, [he illumined or made

it to shine]
ārodhanam divaḥ आरोधन दिवः, the ascending slope of heaven [RV 4.8.2,4]
ārogyam आरोग्यम्, [diseaselessness, health].
ārogyam utthāpanā saundaryam vividhānandaḥ iti śarīracatustayam, see these words separately
ārṣa prayoga अर्षं प्रयोग, ["rṣi's license". a form of expression, sometimes violating the normal rules of grammar, peculiar to the Vedic rṣis].
ārta अर्त, [one of the four classes of devotees]. the distressed, who turn to the divine help in the sorrow and suffering of existence [Gītā 7 16]
artha अर्थ, 1 [one of the four human interests] interest, material, economic and other aims and needs of the mind and body 2. object, thing. 3 meaning, significance [of a word].
arthān [accusative plural]
arthārthī अर्थार्थी, [one of the four classes of devotees] the seeker of personal objects, one who seeks the Divine for fulfilment of desire [Gītā 7 16]
arthasāstra (Arthashastra) अर्थशास्त्र, [(a book treating of) the science of political economy or political science].
arūp [Beng.], [formlessness, chaos].
arūpa अरूप, formless
arvat, *arvan* अर्वत्, अर्वन्, horse, war-horse.
arvatsu [locative plural]
arya अर्य, an aspiring soul, one who rises to the noble aspiration and who does the great labour as an offering in order to arrive at the good and the bliss [Ved]
aryaḥ [nominative]
ārya (Aryan) आर्य, the good and noble man; the fighter; he who strives and overcomes all outside him and within him that stands opposed to the human advance, he who does the work of sacrifice, finds the sacred word of illumination, desires the gods and increases them and is increased by them into the largeness

of the true existence; he is the warrior of the light and the traveller to the Truth.
āryabhūmi आर्यभूमि, [the country of the ārya, India], the Sacred Land.
aryaḥ, see under *arya*
Aryaman अर्यमन्, [Ved]. the Aspirer; the aspiring power and action of the Truth, the Force of sacrifice, aspiration, battle, journey towards perfection and light and celestial bliss by which the path is created, travelled, pursued beyond all resistance and obscuration to its luminous and happy goal. [Later] the chief of the Fathers [pitrs]
Aryamā [nominative]
āryam varnam (Arya Varna) आर्य वर्णम्, [the colour (varṇa) of the ārya]. [Ved]
Aryan, see *ārya*
aryapatniḥ अर्यपत्नी, [those (feminine)] possessed by the ārya, wives of the noble ones
āryā śakti आर्या शक्ति, [an Energy of the nature of the ārya]
āryāvarta आर्यावर्त, [the abode of the ārya, India]
asad ātman असदात्मन्, [the Self (ātman) as non-being], Universal Non-Being.
asakta-buddhiḥ sarvatra असक्तबुद्धिः सर्वत्र, [having] an understanding unattached everywhere. [Gītā 18 49]
asaktam sarvabhrt असक्त सर्वभृत्, unattached, yet all-supporting [Gītā 13 15]
āsakti आसक्ति, [attachment].
asambhūti असम्भूति, the Non-Birth, non-Becoming. [Īśa 12]
asammūdhah ... martyesu असम्मूढः ... मर्त्येषु, unbewildered among mortals. [cf. Gītā 10.3]
āsana आसन, 1 [in hathayoga]: fixed posture, rigidly set position of the body. 2 a place and a fixed position (where the rṣis would sit still until they got *siddhi*).
aśanāyā mrtyuḥ अशनाया मृत्युः, the Hunger which is Death. [Bṛhad. 1.2.4]

aśānti अशान्ति, disquiet, trouble.
āsanya (*prāṇa*) आसन्य (प्राण), the chief
 Breath or Breath of the mouth.
 [Bṛhad. 1 3.7]
asat अस्त, Non-Being, Non-Existence,
 Nothingness; that which is not mani-
 fested and beyond manifestation and
 is not contained in the basis of mani-
 festation.
āścaryam आश्चर्यम्, mystery.
āśesataḥ अशेषतः, without omission or
 remainder. [Gītā 7.2 etc.]
āśeseṇa अशेषेण, without exception. [Gītā
 4.35 etc.]
Ashtasiddhi, see *aṣṭasiddhi*
Ashutosha, see *Āśutoṣa*
Ashwa, see *aśva*
Ashwamedha, see *aśvamedha*
Ashwattha, see *aśvattha*
Ashwins, see *Āśvins*
aśivam अशिवम्, evil.
aślīla अश्लील, [indecent].
asmajjuhūrāṇam enaḥ अस्मज्जुहुराणमेनः,
 ... from us the devious attraction of
 sin. [Īśa 18]
asmākebhiḥ nrbhiḥ अस्माकेभिः नृभिः, by our
 men. [Ved.]
aśnute saha brahmaṇā अश्नुते... सह ब्रह्मणा,
 enjoyeth... along with the *brahman*.
 [Tait. 2.1]
āśrama (Ashram) आश्रम, 1. the house
 or houses of a Teacher or Master
 of spiritual philosophy in which he
 receives and lodges those who come
 to him for the teaching and practice.
 2. the four *āśramas*. the four succes-
 sive stages or periods of the deve-
 loping human life: the period of
 the student, the period of the house-
 holder, the period of the recluse or
 forest-dweller, the period of the free
 super-social man.
āśraya आश्रय, the whole basis, lodge-
 ment, point of resort (of the con-
 sciousness and action).
asṛjata असृजत, loosed (it) forth.
aṣṭasiddhis अष्टसिद्धयः, [the eight *siddhis*
 (occult powers)].

aṣṭau ślokaśahasrāṇi अष्टौ श्लोकसहस्राणि,
 eight thousand *ślokaś* [Mahābhārata,
 Adiparva, 1.81]
asti hi ekam अस्ति हि एकम्, for it is the
 One.
asu अशु, vital force, might (which is
 the basis of all energetic and impe-
 tuous feeling and action).
āśu आशु, swift, full of swiftmess.
aśubham अशुभम्, evil, defect.
aśuddha अशुद्ध, impure.
aśuddhi अशुद्धि, [impurity].
asura असुर, [Ved.]: the Lord; used in
 the *Veda* as in the *Avesta* for the
deva, but also for the gods, his mani-
 festations; it is only in a few hymns
 that it is used for the dark Titans;
 [Later]: the strong or mighty one,
 Titan, a [hostile] being of the men-
 talised vital.
āsurisu आसुरीषु, into Asuric (births).
 [Gītā 16 19]
asurya असुर्य, titanic.
asuryāḥ [plural]
asūrya असूर्य, sunless, unilluminated.
asūryāḥ [plural] [Īśa 3]
asuryam असुर्यम्, the god-power, the
 mastering force of the Lord, the
 divine "asura" in us. [Ved.]
Āśutoṣa (Ashutosha) आशुतोष, [the
 swiftly placated (with sacrifice and
 effort), an epithet of *Rudra-Śiva*],
 the refuge of men.
asūyā असूया, [envy], carping.
aśva (Ashwa) अश्व, Horse, a figure of
 the *prāṇa*, the dynamic force of Life;
 Energy, Force.
aśvā अश्वा, mare
aśvāḥ [plural]
āśvāda आश्वादा, taste.
aśvamedha (Ashwamedha) अश्वमेध, the
 offering of the horse. [Ved.]: the
 offering of the Life-Power with all
 its impulses, desires, enjoyments to
 the divine existence. [Later]: [a great
 sacrifice performed by an imperial
 sovereign and sometimes used as a
 means of empire-building.]

aśvattha (Ashwattha) अश्वत्थ, fig-tree (symbolises the cosmic manifestation)

aśvavatī अश्ववती, having with her her horses, accompanied by the swift-nesses of force. [Ved.]

Aśvins (Ashwins, Aswins) अश्विनौ, the two Riders on the Horse; lords of the joyous upward action of the mind and the vital powers, twin divine powers whose special function is to perfect the nervous or vital being in man in the sense of active enjoyment, but they are also powers of Truth, of intelligent action, of right enjoyment [Ved.]

aśvyam अश्व्यम्, mass of abundance or power of the horse. [Ved.]

Aswins, see *aśvins*

asya mahimānam अस्य महिमानम्, his greatness. [Mund. 3.1 2; Śvet 4 7]

atarkyam अतर्क्यम्, that which logic cannot reach [Katha 1.2.8]

atat tvam asi अतत्त्वमसि, thou art not That [cf *tat tvam asi*]

atha parā yayā tad aksaram adhigamya-
te अथ परा यया तदक्षरमधिगम्यते, and then the higher by which is known the Immutable [Mund. 1.1 5]

Atharvan (Atharva) अथर्वन्, the ṛṣi of the journeying on the Path; [the seer of the *Atharva-veda*] [Ved.]

Atharvāṇaḥ (Atharvans) अथर्वानः, [the descendants of *Atharvan*]. [Ved.]

Atharva-veda अथर्ववेद, [the fourth *Veda*, composed by *Atharvan*].

atīva me priyāḥ अतीव मे प्रियाः, exceedingly dear to Me [Gītā 12.20]

ātmā, see under *ātman*

ātmabodha आत्मबोध, [awareness of the Self].

ātmadāna आत्मदान, self-giving.

ātmā (eva) abhūt sarvāṇi bhūtāni (sarva-
bhūtāni) आत्मा (एव) अभूत् सर्वाणि भूतानि (सर्वभूतानि) the Self-existent has become all (these) becomings. [cf. *Īśa* 7]

ātmajñāna आत्मज्ञान, knowledge of the Self.

ātmanāyayā आत्मनायया, by self-*māyā*. [Gītā 4.6]

ātman आत्मन्, Self; Spirit; the original and essential nature of our existence; in relation to the individual [cf. *brahman*] the Supreme is our own true and highest Self, *ātman*.

ātmā [nominative]

ātmānam [accusative]

ātmanā ātmānam आत्मनात्मानम्, thyself by thyself [see the following]

ātmanā ātmānam vettha आत्मनात्मानं वेत्थ, thou knowest thyself by thyself. [Gītā 10.15]

ātmānam, see under *ātman*

ātmānam akartāram आत्मनात्मनस्कर्तारम्, himself as the non-doer. [Gītā 13.30]

ātmānam avasādayet (न) आत्मनात्मनःसावयेत्, [thou shouldst (not) depress the self]. [Gītā 6 5]

ātmānam niyāmya आत्मना नियम्य, [controlling the self]. [Gītā 18.51]

ātmānam sarvabhūtesu sarvabhūtāni
cātmāni आत्मना सर्वभूतेषु सर्वभूतानि चात्मनि, the Self in all existing things and all existing things in the Self. [cf. *Īśa* 6, cf. *Gītā* 6 29]

ātmānam sṛjāmi आत्मनां सृजामि, I loose forth myself [Gītā 4.7]

ātman aho mayi आत्मन्यहो मयि, in the Self and then in Me [Gītā 4.35]

ātmani ātmānam ātmānā आत्मनि... आत्मनात्मना, the self in the self by the self. [Gītā 13.25]

ātmani sannyasya आत्मनि संन्यस्य, [having renounced (them) into the Self].

ātmani viśva-darśanam आत्मनि विश्वदर्शनम्, [the seeing of the universe within the Self].

ātmanyātmanā आत्मन्यात्मना, in the self by the self. [cf. *Gītā* 13.25]

ātmāprasāda आत्मप्रसाद, [happy tranquility of the Self].

ātmārati आत्मरति, the delight of the Self

ātmāratiḥ [nominative]

ātmārtham आत्मार्थम्, [for the sake of the Self].

ātmaśakti [Atmashakti] आत्मशक्ति, Self-Power.

ātmasamarpaṇa आत्मसमर्पण, self-surrender.

ātmasamarpanam [nominative]

ātmasamyama आत्मसम्यम, self-discipline, the power and habit to control whatever needs control in the movements of the nature

ātmasāikarāṇa आत्मसात्करण, an assimilative appropriation, a making a thing settle into oneself and turn into characteristic form of our self-being.

Atmashakti, see *ātmaśakti*

ātmaślāghā आत्मश्लाघा, pride, self-confidence, knowledge of one's own might; with purification it becomes the divine Self within rejoicing in the Shakti of God as it pours itself out through the human *ādhāra*.

ātmaupamyena sarvatra आत्मोपम्येन सर्वत्र, all everywhere in the image of the Self. [Gītā 6 32]

ātmavān आत्मवान्, in possession of the Self.

ātma-vibhūti आत्मविभूति, God's power of various self-becoming

ātmaviśuddhaye आत्मविशुद्धये, for self-purification [Gītā 6.12]

ātri अत्रि, "the eater or the traveller": the devourer [a kind of demon], [Atri. a Vedic *ṛsi* from whom are descended the *Atris*]. [Ved.]

Atris अत्रयः, "eaters, travellers", the name of a family of *ṛsis* in the *Veda*.

aṭṭahāsyā अट्टहास्य, [loud laughter], the laughter that makes light of defeat and death and the powers of the ignorance.

aṭṭahāsyam [nominative]

AUM, [the sacred syllable *om* with its three constituent letters A, U, M shown separately].

avajānanti mām mūdḥā mānuṣīm tanum āśritam अवजानन्ति मां मूढा मानुषीं तनुमाश्रितम्, deluded minds despise Me lodged in the human body. [Gītā 9.11]

avalambana अवलम्बन, a support.

avas अवस्, guard, safety, protection [Ved.]

avaśam prakṛter vaśāt अवशं प्रकृतेर्वशात्, helplessly subject owing to the control of *prakṛti* [Gītā 9 8]

avaśam vaśāt अवशं . वशात्, helplessly subject owing to the control . [see the preceding]

avastabhya अवष्टभ्य, leaning upon [Gītā 9 8]

avasthā अवस्था, status

avatāra (Avatar) अवतार, Incarnation, the descent into form; the revelation of the Godhead in humanity, the Divine manifest in a human appearance, the word *avatāra* means a descent, it is the coming down of the Divine below the line which divides the divine from the human world or status.

avedīt अवेदीत्, one comes to (that) Knowledge [Kena 2.5]

āveśa आवेश, [entrance, possession], exultation of the uplifting of the consciousness, elation of the inrush and passage [of poetical inspiration].

avibhaktam ca bhūtesu vibhaktam iva ca sthitam अविभक्तं च भूतेषु विभक्तमिव च स्थितम्, indivisible but as if divided in beings [Gītā 13.17]

avicārī अविचारी, [one] without perception and deliberation

avidat अविदत्, he found.

avidhipūrvakam अविधिपूर्वकम्, not in the true order [Gītā 16.17]

avidyā अविद्या, the Ignorance, the consciousness of Multiplicity, the relative and multiple consciousness.

avidyāmāyā अविद्यामाया, [māyā of the Ignorance]

avidyāyām antare अविद्यायामन्तरे, within the Ignorance [see the following]

avidyāyām antare vartamānāḥ अविद्यायामन्तरे वर्तमानाः, living and moving within the Ignorance. [Katha 1.2 5, Mund. 1.2 8]

avikampena yogena yujyate अविकम्पेन योगेन युज्यते, unites himself (to Me) by an

untrembling *yoga*. [*Gītā* 10 7]
avikārya अविकार्य, immutable [*Gītā* 2 25]
avranam अव्रणम्, without wound or scar.
 [Īśa 8]
avratān अवतान्, those who observe not
 the law of (thy) working [*Ved*]
avrdhaḥ अवध, they who desire no in-
 crease [*Ved*]
āvṛtti आवृत्ति, repetition.
avyabhicārīṇi bhakti अव्यभिचारिणो भक्ति,
 unswerving devotion. [cf *Gītā* 13 11]
avyākṛta अव्याकृत, the Unmanifest
avyākṛta prakṛti अव्याकृत प्रकृति, undiffe-
 rentiated Nature
avyakta अव्यक्त, unmanifest, latent, con-
 cealed, the unmanifestation, unmani-
 fest principle, [in *sāmkhya*] the
 primary unmanifest seed-state of the
 manifest active eightfold nature of
 things; [in *vedānta*] the power in-
 volved or inherent in unmanifest
 Spirit or Self out of which cosmos
 comes and into which it returns
avyaktam aksaram अव्यक्तम् अक्षरम्, the un-
 manifest immutable [cf. *Gītā* 12 1]
avyaktam anuśeṣyam अव्यक्तम् अनिशेष्यम्,
 unmanifest, indefinable. [cf *Gītā*
 12 3]
avyaktamūrti अव्यक्तमूर्ति, whose image is
 not revealed [cf. *Gītā* 9.4]
avyakta parārdha अव्यक्त परार्ध, concealed
 higher hemisphere
avyaktāt param avyaktam अव्यक्तात्परम-
 व्यक्तम्, [an unmanifest Supreme be-
 yond the Unmanifest] [cf. *Gītā* 8 20,
Katha 1 3.11]
avyakto'ksaraḥ अव्यक्तोऽक्षरः, the unmani-
 fest immutable. [*Gītā* 8 21]
avyakto vyaktāt paraḥ अव्यक्तो व्यक्तात्परः,
 [unmanifest Supreme beyond the
 manifest]
avyavahārya अव्यवहार्य, incommunicable,
 without relations
avyavahāryam [nominative, neuter]
avyaya अव्यय, imperishable.
ayam ātmā brahma अयमात्मा ब्रह्म, this
 Self is the *brahman*. [*Māṇḍ* 2]
Ayāsyā अयास्य, [a *rṣi* associated with the

navagvas] [*Ved*]
ayoni-sambhava अयोनिस्तन्भव, Virgin
 [wombless] birth.

B

babhru बभ्रु, red gold or tawny yellow.
bābū [Hind] बाबू, [gentleman], espe-
 cially, a Bengali of the higher and
 middle class, [often used with the
 name like the English "Mr"].
baddha jīva बद्ध जीव, a soul in bondage.
badmāś (Badmash, Budmash) [Hind.]
 बदमाश, [hooligan]
bahūni बहूनि, many. [see the following]
*bahūni me vyatītāni janmāni (tava cār-
 juna)* बहूनि मे व्यतीतानि जन्मानि (तव चार्जुन),
 many are My lives that are past,
 (and thine also, O Arjuna) [*Gītā* 4 5]
bahuvrihi बहुव्रीहि, [in Sanskrit grammar:
 attributive compound].
bāhyapūjā बाह्यपूजा, external worship
bāhya sparśa बाह्यस्पर्श, the touch of
 outward things. [cf *Gītā* 5 21]
baiṭhak [Hind] बैठक, [deep knee-bends].
baiṭhakkhānā [Hind] बैठकखाना, [draw-
 ing-room, parlour].
bakalam [Hind] बकलम्, [delegation of
 authority to another]
bala बल, strength.
balam [nominative]
bālaka बालक, [child, boy]
balam, see under *bala*
Balarāma (Balaram) बलराम, [the elder
 brother of *Kṛṣṇa*, sometimes re-
 garded as an *avatāra* of *Viṣṇu*].
balaślāghā बलश्लाघा, [boasting about
 (confidence in) one's strength].
bālavat बालवत्, as a child.
bande mātaram [Beng. pronunciation of
 वन्दे मातरम्], I bow to the Mother.
bandhu बन्धु, kin, friend
bandobast [Hind.] बन्दोबस्त, arrangement.
baniyā (Bania, Banya) [Hind] बनिया,
 [= *vaiśya*; merchant, shopkeeper].
barābhaya, Beng pronunciation of
varābhaya.

barhis बरिहस्, the sacred grass, the seat of sacred grass. [Ved.]
barhiṣad pitarah (Barhiṣad Pitris) बरिहस् पितरः, [the Fathers “seated on the sacrificial grass”, a class of *pitṛs*]. [Ved.]
bāsanā [Beng.], [wish, longing, fanciful desire]. [cf. *vāsanā*]
behesta, see *bhiṣta*
bhadram भद्रम्, good, happy; anything good, auspicious, happy.
bhaga भग, enjoyment, enjoyer; *Bhaga*: the *deva* as the Lord of enjoyment, the divine Enjoyer in man.
bhāga भग, share, portion, enjoyment. [Ved.]
Bhaga Savitr (Bhaga Savitrī) भग सवित्, [Savitr, the Creator, as *Bhaga*, the Enjoyer].
Bhagavad Gītā भगवद्गीता, [“the Song of the Blessed Lord”, a celebrated scripture in the form of a dialogue between *Kṛṣṇa* (*Bhagavān*) and *Arjuna* spoken on the battlefield of *Kuru-kṣetra*, which occurs as an episode in the *Mahābhārata*].
Bhagavān (Bhagawan, Bhagwan) भगवान्, God; the Lord of Love and Delight.
bhāgavata (Bhagavat, Bhagawata) भगवत्, 1. the *Bhāgavata Purāṇa* [one of the eighteen *Purāṇas*], the law of the *vaiṣṇava* dispensation of adoration and love. 2. [a worshipper of *Bhagavān*].
bhagavat-cetanā (Bhagavat Chetana) भगवच्चेतना, [the divine consciousness], the Mother.
bhāgavatī śakti भगवती शक्ति, [the divine Power].
Bhagawan, see *Bhagavān*
Bhagīratha भगीरथ, [the name of an ancient king of the solar dynasty who brought down the Ganga from heaven].
Bhagwan, see *Bhagavān*
bhāi bhāi ek thāin [Beng.] भाई भाई एक ठाई, brother and brother massed inseparably together.

bhajāmi भजामि, I accept (them) to My love. [Gītā 4.11]
bhajana (Bhajan) भजन, [a devotional song, worship].
bhajanu prītipūrvakam भजन्ति प्रीतिपूर्वकम्, they adore Me with an intense delight of love. [cf. *Gītā* 10 10]
bhajatī भजति, adores (Me), has *bhakti* (for Me) [Gītā 15 19]
bhakta भक्त, a lover and devotee of the Divine.
bhakti भक्ति, love for the Divine, devotion to the Divine.
bhaktimān me priyaḥ भक्तिमान्...मे प्रियः, the God-lover (the one who has love of Me) is dear to Me [Gītā 12.17]
bhaktimārga भक्तिमार्ग, [the path of *bhakti*]
bhaktivāda भक्तिवाद, [the gospel of *bhakti*]
bhaktiyoga भक्तियोग, [the *yoga* of devotion].
bhaktiā mām abhijānātī भक्त्या मामभिजानाति, by *bhakti* he comes to know Me. [Gītā 18.55]
bhāṅg [Hind.] भग, [hemp, used as an intoxicant]
bhanga, see *varṇikābhaṅga*
bhaṅgi [Hind.] भगी, scavenger.
Bhārata (Bharat) भारत, India
Bhārataśakti (Bharata Shakti) भारत-शक्ति, [the *śakti* of India].
Bhāratavarṣa (Bharatavarsha) भारतवर्ष, India
Bhārati भारती, see *Mahī*.
bhargah savitur devasya yo no dhīyaḥ pracodayāt भर्गः सवितुर्देवस्य यो नो धियः प्रचोदयात्, [the power and light of the divine Sun (*Savitr*) ... which should impel our thoughts]. [cf. *RV* 3.62.10]
bhārgavāḥ (Bhargavas) भार्गवाः, a clan of *ṛṣis* [descended from *Bhrgu*] who went by his name; [same as the *Bhrgu*]. [Ved.]
bhartr भर्तृ, upholder; husband.
bhartā [nominative]
bhartrśokaparitāṅgi भर्तृशोकपरीताङ्गी, her whole body afflicted with grief for

her husband. [*Mahābhārata*, 3 64.12] ·
bhāṣya (Bhaṣhya) भाष्य, a commentary.
bhāva भाव, 1. status of being. 2. a becoming 3 a subjective state, one of the secondary subjective becomings of Nature (states of mind, affections of desire, movements of passion, the reactions of the senses, the limited and dual play of the reason, the turns of the feeling and moral sense). 4 the affective nature. 5. general sensation. 6 [one of the *sadanga*]: the emotion or aesthetic feeling expressed by the form. 7. [in poetry: feeling, mood, sentiment]
bhāvāḥ [plural]
bhāva-karaḥ भावकरः, [maker of subjective becomings] [cf. *Gītā* 8.3]
Bhavānī (Bhawani) भवानी, [a name* of the Goddess]; the Mother; the Infinite Energy.
Bhavānī Bhārati (Bhawani Bharati) भवानी भारती, [*Bhavānī* as the *śakti* of India].
Bhavānī Mahiṣa-mardini (Bhawani Mahiṣa Mardini) भवानी महिषमर्दिनी, [*Bhavānī* as the slayer of the Buffalo-demon (*Mahisāsura*)].
Bhavānī Mandira (Bhawani Mandir) भवानी मन्दिर, [the temple of *Bhavānī*, the Mother]
bhavanti भवन्ति, they are.
bhavanti matta eva भवन्ति...मत्त एव, they are from Me [*Gītā* 10.5]
bhāvō'nyaḥ भावोज्यः, another status of existence. [*Gītā* 8.20]
Bhawani etc., see *Bhavānī* etc.
bhayānaka भयानक, [one of the eight *rasas*]: the terrible.
bheda भेद, difference, a different part.
bhedāḥ [plural]
bhedābheda भेदाभेद, difference and sameness.
bhoga भोग, enjoyment, possession
bhogaiśvarya-gatam prati भोगैश्वर्यगतिं प्रति, directed to enjoyment and lordship as its goal. [*Gītā* 2.43]
bhogalipsā भोगलिप्सा, [desire for *bhoga*].

bhogārtham भोगार्थम्, for the sake of enjoyment
bhogasāmarthyā भोगसामर्थ्य, capacity for enjoyment
bhogasāmarthyam [nominative]
bhogin भोगिन्, [enjoyer].
bhoktā भोक्ता, enjoyer.
bhoktāram yajñatapasām भोक्तारं यज्ञ-तपसाम्, enjoyer of sacrifice and *tapas-yā* (askesis) [*Gītā* 5.29]
bhoktāram yajñatapasām sarvabhūta-maheśvaram भोक्तारं यज्ञतपसा सर्वभूतमहेश्वरम्, enjoyer of sacrifice and askesis, great Lord of all beings [cf *Gītā* 5 29]
bhrasṭa भ्रष्ट, [fallen (from *yoga*)]
Bhrgu (Bhrigu) भृगु, a great *rsi*, the son of *Varuṇa*; regarded as one of the original sages, progenitor of the clan of *rsis* who went by his name
Bhrgus (Bhrigus) भृगवः, solar powers of *Sūrya*, burning powers of the Sun; a family of *rsis* in the *Veda*, [descendants of *Bhrgu*]. [*Ved*]
bhrūmadhya भ्रूमध्य, [the place between the eyebrows].
Bhuyyu भुज्यु, "the seeker of enjoyment", son of King *Tugra* [*Ved*].
bhukti भुक्ति, enjoyment.
bhuktiḥ [nominative]
bhūmā भूमा, the Large.
bhūmi भूमि, earth.
bhunjīthāḥ भुञ्जीथाः, thou shouldst enjoy. [*Īśa* 1]
bhūr (Bhu) भूर्, the material world.
bhūri (*aspasta*) kartvam भूरि (अस्पष्ट) कर्तव्यम्, (there is made clear) the much that has still to be done. [*RV* 1.10 2]
bhūrlōka भूर्लोक, the material world, the world of formal becoming.
bhūta भूत, 1. a becoming, an existence. 2. an elemental power or spirit. 3 an element; the five *bhūtas*: elements, the five elemental states of substance. *ākāśa*, *vāyu*, *agni* (*tejas*), *āpas* (*jala*), *prithivī*
bhūtānām [genitive plural]
bhūtāni [nominative and accusative plural]

bhūta-bhāvana bhūteśa deva-deva jagat-pate भूतभावन भूतेश देवदेव जगत्पते, lord of existences, cause of their becoming, God of gods, master of the universe [*Gītā* 10 15]
bhūtabhrn na ca bhūtas tho mamātmā bhūtabhāvanah भूतभृन्न च भूतस्यो ममात्मा भूतभावन, My self is that which supports beings and constitutes their existence, it does not dwell in them [*Gītā* 9 5]
bhūtabhrt भूतभृत्, that which supports beings. [see the preceding]
bhūtagrāmam भूतग्रामम्, multitude of beings or becomings
bhūta-karah भूतकर, [maker of existences] [cf *Gītā* 8 3]
bhūtānām, see under *bhūta*
bhūtānām īśvarah भूतानामीश्वरः, the lord of beings [*Gītā* 4 6]
bhūtāni, see under *bhūta*
bhūtāni abhūt भूतानि...अभूत्, became the becomings [cf *Īśa* 7]
bhūtāni... ātmānam भूतानि...आत्मानम्, existences... the Self [reference to *Īśa* 6 translated thus 'but he who sees everywhere the Self in all existences and all existences in the Self...]
Bhutas, see under *bhūta*
bhūtvā bhūtvā भूत्वा भूत्वा, having come into the becoming again and again. [*Gītā* 8.19]
bhuvana भुवन, becoming; world.
bhuvanam [nominative]
bhuvar (Bhuvah) भुवर्, world of pure vitality, world of various becoming (the intermediate dynamic, vital or nervous consciousness).
bhuvārloka भुवर्लोक, world of free vital becoming in form.
bhūya eva śṛṇu me paramam vacaḥ भूय एव...शृणु मे परमं वचः, again hearken to My supreme word [*Gītā* 10.1]
bibāha [Beng. pronunciation of विवाह], [marriage].
bibhatsa बीभत्स, [one of the eight *rasas*]: the horrible or repellent.
Bibhishan, Beng. pronunciation of

Vibhiṣana
bideshī [Beng pronunciation of विदेशी], [foreign (goods)].
bihīṣṭa (behesta) [Hind.] बिहिस्त, Paradise
bījamantra बीजमन्त्र, [seed-mantra]
bila बिल, hole
bindu बिन्दु, [dot, point].
biparīta buddhi [Beng pronunciation of विपरीत बुद्धि], [deluded intelligence]
brahma, see under *brahman*
Brahmā (Brahma) ब्रह्मा, [*Ved*] 1. the Power of the Divine, which creates the worlds by the Word, 2. the priest of the Word [Later] the creative Deity [one of the *trimūrti*], the Eternal's personality of existence [*Brahmā* is the nominative, the uninflected form of the word is *brahman*, it differs from *brahman* "the Eternal" only in gender]
brahmabhūta ब्रह्मभूत, has become the *brahman*.
brahma-bhūyāya ब्रह्मभूयाय, [for] arriving at the Brahmic status [*Gītā* 18 53]
brahmacārī (Brahmachari) ब्रह्मचारिन्, [one who practises *brahmacarya*, a student].
brahmacarya (Brahmacharya) ब्रह्मचर्य, complete sex-purity
brahmacaryam [nominative]
brahmacatustaya (Brahmachatushtaya) ब्रह्मचतुष्टय, [the *catuṣṭaya* of the *brahman*]
brahmacatusṭayam [nominative]
Brahmā devānām prathamah sambabhūva ब्रह्मा देवानां प्रथमः सम्भव, *Brahmā* first of the Gods was born. [*Mūṇḍ* 1.1.1]
brahmadviṣaḥ ब्रह्मद्विषः, haters and destroyers of the Word [*Ved*]
brahmāgni ब्रह्मग्नि, the fire of the *brahman* [cf. *Gītā* 4.24, 25]
brahmajñānam ब्रह्मज्ञानम्, [knowledge (*jñāna*) of the *brahman*].
brahmaloka ब्रह्मलोक, world of the *brahman*, in which the soul is one with the infinite existence and yet

in a sense still a soul able to enjoy differentiation in the oneness, the highest state of pure existence, consciousness and beatitude attainable by the soul without complete extinction in the Indefinable

brahman ब्रह्मन्, [*Ved*] the sacred or inspired word, expression of the heart or soul; heart, the Vedic word or *mantra* in its profoundest aspect as the expression of the intuition arising out of the depths of the soul or being, the Soul that emerges out of the subconscious in Man and rises towards the superconscious and also word of creative Power welling upward out of the soul [*Vedānta*] the Reality; the Eternal, the Absolute; the Spirit, the Supreme Being, the One besides whom there is nothing else existent; in relation to the universe [cf *āiman*] the Supreme is *brahman*, the one Reality which is not only the spiritual, material and conscious substance of all the ideas and forces and forms of the universe, but their origin, support and possessor, the cosmic and supracosmic Spirit

brahma [nominative]

brahmaṇā [instrumental], by the hymn

brahmaṇi [locative], into the *brahman* [cf *Brahmā*]

brāhmaṇa (Brahmin) ब्राह्मण, [a member of the first of the four orders (*caturvarṇa*)]. the priest of knowledge; the man of learning and thought and knowledge; (symbolic idea): the Divine as knowledge in man

brahmaṇā, see under *brahman*

brahmānanda ब्रह्मानन्द, [the *ānanda* of the *brahman*]

Brāhmaṇas, ब्राह्मणा, [the portion of the *Veda*, distinct from its *mantra* (hymnal) portion, which contains rules for the employment of the *mantras* at various sacrifices, and

also detailed explanations of the origin and meaning of the *mantras* and numerous old legends].

Brahmaṇaspati ब्रह्मणस्पति, the lord of the divine word (*brahman*), the Creator (by the word)

brahmaṇā vipaścitā ब्रह्मणा विपश्चिता, with the wise-thinking *brahman* [*Tait.* 2.1]

brahmāṇḍa ब्रह्माण्ड, [the universe as the "egg of *Brahmā*"]

brahman . hiraṇyagarbha ब्रह्मन् हिरण्यगर्भ, [*brahman* as] Master of the Dream Universe [see *hiraṇyagarbha*]

brahmaṇi, see under *brahman*

brahma-nirvāṇa ब्रह्मनिर्वाण, extinction in the *brahman*

brahman prājña (*brahman avyakta*) ब्रह्मन् प्राज्ञ (ब्रह्मन् अव्यक्त), [*brahman* as] Master of the Trance Universe of Unmanifestation. [see *prājña*]

brahman-śakti (Brahman-Shakti) ब्रह्मन्-शक्ति, substance-force. [see *brahman* and *śakti*]

brahman virāt ब्रह्मन् विराट्, [*brahman* as] Master of the Waking Universe. [see *virāt*]

brāhmaṇya ब्राह्मण्य, Brahminhood; the *dharma* of the *brāhmaṇa*.

brāhmaṇyam [nominative]

brahmaṇyabhivyaktikarāṇi yoge ब्रह्मण्यभिव्यक्तिकराणि योगे, signs accompanying (or helpful to) the opening to the higher consciousness [*brahman*] in *yoga*. [*Śvet.* 2.11]

brahmaṇyādhāya (*brahmaṇi ādhāya*) कर्मāṇi ब्रह्मण्याधाय कर्माणि, having reposed (or founded) works on the *brahman* [*Gītā* 5.10]

brahmarandhra ब्रह्मरन्ध्र, [in *yoga*: the opening at the top of the skull].

brahmaśakti (Brahmaśakti) ब्रह्मशक्ति, [the soul-power of the *brāhmaṇa*]

brahmasamsparśam atyantam sukham aśnute ब्रह्मसंस्पर्शमत्यन्तं सुखमश्नुते, he enjoys the exceeding happiness of the touch of the *brahman*. [*Gītā* 6.28]

brahma satyam jagan mithyā ब्रह्म सत्यं

जगन्मिथ्या, the Eternal is true, the world is a lie [*Vivekacūḍāmaṇi* 20]
brahmāstra ब्रह्मास्त्र, [a *brahman*-missile]
Brahmasūtra (Brahma Sūtras) ब्रह्मसूत्र, [a well-known aphoristic work treating of the *brahman*, it is one of the main texts of the *vedānta* philosophy, also called *Vedānta-sūtra*]
brahmatejas, brahmatejaḥ (Brahmatej) ब्रह्मतेजस्, [the power and glory of *brahman*], a power of light full of spiritual force, illumination and purity of working
brahmavāda ब्रह्मवाद, [the gospel of the *brahman*], the Vedantic philosophy [as opposed to the *vedavāda*].
brahmavādin ब्रह्मवादिन्, [one who professes the *brahmavāda*]
brahma-varcas ब्रह्मवर्चस्, same as *brahmatejas*
brahmavarcaśya (Brahmavarcaśya) ब्रह्मवर्चस्य, the force of *jñāna* working from within a man, which tends to manifest the divine light, the divine power, the divine qualities in the human being.
brahmavarcaśyam [nominative]
brahmaid āpnoti ब्रह्मविदोऽप्नोति, the knower of *brahman* reacheth... [see the following]
brahmaid āpnoti param ब्रह्मविदोऽप्नोति परम्, the knower of *brahman* reacheth that which is supreme. [*Tait.* 2.1]
brahmaid brahmaṇi sthitaḥ ब्रह्मविद् ब्रह्मणि स्थितः, [the knower of the *brahman* established in the *brahman*]. [*Gītā* 5.20]
brahmavidyā ब्रह्मविद्या, the knowledge of *brahman*.
brahmavyaktikarāṇi yoge ब्रह्मव्यक्तिकराणि योगे, signs accompanying (or helpful to) the opening to the higher consciousness [*brahman*] in *yoga*. [cf. *Śvet.* 2.11]
brahmayoga ब्रह्मयोग, *yoga* [union] with the *brahman*. [see the following]
brahmayogayuktātmā ब्रह्मयोगयुक्तात्मा, [one with] his self in *yoga* (*yukta*) by

yoga with the *brahman*. [*Gītā* 5.21]
 Brahmin, see *brāhmaṇa*
brāhmī sthiti (Brahmisthiti) ब्राह्मी स्थिति, standing in the *brahman*, the Brahmic condition. [*Gītā* 2.72]
brhad dyau बृहद् द्यौ, the great heaven. [*Ved*]
Brhaspati (Brihaspati) बृहस्पति, [*Ved*]: the Master of the creative Word (the stress in the name falling upon the potency of the Word rather than upon the thought of the general soul-power which is behind it). [Later] spiritual teacher of the gods, guardian of the planet Jupiter, chief of the high priests of the world.
brhat (Brihat) बृहत्, large, wide, the Large, the Vast (used to describe the world or plane of Truth-Consciousness) [*Ved*]
brhat dyau, see *brhad dyau*
brhat jyoti बृहत् ज्योति, the vast light. [*Ved.*]
 Brihaspati, see *Brhaspati*
 Brihat, see *Brhat*
 Brindaban, Brindavan, see *Vṛndāvana*
Buddha बुद्ध, [a great sage, sometimes considered to be one of the *avatāras* of *Viṣṇu*], the awakened spirit.
buddheḥ parataḥ बुद्धेः परतः, supreme over the intelligent will. [see the following]
buddheḥ paratastu saḥ बुद्धेः परतस्तु सः, that which is supreme over the intelligent will is He. [*Gītā* 3.42]
buddhi बुद्धि, intelligence-will; understanding; intellect, reason, thinking mind, the discriminating principle, at once intelligence and will
buddhibheda बुद्धिभेद, a division in the understanding. [see the following]
buddhibhedam janayet बुद्धिभेदं जनयेत्, should create a division in the understanding [cf. *na buddhibhedam* etc.]
buddhigrāhyam atindriyam बुद्धिग्राह्यमतीन्द्रियम्, beyond perception by the sense but seizable by the perceptions of the reason. [*Gītā* 6.21]

buddhikosa बुद्धिकोष, [the *kosa* of the *buddhi*, intellectual sheath]
buddhir lipyate बुद्धिलिप्यते, the understanding receives a stain [cf. *Gītā* 18 17]
buddhiśakti बुद्धिशक्ति, [the full power (and perfection) of the *buddhi*]
buddhiśaktiḥ [nominative]
buddhiyoga बुद्धियोग, the *yoga* of the intelligent will
buddhi-yogam upāśritya बुद्धियोगमुपाश्रित्य, having resorted to the *yoga* of the will and intelligence [*buddhiyoga*]. [*Gītā* 18 57]
buddhyā viśuddhayā yuktaḥ बुद्ध्या विशुद्धया युक्तः, [in union by the purified *buddhi*] [*Gītā* 18 51]
budhā bhāva-samanvitāḥ बुधा भावसमन्विताः, [the wise, rapt in emotion]. [*Gītā* 10 8]
budhna बुध्न, foundation. [*Ved.*]
budhne rtasya बुध्ने ऋतस्य, in the foundation of the Truth (*rtam*). [cf. *RV* 3.61.7]
Budmash, see *badmāś*
bujruki [Beng.] बुज्रुकि, [pretence, trick, imposture].
byrāgee, Beng pronunciation of *vairāgi*.

C

caddar (Chaddar) [Hind.] चद्दर, [a cloth worn to cover the upper body, shawl].
caitanya (Chaitanya) चैतन्य, consciousness
caitanya ātmā (Chaitanya Atma) चैतन्य आत्मा, [Self of consciousness].
caitanya-yaghana चैतन्यघन, concentrated consciousness, dense luminous consciousness. [same as *cidghana*]
caitanyaloka (Chaitanyaloka) चैतन्यलोक, [world of consciousness].
caitanya puruṣa (Chaitanya Puruṣa) चैतन्य पुरुष, conscious being; the all-conscious Soul
caitya guru चैत्य गुरु, the Guide in the

conscious being.
caitya puruṣa (Chaitya Puruṣa) चैत्य पुरुष, psychic Person; the psychic being.
cakra (Chakra) चक्र, [wheel]; circle; [disc, discus], subtle centre, ganglionic centre in the nervous system; [a group of *sādhakas*].
cakravartin, cakravartī rājā (Chakra-vartī Rājā) चक्रवर्तिन्, चक्रवर्ती राजा, [emperor, universal sovereign]
cakṣuḥ चक्षुः, eye, vision.
cakṣu lajjā (*chakṣhu lajja*) [Beng] चक्षु लज्जा, [modesty] the desire to be always pleasant and polite.
Çakya-Muni, see *Śākyamuni*
calā prthivī sthīrā bhāti चला पृथ्वी स्थिरा भाति, the earth moves, it appears to be still.
camasam caturvayam चमस चतुर्वयम्, the fourfold bowl [*RV* 4.36 4]
camū चमू, the wine bowl. [*Ved.*]
canas चनस्, food; enjoyment, pleasure. [*Ved.*]
candāla (Chandala) चण्डाल, outcaste.
Caṇḍī (Chandī) चण्डी, a name of *Durgā*, the Goddess who is the energy of *Śiva*.
caṇḍibhāva (Chandibhava) चण्डीभाव, the force of *Kālī* manifest in the temperament.
caṇḍibhāvaḥ [nominative]
candra (Chandra) चन्द्र, 1. luminous; blissful. [*Ved.*] 2. [the moon].
candraloka (Chandraloka) चन्द्रलोक, [world of the Moon]
caprās (Chapras) [Hind.] चपरस, [badge (of authority)].
carsaṇi चर्षणि, effort, laborious action or work, or the doer of such action. [*Ved.*]
carṣaṇiprāḥ चर्षणिप्राः, the doer of the work, the man. [*Ved.*]
Cārvāka (Charvak) चार्वाक, [a materialistic philosopher; his school]
caturvarṇa (Chaturvarṇa) चतुर्वर्ण, the fourfold order: *brāhmaṇa*, *ksatriya*, *vaiśya*, *śūdra*.
cāturvarṇya (Chaturvarṇya) चतुर्वर्ण्य, [the system of] the four orders.

caturvyūha चतुर्व्यूह, fourfold manifestation (of God: *Śrīkṛṣṇa*, *Balarāma*, *Pradyumna*, *Anuruddha*); fourfold effective Power

caturyuga (Chaturyuga) चतुर्युग, [(a cycle of) the four *yugas*]

catuspād dharma चतुष्पाद धर्म, the perfect harmony of the four *dharma*s (*brāhmaṇyam*, *ksatram*, *vaiśyam*, *śaudram*).

catusṭaya (Chatusṭaya) चतुष्टय, [a set of four, quartet]

catvāro manavaḥ चत्वारो मनवः, the four *Manus* (the spiritual Fathers of every human mind and body) [*Gītā* 10 6]

caudharī (Chowdhury) [Hind] चौधरी, [the head man of a village].

celā (Chela) [Hind] चेला, disciple.

ceṣṭāḥ चेष्टा, the many kinds of effort [*Gītā* 18 14]

cetanaḥ acetaneṣu चेतनः अचेतनेषु, conscious in the unconscious [cf. the following]

cetanaścetanānām चेतनश्चेतनानाम्, the (one) consciousness in (many) conscious beings. [*Kātha* 2.2.13; *Svet.* 6.13]

cetas चेतस्, [*Ved*]: knowledge, the conscious heart [Later. consciousness, mind, heart, soul]

cetayantī चेतयन्ती, awakening the consciousness to knowledge [see the following]

cetayantī sumatinām चेतयन्ती सुमतीनाम्, awakener of the consciousness to right thinkings or right states of mind [*RV* 1 3 11]

Chaitanya etc, see *caitanya* etc.

Chaitya Puruṣa, see *caitya puruṣa*

Chakra, see *cakra*

Chakravartī Rāja, see *cakravartī*

chakṣhu lajja, see *cakṣu lajjā*

Chandala, see *caṇḍāla*

chandas छन्दस्, rhythm; [metre, a Vedic hymn].

chandāmsī [plural]

Chandī, see *caṇḍī*

Chandībhava, see *caṇḍībhāva*

Chandra, see *candra*

Chandraloka, see *candraloka*

Chapras, see *caprās*

Charvaka, see *Cārvāka*

Chaturvarṇa, see *caturvarṇa*

Chaturvarṇya, see *cāturvarṇya*

Chatusṭaya, see *catusṭaya*

chāyā (Chhaya) छाया, [shadow], negative luminosity

Chela, see *celā*

Chhaya, see *chāyā*

Chhotalok, see *chotalok*

Chichchhakti, see *cit-śakti*

Chid-Ātman, see *cīd-ātman*

chinnābhram iva naśyati छिन्नाभ्रमिव नश्यति, fails like a dispersing cloud. [*Gītā* 6 38]

Chit, see *cit*

Chitrāgupta, see *Citrāgupta*

Chitrāratha, see *Citrāratha*

Chitta, see *citta*

Chit Tapas, see *cit tapas*

Chittashakti, see *cittaśakti*

Chittashuddhi, see *cittaśuddhi*

Chaddar, see *caddar*

chotalok (Chhotalok) [Beng] ছোটলোক, [(a member of) the lower orders of society (a pejorative term)].

Chowdhury, see *caudharī*

chudis, see *cūrīs*

cicchakti, see *cit-śakti*

cīdākāśa चिदाकाश, [ether of consciousness], inner space.

cīd-ātman (Chid Ātman) चिदात्मन्, [self of consciousness].

cīdghana चिद्घन, dense luminous consciousness, the seed-state of the divine consciousness. [same as *caitanya*]

cikīrṣur lokasamgraham चिकीर्षुर्लोकसंग्रहम्, having for his motive the holding together of the peoples. [*Gītā* 3.25]

cimnaya चिन्मय, [composed of consciousness]; transcendental.

cimnaya deha चिन्मय देह, [*cimnaya* body], spiritualised conscious body.

cit (Chit) चित्, consciousness.

cit kosa चित्कोष, [the sheath of consciousness].

Citrāgupta (Chitrāgupta) चित्रगुप्त, [the

name of an attendant of *Yama* who records the good and evil deeds of each man].

Citraratha (Chitraratha) चित्ररथ, [the name of the chief of the *gandharvas*].

cit-śakti (Chit Shakti) चित्तशक्ति, consciousness-force, conscious force; the divine Energy, the Mother

citta (Chitta) चित्त, basic consciousness, mind-stuff, the general stuff of mental consciousness; passive memory, "heart and mind".

cittākāśa चित्ताकाश, mental or psychological ether.

cit tapas (Chit Tapas) चित्तपस्, consciousness-force, pure energy of Consciousness, the infinite divine self-awareness which is also the infinite all-effective Will

cittapramāthi चित्तप्रमाथि, [confusing the mind; exciting passion].

cittaśakti (Chittashakti) चित्तशक्ति, [the full power (and perfection) of the *citta*].

cittaśaktiḥ [nominative]

cittaśuddhi (Chittashuddhi) चित्तशुद्धि, purification of the *citta*

cittavṛtti चित्तवृत्ति, waves of consciousness, waves of reaction and response which rise up from the basic consciousness [*citta*]; the manifold activities of consciousness (thoughts and memories and desires and sensations and perceptions and feelings).

cittavṛttimirodha चित्तवृत्तिनिरोध, [control of the *cittavṛttis*], the conquest of all the movements of the mind. [*Yogasūtra* 1.2]

citti चित्ति, the Knowledge; the truth-perceiving conscious vision and knowledge.

citti acitti चित्ति अचित्ति, the Knowledge and the Ignorance. [cf the following]

cittum acittum cinavad vi vidvān चित्तिमचित्ति चिनवद्वि विद्वान्, let the knower distinguish the Knowledge and the Ignorance. [*RV* 4.2 11]

cīyate चीयते, is piled up; grows [*Mund.* 1.1 8]

cūris (chudis) [Hind] चूडियां, [bangles]

D

dabhram evāpi tvam vettha brahmaṇo

rūpam दभमेवापि... त्वं वेत्थ ब्रह्मणो रूपम्, little indeed dost thou know the form of the *brahman*. [*Kena* 2 1]

dadhāti दधाति, establishes [*Īśa* 4]

dadhi दधि, curds, [*Ved.*]: the fixation of the yield of the cow in the intellectual mind.

Dadhikrāvan दधिक्रावन्, the divine war-horse, a power of *Agni*. [*Ved*]

dātyas दैत्या, [demons, sons of *Diti*].

daiva दैव, Fate, the influence of the Power or powers other than the human factor, other than the visible mechanism of Nature

daivam [nominative]

daivī दैवी, of the godheads or God-head. [see the following]

daivī hyesā gunamayī mama māyā दैवी ह्येषा गुणमयी मम माया, this is My divine *māyā* of the *guṇas* [*Gītā* 7.14]

daivī prakṛti दैवी प्रकृति, the divine nature.

daivya ketu दैव्य केतु, the divine perception. [*Ved.*]

dakṣa (Daksha) दक्ष, [*Ved*] strength generally; mental power, the power of judgment, discernment, discrimination; *Dakṣa* a god, master of the works of unerring right discernment [*Purāṇa*]: one of the *Prajāpatis*, the original progenitors.

daksāya kratve दक्षाय ऋत्वे, [for] capacity and effective power or will and discernment. [*Ved*]

Daksha, see *dakṣa*

dakṣiṇa (Dakshina) दक्षिण, 1 clever, skilful, right-hand; south. 2 giving or self-giving to the leaders of the sacrificial action.

dakṣiṇā (Dakshina) दक्षिणा, the pure intuitive discernment; *Dakṣiṇā*: the

goddess of divine discernment [Ved]
dakṣiṇāmārga (Dakṣiṇāmārga) दक्षिण-
 मार्ग, [in the Tantra] the right-
 hand path: the way of Knowledge,
 Nature in man liberating itself by
 right discrimination in power and
 practice of its own energies.
dama दम, mastery
damana दमन, [taming, subduing, con-
 quering]
dāna दान, giving.
dānam [nominative]
dānam vyayaḥ kauśalam bhogalipsā iti
vaiśyaśaktiḥ, see these words sepa-
 rately
dānavas दानवा, Titans, children of
Danu, the Mother of division.
daṇḍ [Hind] दण्ड, [a kind of exercise,
 similar in some respects to the
 push-up].
dandramyamāṇaḥ andhena niyamāno
yathāndhaḥ दन्ध्रम्यमाणः अन्धेन नीयमानो
 यथान्धः, beating about like the blind
 led by the blind [cf. *Katha* 1.2.5]
Danu दनु, the divided consciousness,
 mother of *Vrtra* and the other
dānavas (same as *Diti*) [Ved.]
dānus दानवः, children of *Danu*, [a
 class of demons]. [Ved]
daridra-nārāyaṇa-sevā दरिद्रनारायणसेवा,
 [service of God in the poor]
daridrer sevā [Beng.] दरिद्रेर सेवा, [ser-
 vice of the poor].
darśana (Darshan, Darshana) दर्शन,
 seeing; the self-revelation of the
 Deity to the devotee; [an occasion
 when a spiritual personality in India
 allows himself to be seen]; [the six
darśanas: the six systems of orthodox
 Indian philosophy: *pūrva-mīmāṃsā*,
uttara-mīmāṃsā (*vedānta*), *nyāya*,
vaiśeṣika, *sāṃkhya*, *yoga*]
dāsa दास, [demon] [Ved]
daśa gāvaḥ दश गावः, the ten Rays.
 [Ved.]
daśagvas (Dashagwas) दशगावाः, those who
 sacrifice for ten months; seers of the

ten rays who enter with *Indra* into
 the cave of the *paṇis* and recover the
 lost herds [Ved]
daśa kṣipah दश क्षिप, the ten Casters.
 [Ved]
dāsapatni दासपत्नी, possessed by the
 destroyers, in the possession of *Vrtra*
 or *Vala* [Ved]
dāsa varṇa दास वर्ण, [the *varṇa* of the
dāsa] [Ved]
daśa yosaṇāḥ दश योषणा, the ten Brides.
 [Ved]
dasma दस्म, potent, powerful for (or in)
 action, doer of works. [Ved.]
dasra दस्, effectual in action [Ved]
dāsyā दास्य, service
dāsyam [nominative]
dāsyahipsā दास्यलिप्सा, [desire to serve]
dāsyam, see under *dāsyā*
dasyus दस्यवः, Robbers, destroyers, di-
 viders, plunderers, powers of dark-
 ness; adversaries of the seekers of
 Light and the Truth, there are two
 great divisions of the *dasyus*: the
paṇis and the *vṛtras* [Ved]
dayā दया, pity
dehaśakti (Dehashakti) देहशक्ति, [the full
 power (and perfection) of the body].
dehaśaktiḥ [nominative]
dehātma-buddhi, *dehātmakabuddhi* देहा-
 त्मबुद्धि, देहात्मकबुद्धि, the state of per-
 ception in which the body is identi-
 fied with the Self
dehī देही, the embodied soul
deśa देश, place; country.
deśa-kāla-nimitta देश-काल-निमित्त, space-
 time-causality
deśa-kāla-pātra (desh-kal-patra) देश-काल-
 पात्र, the (right) place, the (right) time
 and the (right) person.
deva देव, 1 god, godhead; God, God-
 head, the Divine. 2. [tāntrika dis-
 tinction of *sādhakas*]. the divine man
devān [accusative plural]
devabhāṣā देवभाषा, [the language of the
 gods, applied to the Sanskrit lan-
 guage].
deva-deva देवदेव, [God of gods], universal

deity
devadviṣah देवद्विषः, god-haters.
devakriḍānudarśanam देवक्रीडानुदर्शनम्,
 watching the sports of the gods.
 [Bhāgavata Purāṇa]
devān, see under *deva*
devanāgarī देवनागरी, [the name of the
 script (the one used in this glossary)
 in which Sanskrit is usually written].
devānām adabdhā (adabdhāni) vratāni
 देवानामदब्धः (अदब्धानि) व्रतानि, [the inviolate
 laws of the working of the gods]
 [Ved.]
devānām dhruva-vratāni देवानां ध्रुवव्रतानि,
 [the fixed laws of working of the
 gods]. [Ved.]
devānām prathamā vratāni देवानां प्रथमा
 व्रतानि, [the first laws of working of
 the gods]. [Ved.]
devān devayajo yānti madbhaktā yānti
mām api देवान्देवयजो यान्ति मदभक्ता यान्ति
 मामपि, [they who worship the gods
 go to the gods, but My devotees
 come to Me] [Gītā 7 23]
devanidaḥ देवनिदः, obstructors of the
 godhead. [Ved.]
devaputrāḥ देवपुत्राः, sons of the gods.
devatā देवता, [god, godhead].
devatān देवताति, the formation or “ex-
 tension” of the Divine. [Ved.]
devātmaśakti देवात्मशक्ति, self-power of
 the Godhead [see the following]
devātmaśaktim svaguṇair nigūdhām देवा-
 त्मशक्तिं स्वगुणैर्निगूढाम्, the self-power of
 the divine Existent hidden by its own
 modes [Śvet. 1.3]
devatva देवत्व, [divinity], godhead, the
 being of the *deva*.
devavīti देववीति, the manifestation of the
 Divine. [Ved.]
devavītaye [dative]
devayāna (Devayan) देवयान, a journey-
 ing of the gods or to the gods.
devayānāḥ [plural]
devayantah देवयन्तः, seekers or builders
 of the godhead. [Ved.]
devayavaḥ देवयवः, seekers of the god-
 head. [Ved.]

devī देवी, [goddess], the divine *śakti* —
 the Consciousness and Power of the
 Divine, the Mother and Energy of
 the worlds
*Devī Candī Raṇarāṅgini Nrmuṇḍamā-
 linī* (Devī Chandī Raṇarāṅgini Nri-
 muṇḍamalini) देवी चण्डी रणरङ्गिणी नृमुण्ड-
 मालिनी, [the goddess *Candī* who de-
 lights in battle and wears a garland of
 human heads]
devir dvārah देवीद्वारः, the divine doors.
 [Ved.]
dhāmā धामा, placing, status, position,
 foundation; the placing of the law in
 a founded harmony which creates
 for us our plane of living and the
 character of our consciousness, ac-
 tion and thought [Ved]
dhāmāni [plural]
dhana धन, wealth; any kind of posses-
 sion
dhanam [nominative]
dhanvan (Dhanwan) धन्वन्, solid or desert
 field of Matter [Ved.]
dhāraṇā धारणा, the fixing of the mind
 on a single thought, feeling or object.
dhāraṇaśakti धारणशक्ति, faculty of hold-
 ing.
dhāraṇasāmarthya धारणसामर्थ्य, holding
 and responsive power; the power of
 sustaining the full stream of force, of
ānanda, of widening knowledge and
 being which descends into the mind
 and *prāṇa* and the vital and bodily
 functions
dhāraṇasāmarthyam [nominative]
dharma धर्म, literally that which one
 lays hold of and which holds things
 together, Law, law of being, stan-
 dard of Truth, rule or law of action;
 the collective Indian conception of
 the religious, social and moral rule
 and conduct; [one of the four human
 interests]. ethical conduct and the
 right law of individual and social life.
dharmagolā [Beng.] धर्मगोला, [a collec-
 tive warehouse established for the
 benefit of the entire community].

dharma-jivana धर्मजीवन, the religious life
dharma-ksetre kuruksetre धर्मक्षेत्रे कुरुक्षेत्रे,
 on the field of the (working out of
 the) *dharma*, the field of *Kurukṣetra*
 [Gītā 1.1]
dharma-rājya धर्मराज्य, the kingdom of
 the *dharma*.
dharma-sādhana धर्मसाधन, the means of
 fulfilment of *dharma*
dharma-sālā (Dharmashala) धर्मशाला, [a
 building for the temporary accom-
 modation of pilgrims]
dharma-sangha धर्मसंघ, a communal
 body [*sangha*] which exists as the
 expression of and is based in the
 rules, features, structure of its life
 on the maintenance of the *dharma*.
dharma-sāstra (Dharmashastra) धर्मशास्त्र,
 [a scripture dealing with *dharma*].
 Dharmashala, see *dharma-sālā*
 Dharmashastra, see *dharma-sāstra*
dharma-yuddha, *dharmayuddha* धर्मयुद्ध,
 धर्मयुद्ध, righteous battle.
dhātā'ham viśvatomukhaḥ धाताऽहं विश्व-
 तोमुखः, I am the Ordainer whose faces
 are on all sides. [Gītā 10.33]
dhenu धेनु, [Ved.]: “fosterer”, “nourish-
 er”, fostering cow, cow
dhenavaḥ [plural]
dhi धी, thought power, intellect, the
 understanding that holds and ar-
 ranges.
dhiyaḥ [plural], thoughts.
dhira धीर, steadfast (in the gaze of
 one's thought); the strong and wise
 soul.
dhirāḥ [plural]
dhiraḥ tatra na muhyati धीरस्तत्र न मुह्यति,
 the strong and wise soul is not per-
 plexed, troubled or moved by them.
 [Gītā 2.13]
dhīṣaṇā धिषणा, intellect, understand-
 ing. [Ved.]
dhiyaḥ, see under *dhi*
dhiyam ghrtācīm धियं घृताक्षीम्, bright
 understanding, an intellect full of
 a rich and bright mental activity.
 [RV 1.2.7]

dhobī [Hind] धोबी, [a washerman].
dhoti (Dhoty) [Hind] धोती, [a cloth
 to cover the lower body and legs,
 worn by Hindu men]
dhṛti धृति, steadfastness, persistence of
 will
dhṛtyā [instrumental], by a firm
 and steady will.
dhruvam ध्रुवम्, permanence, the Perma-
 nent
dhruvam adhruvesu ध्रुवमध्रुवेषु, perma-
 nence in things that pass [Katha
 2.1.2]
dhūmra धूम्र, smoke-coloured
dhyāna ध्यान, meditation, contempla-
 tion, mental concentration whether
 in thought, vision or knowledge.
dhyāna-yoga-paro nityam ध्यानयोगपरो
 नित्यम्, [always resorting to the *yoga*
 of meditation] [Gītā 18.52]
dhyāni ध्यानी, [one who practises *dhyāna*].
dhyāni buddha ध्यानी बुद्ध, [the medita-
 ting *Buddha*]
dīksā दीक्षा, [initiation]
diśaḥ दिशः, regions
Diti दिति, the divided being, the
 separative consciousness, the Finite,
 mother of the Titans, [same as
Danu] [Ved]
divaḥ prthivyāḥ दिवः पृथिव्याः, [of] Heaven
 and Earth: the mental and physical
 consciousness in man [Ved]
divaspade दिवस्पदे, in the seat of Heaven
 [Ved]
divasputra दिवसपुत्र, son of Heaven. [Ved.]
divo napātā दिवो नपाता, [two] sons of
 Heaven [Ved.]
divo rocanāni दिवो रोचनानि, the (three)
 luminous worlds of *sva*. [Ved]
divyā ātma-vibhūṭayaḥ दिव्या... आत्मविभूतयः,
 divine self-manifestation in thy sove-
 reign power of becoming. [Gītā 10.16]
divya caksu (Divya Chakshu) दिव्य चक्षुः,
 divine eye.
divya janma दिव्य जन्म, the divine birth,
 Avatarhood
divyam janma [nominative]
divyam karma दिव्यं कर्म, divine works.

divyam purusam दिव्य पुरुषम्, [to the divine *purusa*]
divyā navagvāḥ दिव्या नवगवाः, the heavenly Nine-rayed ones [Ved]
dosa दोष, [defect]; twilight
drastā द्रष्टा, seer
dravyayaṇa द्रव्ययज्ञ, material and physical offering
Dṛishti, see *drsti*
dr̥ḥa दृढ, strong, firm; the strong place. [Ved]
drsta दृष्ट, seen.
drsti (Dṛishti) दृष्टि, seeing, sight, vision; revelation, revelatory knowledge, direct vision of the Truth; direct inner seizing or a penetrating and enveloping luminous contact of the spiritual consciousness
dr̥ti दृति, a skin, literally a thing cut or torn (a partial formation out of the Truth-Consciousness) [Ved]
druhaḥ द्रुहः, hurts or those who hurt [Ved]
duḥkha दुःख, sorrow
duḥkha-bhoga दुःखभोग, [experience of sorrow]
duḥkham āptum दुःखमाप्नुम्, difficult to attain [Gītā 5 6]
duḥkham avāpyate दुःखम्... अवाप्यते, [is attained with difficulty]. [see the following]
duḥkham dehavadbhiḥ दुःख देहवद्भिः, [with difficulty by embodied souls] [see the following]
duḥkham dehavadbhir avāpyate दुःखं देहवद्भिरवाप्यते, [is attained with difficulty by embodied souls] [Gītā 12.5]
duḥkha-saṁyoga-viyogam दुःखसंयोगवियोगम्, the divorce of (the mind's) marriage with grief. [Gītā 6 23]
duḥkhavāda दुःखवाद, the gospel of sorrow
duḥṣvapnyam दुःखस्वप्नम्, the evil dream (the false consciousness of that which is not the *rtam*). [RV 5 82 4]
durācāra दुराचार, [bad behaviour, ill conduct].
duratyayā दुरत्यया, hard to get beyond [Gītā 7.14]

durga दुर्ग, the path beset by manifold dangers and sufferings and difficulties [Ved]
Durgā दुर्गा, the goddess who is the energy of *Śiva*.
durgam pathastat दुर्गं पथस्तत्, difficult of going is that path. [Kātha 1 3.14]
duritam दुरितम्, wrong going, error or stumbling, sin and perversion, calamity, suffering, all ill result of error and ill doing [Ved.]
duritāni [plural]
dūta दूत, envoy
dvaita (Dwaita) द्वैत, dualism, dualistic *vedānta*
dvaitādvaita (Dwaitadwaita) द्वैताद्वैत, [dualism-non-dualism].
dvandva (Dwandva) द्वन्द्व, 1 a pair (of contraries). 2 [Sanskrit grammar: the dual compound]
dvandva-moha द्वन्द्वमोह, the delusion of the dualities [Gītā 7 28]
dvandvātīta द्वन्द्वातीत, beyond the dualities. [Gītā 4 22]
dvāpara (yuga) (Dwapara) द्वापर (युग), [the third of the four *yugas*]
dvau bhūtasargau द्वौ भूतसर्गौ, two creations of beings. [Gītā 16 6]
dvāvimau purusau द्वाविमौ पुरुषौ, [these two *purusas*] [see the following]
dvāvimau purusau loke ksaraś cākṣara eva ca द्वाविमौ पुरुषौ लोके क्षरश्चाक्षर एव च, there are two *purusas* in the world, the *ksara* and the *akṣara* [Gītā 15.16]
dvesa द्वेष, disliking, repulsion.
dvesāṁsi द्वेषांसि, hostile things, things that attack and divide. [Ved.]
dvīṣaḥ द्विषः, foes; hostile powers; powers of undelight
Dvita (Dwita) द्वित, the “second” or “double”; the god or *rsi* of the second plane of the human ascent, that of the Life-Force; the Life-Soul. [Ved.]
Dwaita, see *dvaita*
Dwaitadwaita, see *dvaitādvaita*
Dwandva, see *dvandva*
Dwapara, see *dvāpara*

Dwita, see *dvita*

dyau द्यौ, Heaven (the pure mental consciousness). [*Ved.*]

dyauh [nominative]

Dyauspitā द्यौस्पिता, King of the heavens. [*Ved.*]

dyumatīm isam द्युमतीम् इषम्, the luminous impulsion. [cf. *RV* 7.5 8]

dyumato viprān द्युमतो विप्रान्, luminous sages. [cf. *RV* 6.17.14]

E

ei muhūrte ei kṣaṇe [Beng] एइ मुहूर्ते एइ क्षणे, [this moment, this instant]

eka एक, one, *Eka* one or single, the *purusa* of the material consciousness. [*Ved*]

ekah [nominative, masculine]

ekam [nominative, neuter]

ekabhaktiḥ एकभक्तिः, single devotion. [*Gītā* 7.17]

ekah, see under *eka*

ekah, acalaḥ, sanātanaḥ एकः, अचलः, सनातनः, one, motionless, without beginning or end

ekam, see under *eka*

ekam bahudhā एकं बहुधा, one... in many ways. [see the following]

ekam bījaṁ bahudhā śaktiyogāt एकं बीजं बहुधा शक्तियोगात्, one seed, manifold by the *yoga* of might. [cf. *Śvet* 4.1 and 6.12]

ekam bījaṁ bahudhā yaḥ karoti एक बीजं बहुधा यः करोति, [who] fashions one seed in many ways. [*Śvet.* 6 12]

ekamevādṛitiyam एकमेवाद्वितीयम्, [one without a second]. [*Chānd.* 6 2 1]

ekam sad viprā bahudhā vadanti एकं सद्विप्रा बहुधा वदन्ति, the Existent is one, the sages express it variously. [*RV* 1.164.46]

ekam sat एकं सत्, one Existence. [see the preceding]

ekam sat bahudhā एक सत् बहुधा, the Existent is one... variously. [see the preceding]

ekātma-pratyaya-sāram एकात्मप्रत्ययसारम्, Whose substance is the certitude of One Self. [*Māṇḍ* 7]

ekatvam anupaśyataḥ एकत्वमनुपश्यतः, [of him] who sees everywhere oneness. [*Īśa* 7]

ekatvena prthaktvena bahudhā viśvato-mukham एकत्वेन पृथक्त्वेन बहुधा विश्वतोमुखम्, [in oneness, in separateness, manifoldly, in faces fronting everywhere]. [*Gītā* 9.15]

eko vaśi sarvabhūtāntarātmā एको वशी सर्वभूतान्तरात्मा, one controlling Spirit within all creatures. [*Kaṭha* 2 2.12]

esā brāhmī sthitiḥ एषा ब्राह्मी स्थितिः, [this is *brāhmī sthitiḥ*]. [*Gītā* 2 72]

esa dharmah sanātanaḥ एष धर्मः सनातनः, this is the eternal law

etad vai tat एतद्वै तत्, this truly is that; this is the God of your seeking. [*Kaṭha* 2 *passim*]

etad yonini bhūtām (sarvāṇi) एतद्योनीनि भूतानि (सर्वाणि), this is the womb of (all) beings. [*Gītā* 7 6]

etām vibhūtim mama yo vetti एतां विभूतिं ... मम यो वेत्ति, [he who knows this My pervading lordship]. [*Gītā* 10.7]

etau vai mahimānau एतौ वै ... महिमानौ, these two are (his) greatnesses [*Brhad.* 1 1.2]

eva एव, indeed, verily.

Evayā Marut एवया मरुत्, a name of *Viṣṇu*. [*Ved.*]

G

gabhastī गभस्ति, 1 a ray of the sun. 2 forearm. [*Ved*]

gadi [Beng] गदि, [throne, position of authority].

gadya-chanda [Beng.] गद्य छन्द, a prose poem.

gāh गाः, cows, rays of light. [*Ved*]

gahana गहन, thick; dense. [see the following]

gahanā karmaṇo gatiḥ गहना कर्मणो गतिः, thick and tangled is the way of

works. [Gītā 4.17]
gāmbhīrya गम्भीर्यं, [depth, gravity, solemnity]
gaṇa गण, 1 a subordinate minister (of a *devatā*) 2 republic.
Gaṇapati, same as *Gaṇeśa*
gandha गन्ध, odour
gandharva गन्धर्व, [Ved]: Lord of the host of delight. [Later: a celestial musician].
Gāṇḍīva (Gandiv) गाण्डीव, [the name of Arjuna's bow].
Gaṇeśa (Ganesha) गणेश, the *devatā* of spiritual knowledge, the Power that removes obstacles by the force of knowledge.
gaṇikā गणिका, [courtesan], Hetaira.
gantāsi nirvedam गन्तासि निर्वेदम्, thou shalt become indifferent. [see the following]
gantāsi nirvedam śrotavyasya śrutasya ca गन्तासि निर्वेदं श्रोतव्यस्य श्रुतस्य च, thou shalt become indifferent to Scripture heard or that which thou hast yet to hear. [Gītā 2.52]
garimā गरिमा, [one of the *astasiddhis*: the power of becoming heavy at will].
Garuda गरुड, [a mythical bird, chief of the feathered race, enemy of the serpent race, vehicle of *Viṣṇu*].
gata-saṅgasya muktasya jñānāvasthitacetasaḥ गतसङ्गस्य मुक्तस्य ज्ञानावस्थितचेतसः, [of] the liberated man, freed from attachment, with mind, heart and spirit (*cetas*) firmly founded in self-knowledge. [see the following]
gata-saṅgasya muktasya jñānāvasthitacetasaḥ yajñāyācarataḥ karma samagraṃ praviliyate गतसङ्गस्य मुक्तस्य ज्ञानावस्थितचेतसः यज्ञायारतः कर्म समग्रं प्रविलीयते, [all the works of the liberated man, freed from attachment, with mind, heart and spirit (*cetas*) firmly founded in self-knowledge who acts for the sake of sacrifice are dissolved]. [Gītā 4.23]
gati गति, goal; the movement to the goal, the way; journey, spiritual or supraterrrestrial status gained by

man's conduct or efforts upon earth.
gauḥ, see under *go*
gāvaḥ, see under *go*
gavesaṇā गवेष्णा, seeker of the cows. [Ved.]
gavi, see under *go*
Gaviṣṭhira गविष्ठिर, steadfast in the Light, the name of a *rṣi* [Ved.]
gāvo matayaḥ गानो मतयः, the illuminations of knowledge, the thoughts of the Truth. [Ved.]
gavyam गव्यम्, mass of the rays or cows. [Ved.]
gavyam ūrvam गव्यमूर्धम्, the luminous wideness [Ved.]
gavyatā manasā गव्यता मनसा, [by] the mind that seeks the light. [RV 3.31.9, 4.1 15, 6.46 10]
gāyatra गायत्र, the simple hymn, that which brings up and sets in motion. [Ved.]
gāyatrī गायत्री, 1 [a famous Vedic *mantra* (RV 3 62.10)], the *mantra* for bringing the light of Truth into all the parts of the being 2. [a Vedic metre]
ghana घन, compact
gharma घर्म, [heat].
ghāt [Hind.] घाट, [a landing place at the side of a river or tank].
ghoraṇi karma घोरं कर्म, a dreadful work. [cf. Gītā 3.1]
Ghrita, see *ghṛta*
ghṛṇā घृणा, disgust, pity.
ghṛta (Ghṛta) घृत, clarified butter, ghee; light, shining, mental clarity. [Ved.]
ghṛtam [nominative]
ghṛtasya [genitive]
ghṛtācī घृताक्षी, luminous, bright with clarities, full of a rich and bright mental activity. [Ved.]
ghṛtam, see under *ghṛta*
ghṛtam na pūtam dhiṣaṇām घृतं न पूतं धिषणां, an understanding like pure light [cf. RV 3 2 1]
ghṛtaprusā manasā घृतप्रुषा मनसा, with a mind pouring *ghṛta*. [RV 2.3.2]

ghrtasñū घृतस्नु, dripping with light. [Ved.]
ghrtasya, see under *ghrta*
ghrtasya dhārāḥ घृतस्य धाराः, waters [streams] of the clarity [Ved]
gīḥ गीः, utterance, word, speech; the word as a power of expression [Ved.]
gīraḥ [plural]
girām upaśrutim cara गिरामुपश्रुतिं चर, respond with the śrutī to our words. [RV 1 10.3]
gurvāsaḥ गिर्वसः, they who uphold the word [Ved]
gurvāsaḥ गिर्वसः, they who have joy in the word [Ved]
gītā गीता, [song, the *Gītā*, see *Bhagavad Gītā*]
gnā ज्ञा, female power of deity; the female divine Principle in the universe [Ved]
gnāḥ [plural]
gnāvaḥ ज्ञावः, female powers [Ved]
go गो, cow; ray, light, radiance; consciousness; milk
gauḥ [nominative singular]
gāvaḥ [nominative plural]
gavi [locative singular], in the cow.
gobhiḥ [instrumental plural], with the radiances (the cows)
gonām [genitive plural], of the cows.
godā id revato madaḥ गोदा इद्रेवतो मदः, the intoxication of thy ecstasy gives indeed the Light [RV 1 4 2]
Gokula गोकुल, [the village where *Kṛṣṇa* was brought up].
goloka गोलोक, world of Love, beauty and *ānanda* full of spiritual radiances; the *vaiṣṇava* heaven of eternal Beauty and Bliss
gomad hiranyavad गोमद् . . . हिरण्यवद्, radiant, golden. [RV 1.92 16]
gomad viravad dhehi ratnam uso aśvāvāt गोमद्वीरवद्धेहि रत्नमुषो अशवावत्, O Dawn confirm in us a state of bliss full of light, of conquering energy, and of force of vitality. [RV 7.75.8]
gomat गोमत्, luminous, full of radiance. [Ved.]

gomatī गोमती [feminine of *gomat*], brilliant, accompanied by or bringing the rays of light. [Ved.]
gonām, see under *go*
Goonda, see *gundā*
Goorkha, see *Gorkhā*
gopa, *gopī* गोप, गोपी, [cowherd, cowherdess], keepers and possessors of
goloka
Gopati गोपति, Master of the herds (*Indra*) [Ved]
gopī, feminine of *gopa*
gorā ātā gorā ātā [Hind.] गेरा आता गेरा आता, [a European is coming! a European is coming!]
Gorkhā (Gurkha, Goorkha) [Hind.] गोरखा, [a member of the ruling race of Nepal; a soldier from Nepal serving in the Indian army].
gosu yodhāḥ गोषु योधाः, fighters for the cows or rays. [RV 3.39 4]
gotama गोतम, most radiant.
Gotamāḥ (Gotamas) [plural], the masters of light, the family of the *rst* Gotama Raghugana. [Ved.]
Gotamebhīḥ [instrumental plural]
graha ग्रह, planet (one that has a hold on the earth).
grāvan ग्रावन्, the pressing stone. [Ved.]
grha गृह, house
grhapati गृहपति, house-lord.
grhasta गृहस्थ, a householder.
grhasthāśrama (Grihasthashram) गृहस्थाश्रम, [one of the four *āśramas*]: the period of the householder.
grhyasūtras (Grihyasutras) गृह्यसूत्राणि, [ritual works containing directions for domestic rites and ceremonies].
Grihasthashram, see *grhasthāśrama*
Grihyasutras, see *grhyasūtras*
gu गु, cow; radiance. [Ved.]
gvaḥ [plural]
guhā गुहा, cave; the secret, unmanifest or superconscious parts of being.
guhāhitam गुहाहितम्, established in our secret being
guhāhitam gahvareṣṭham गुहाहितम् गह्वरेष्ठम्, established in our secret being and

lodged in the cavern heart of things.
 [Katha 1.2 12]
guhāyām गुहायाम्, in the cave (the secret place of darkness).
guhyam गुह्यम्, secret thing
guhyāt गुह्यात्, than that which is hidden. [Gītā 18 63]
guhyatamam गुह्यतमम्, the most secret thing. [Gītā 18 64, 9 1]
guhyatamam śāstram गुह्यतम शास्त्रम्, the most secret science [śāstra]. [Gītā 15 20]
guhyataram गुह्यतरम्, the more secret thing [Gītā 18 63]
gūḥam jyotiḥ गूढं ज्योतिः, the secret light. [Ved.]
guṇa गुण, 1 quality, character, property. 2. the three *guṇas*: the three modes of nature. *sattva, rajas, tamas* 3 [in Sanskrit grammar]. vowel modification
guṇā guṇesu vartante गुणा गुणेषु वर्तन्ते, it is the modes of nature that are acting on the modes. [Gītā 3.28]
guṇa-karma गुणकर्म, quality and particular force of working.
guṇā vartanta eva गुणा वर्तन्त... एव, it is merely the *guṇas* that work. [Gītā 14. 23]
guṇḍā (Goonda) [Hind] गुडा, [rogue, hooligan]
 Gurkha, see *Gorkhā*
guru गुरु, teacher, spiritual teacher, guide.
gurugiri [Hind.] गुरुगौरी, [guru-hood].
guruvāda गुरुवाद, [the doctrine that stresses the indispensability of the *guru* to the spiritual seeker].
gvaḥ, see under *gu*

H

hāhākāra हाहाकार, [lamentation, wailing].
hājat [Hind.] हाजत, [lock-up, jail].
hakīm [Hind.] हकीम, [a physician practising on the Arabic system].
hakīmī [Hind] हकीमी, [the Arabic med-

ical system].
hamsa (Hansa) हंस, [goose, swan], “he who flies or evolves upward”.
Hanumat हनुमत्, [the divine monkey-devotee of *Rāma*].
Hanumān [nominative]
Hara-Gaurī हरगौरी, the biune body of the Lord and his Spouse, *īśvara* and *śakti*, the right half male, the left half female
haranti prasabham manah हरन्ति प्रसभ मनः, vehemently they carry away the sense-mind [Gītā 2 60]
*hari*¹ हरि, red gold or tawny yellow; a shining horse (of *Indra*) [Ved.]
hari [dual], the two bright horses (of *Indra*)
*Hari*² हरि, [a name of *Viṣṇu*]
Harivamśa (Harivansha) हरिवंश, [a poem supplementary to the *Mahā-bhārata* dealing with the history and adventures of *Kṛṣṇa* and his family].
harit हरित्, one of *Sūrya*’s horses (indicates a deep, full and intense luminousness). [Ved.]
hāsya हास्य, the active side of *sukham*; it consists in an active internal state of gladness and cheerfulness which no adverse experience mental or physical can trouble.
hāsyam [nominative]
hathayoga हठयोग, a system of *yoga* which selects the body and the vital functionings as its instruments of perfection and realisation; the use of the body for the opening of the divine life on all of its planes.
hathayogin हठयोगिन्, [one who practises *hathayoga*]
hāthī [Hind.] हाथी, [an elephant]
hāvabhāva [Hind.] हावभाव, [gestures, especially coquettish gestures, blandishments].
haviḥ हवि, the offering, the divine food, the wine of delight and immortality. [Ved.]
haviṣmaḥ हविष्मः, the *deva*, lord of the divine offering. [Ved.]

havya हव्य, oblation (signifies always action). [Ved].
haya हय, [horse]
hetu हेतु, motive
himsā हिंसा, [injury]
hiraṇmaya pātra हिरण्मय पात्र, golden lid [cf. *Īśa* 15]
hiraṇya हिरण्य, gold (the concrete symbol of the higher light) [Ved.]
hiraṇyagarbha हिरण्यगर्भ, the Golden Embryo; the Spirit in the Dream-State.
hiraṇyam jyotiḥ हिरण्यं ज्योतिः, the golden light. [Ved]
hiraṇyarūpam हिरण्यरूपम्, form of golden light. [Ved]
hiraṇyavartanī हिरण्यवर्तनी, having a golden or shining path, moving in the path of light. [Ved]
hlādmī śakti (Hladini Shakti) ह्लादिनी शक्ति, [delight-giving power]
homa होम, the burned offering. [Ved.]
hotr (Hotri) होतृ, the priest of the sacrifice, he who calls and brings the gods and gives them the offering. [Ved.]
hotā [nominative]
hṛd हृद्, heart.
hṛdā taṣṭān हृदा...तष्टान्, formed by the heart. [RV 1.67.2]
hṛdaya हृदय, heart
hṛdaye guhāyām हृदये गुहायाम्, in the heart — the secret heart-cave.
hṛdpadma, see *hṛt-padma*
hṛdya samudra हृद्य समुद्र, Ocean of the Heart. [cf. RV 4.58.5]
Hṛṣīkeśa (Hrishikesh) हृषीकेश, ["Lord of the senses", an epithet of *Kṛṣṇa*]
hṛt-padma हृत्पद्म, the heart centre [lotus].
humkāra हुङ्कार, [the sound *hum*, a potent mantric syllable].

I

icchā इच्छा, wish.
icchā-dveṣa इच्छाद्वेष, wish and disliking.
icchā-mṛtyu इच्छामृत्यु, the power of

abandoning the body definitively without the ordinary phenomena of death, by an act of will.
icchā-śakti इच्छाशक्ति, power of will.
idā nāḍī इडा नाडी, [one of the main nerve channels in the subtle body, situated on the left side of the central channel].
īha इह, here (in this life and body).
īha ca amutra ca इह च अमुत्र च, here and beyond.
īhaiva इहेव, here [itself], (in life, on earth, in the body).
Ikṣvāku (Ikshvaku) इक्ष्वाकु, the name of the head of the Solar line
īlā इला, [Ved] the goddess of the Truth-vision, a faculty of the *riam* representing truth-vision or revelation; the highest Word, premier energy of the Truth-Consciousness; she who is the direct revealing vision in knowledge and becomes in that knowledge the spontaneous self-attainment of the Truth of things in action, result and experience. [Purāṇas] Mother of the Lunar dynasty.
Indra इन्द्र, the Master of the World of Light and Immortality (*svar*), the Power of divine Mind [Ved]
indra jyeṣṭho marudgaṇaḥ इन्द्र ज्येष्ठो मरुद्गणः, *Indra* eldest of the *Maruts*. [cf. RV 1.23.8, 2.41.15]
indrataṃ āngirastamā इन्द्रतमा अगिरस्तमा, "most-*Indra*", "most-*Āngirasa*". [Ved]
indriyas इन्द्रियाणि, the sense-faculties.
īś, īśa (Ish, Isha) ईश, ईशा, Lord
Īśāna (Ishana) ईशान, [master, ruler, a name of *Śiva-Rudra*]
īśā vāsyam ईशा वास्यम्, for habitation by the Lord. [see the following]
īśā vāsyam idaṃ sarvaṃ yat kiñca ईशा वास्यमिदं सर्वं यत्किञ्च, all this whatsoever ... is for habitation by the Lord. [see the following]
īśā vāsyam idaṃ sarvaṃ yat kiñca jagatyām jagat ईशा वास्यमिदं सर्वं यत्किञ्च जगत्या जगत्, all this is for habitation by the Lord, whatsoever is individual

universe of movement in the universal motion [*Īśa* 1]

Ish, Isha, see *īś*, *īśa*

Ishana, see *īśāna*

Ishita, see *īśitā*

Ishwara etc., see *īśvara* etc.

īśitā (Ishita) ईशिता, [one of the *aṣṭa-siddhis*], the perfect control over the powers of nature and over things inert and intelligent; effectiveness of will acting not as command or through the thought, by *ājñānam*, but through the heart and temperament (*citta*) in a perception of need or pure *lpsā*.

īṣitam preṣitam patatī manas इषितं प्रेषितं पतति मनस्, ...missioned the mind shot falls to its mark. [cf. *kenesitam patatī preṣitam manah*]

īṣṭa इष्ट, chosen, beloved; [= *īṣṭa-deva(tā)*]

īṣṭa-deva(tā) इष्टदेव(ता), the chosen deity; the name and form elected by our nature for its worship, a conscious Personality of the Divine answering to the needs of the seeker's own personality and showing to him in a representative image what the Divine is or at least pointing him through himself to the Absolute.

īśvara (Ishwara) ईश्वर, Lord, Master, the Divine, God.

īśvara-bhāva ईश्वरभाव, lordship, the temperament of the ruler and leader.

īśvaraḥ sarvabhūtānām hrdeṣe ईश्वरः सर्वभूतानां हृदेषे, the Lord in the heart of all creatures [*Gītā* 18.61]

īśvarakoṭi (Ishwarakoti) ईश्वरकोटि, divine man, a human being whose centre has already been shifted upwards or from the beginning elevated in the superior planes of conscious existence, was established in God rather than in Nature; such men are already leaning down from God to Nature, they may therefore in losing themselves in Him yet keep themselves and live in Man-God. [cf.

jīvakoṭi]

īśvara-śakti (Ishwara-Shakti) ईश्वर-शक्ति, the dual principle of the Lord [*īśvara*] and his executive Power [*śakti*].

īśvari (Ishvari) ईश्वरी, [feminine of *īśvara*, "she who has mastery"].

īśvari śakti (Ishvari Shakti) ईश्वरी शक्ति, Divine Conscious Force and World Mother.

iti इति, [thus, used to indicate direct speech, to include under one head a number of terms grouped together, etc.].

itihāsa इतिहास, historical tradition, a historico-mythic epic narrative, ancient historical or legendary tradition turned to creative use as a significant mythos or tale expressive of some spiritual or religious or ethical or ideal meaning

iti iti इति इति, it is this, it is this

J

jaḍa जड, inert, mechanical, inscient.

jada laya जड लय, [an absorption of the self into the Spirit, which leaves the mind, life and body in a state of inscience and inertia].

jada prakṛti जड प्रकृति, [inert nature].

jada samādhi जड समाधि, inert inner existence.

jadavat जडवत्, like a thing inert

jaḍavat paramahansa जडवत् परमहंस, a *paramahansa* who is outwardly inert and inactive, moved by circumstance or forces but not self-mobile, even though the consciousness is enlightened within.

jādū [Hind] जादू, magic.

jagadguru (*jagat-guru*) जगद्गुरु, the World-Teacher

jagadīśvaro vā जगदीश्वरो वा, or sovereign of the world.

jaganmithyā जगन्मिथ्या, the world is a lie. [*Vivekacūḍāmaṇi* 20]

jagannātha (Jagannath) जगन्नाथ, [Lord

of the world].
jagat जगत्, world, universe; (the word has the radical sense of motion): the perpetual movement, knot of motion.
jagat-guru, see *jagadguru*
jagati जगती, 1. the movement, universe; the universal motion. 2. [the name of a metre]
jagatyām jagat जगत्या जगत्, universe of movement in the universal motion. [Īśa 1]
jāgrat जाग्रत्, awake, the waking state, the consciousness of the material world
jahi kāmam durāsadam जहि काम दुरासवम्, slay desire which is hard to assail. [cf. *Gītā* 3.43]
jala जल, water, [as one of the five *bhūtas* see *āpas*, definition 2].
jāmayah जाययः, kindred, brothers. [*Ved.*]
jana जन, man; birth and delight, the delight that gives birth to life and world, [= *janaloka*].
Janaka जनक, [a famous king and sage, the father of *Sītā*].
janaloka जनलोक, the world of creative delight of existence.
janmabhūmi जन्मभूमि, the land of one's birth.
janma karma ca me divyam जन्म कर्म च मे दिव्यम्, My divine birth and work. [see the following]
janma karma ca me divyam evam yo veti tattvataḥ, tyaktvā deham punar-janma naiti mām eti so'rjuna. vīta-rāgabhayakrodhā manmayā mām upāśritāḥ, bahavo jñānatapasā pūtā madbhāvam āgatāḥ.
जन्म कर्म च मे दिव्यमेवं यो वेत्ति तत्त्वतः ।
त्यक्त्वा देहं पुनर्जन्म नैति मामेति सोऽर्जुन ॥
वीतरागभयक्रोधा मन्मया मामुपाश्रितः ।
बहवो ज्ञानतपसा पूता मद्भावमागताः ॥
He who knoweth thus in its right principles My divine birth and My divine work, when he abandons his body, comes not to rebirth, he comes to Me, O Arjuna. Delivered from

liking and fear and wrath, full of Me, taking refuge in Me, many purified by austerity of knowledge have arrived at My nature of being. [*Gītā* 4 9-10]
janma-mrtyu-jarā-duḥkhair vimukto'mr-tam āśnute जन्ममृत्युजरादुःखैर्विमुक्तोऽमृतमश्नुते, free from birth and death and age and grief enjoys immortality [*Gītā* 14 20]
janma-mrtyu-jarā-vyādhi-duḥkha-doṣā-nudarśanam जन्ममृत्युजराव्याधिदुःखदोषानुदर्शनम्, the perception of the defects of existence, birth and disease and death and old age and sorrow. [*Gītā* 13 9]
japa जप, [repetition of a *mantra* or a name of God].
jarā-maraṇa-moksāya mām āśritya yatanti ye जरामरणमोक्षाय मामाश्रित्य यतन्ति ये, [they who, having resorted to Me, strive for release from age and death] [*Gītā* 7.29]
jarā-maraṇa-moksāya yatanti जरामरणमोक्षाय यतन्ति, [they strive for release from age and death]. [see the preceding]
jāt [Hind.] जात, [= *jāti*].
Jātavedas जातवेदस्, knower of the births (the worlds); [a Vedic epithet of *Agni*]
jāti जाति, caste.
jāti-dharma जातिधर्म, caste law and rule of living and conduct
jāti-sangha जातिसंघ, caste communal assembly.
jātyantaraparīṇāmāḥ prakṛtyāpūrāt जात्यन्तरपरिणामः प्रकृत्यापूरात्, [evolutionary change (*parīṇāma*) into another species is by the flooding of nature]. [*Yogasūtra* 4.2]
jitaḥ sargaḥ जितः सर्गः, conquered the creation. [*Gītā* 5 19]
jitakrodha जितक्रोध, [one who has conquered anger].
jitātmā जितात्मा, a soul self-conquered.
jitendriya जितेन्द्रिय, [one who has conquered the senses].
jitvā śatrūn bhunṅṣva rājyaṁ samrd-

dham जित्वा शत्रून्मुदङ्क्ष्व राज्य समृद्धम्, conquer thy enemies and enjoy an opulent kingdom [Gītā 11 33]

jīva जीव, 1 living creature 2 the spirit individualised and upholding the living being in its evolution from birth to birth (the full term is *jīvātman*)

jīvabhūtām जीवभूताम्, [who] has become the *jīva* [Gītā 7 5]

jīvakoti जीवकोटि, a human being leaning pre-eminently to the symbol-nature, who, once immersed, cannot return, he is lost in God to humanity [cf *iśvarakoti*]

jīvanmukta जीवन्मुक्त, living liberated man

jīvanmukti जीवनमुक्ति, [liberation while living]

jīva purusa (Jīva Puruṣa) जीव पुरुष, [the *jīvātman* as a Person (*purusa*)]

jīvātman जीवात्मन्, the individual self, central being, the *ātman*, spirit or eternal self of the living being, the multiple Divine manifested here as the individualised self or spirit of the created being [cf *jīva*]

jīvātmā [nominative]

jīvātmikām जीवात्मिकाम्, in its essence the *jīva*.

jñāna ज्ञान, knowledge, wisdom, supreme self-knowledge; the essential aspect [cf *vijñāna*] of the true unifying knowledge, the direct spiritual awareness of the supreme Being

jñānaṁ [nominative]

jñānadhāraṇasāmarthyam ज्ञानधारणसामर्थ्यम्, [capacity for receiving and sustaining knowledge]

jñānadīpena bhāsyatā ज्ञानदीपेन भास्यता, with the blazing lamp of knowledge [Gītā 10 11]

jñānakāṇḍa ज्ञानकाण्ड, the section of knowledge [of the *Veda*], identified with the *Upanisads* [cf *karmakāṇḍa*]

jñānalipsā ज्ञानलिप्ता, [desire for knowledge]

jñānalipsā jñānaprakāśo brahmavacasyam sthairyam iti brahmatejah,

see these words separately

jñānam, see under *jñāna*

jñānam brahma ज्ञान ब्रह्म, the *brahman* as the self-existent consciousness and universal knowledge

jñānam caitanyaṁ jyotir brahma ज्ञान चैतन्य ज्योतिर्ब्रह्म, [the *brahman* is knowledge, consciousness and light]

jñānam trikāladrstiḥ astasiddhiḥ samādhīḥ iti vijñānacatustayam, see these words separately

jñāna-nirdhūta-kalmasāḥ ज्ञाननिर्धूतकल्मषाः, [they whose sins have been removed by knowledge] [Gītā 5 17]

jñānaprakāśa (Jñānaprakāśa) ज्ञानप्रकाश, [light of knowledge]

jñānaprakāśo [nominative, modified form]

jñāna-śakti (Jñāna Śakti) ज्ञानशक्ति, power of knowledge

jñāna-yajñena yajanto mām upāsate ज्ञानयज्ञेन...यजन्तो मामुपासते, [they, sacrificing with the sacrifice of knowledge, worship Me]. [Gītā 9 15]

jñānayoga ज्ञानयोग, the *yoga* of knowledge, self-realisation and knowledge of the true nature of the self and the world

jñānayogena sāṅkhyānām ज्ञानयोगेन साङ्ख्यानम्, by the *yoga* of knowledge of the *sāṅkhyas* [Gītā 3 3]

jñāni (bhaktaḥ) ज्ञानी (भक्तः), [one of the four classes of devotees] the God-lover who has the knowledge [Gītā 7 16]

jñātā iśvaraḥ ज्ञाता ईश्वरः, Knower and Lord

jñātṛ ज्ञातृ, knower.

jñātā [nominative]

jñātum drastum tattvena praveṣṭum ca ज्ञातुं द्रष्टुं...तत्त्वेन प्रवेष्टुं च, to know, to see in all the principles and powers of (My) existence and to enter... [Gītā 11 54]

jñeyam ज्ञेयम्, [that which is] to be known.

jugupsā जुगुप्सा, shrinking, contraction, self-protecting recoil; the feeling of

repulsion caused by the sense of a want of harmony between one's own limited self-formation and the contacts of the external with a consequent recoil of grief, fear, hatred, discomfort, suffering
vyāyasī karmaṇo buddhiḥ ज्यायसी...कर्मणो...बुद्धिः, the intelligence [*buddhi*] is greater than works [*Gitā* 3.1]
jiñāsu जिज्ञासु, [one of the four classes of devotees] the seeker of God-knowledge [*Gitā* 7.16]
vyoti, vyotiḥ, see *vyotis*
vyotiḥ āryam ज्योतिरायम्, light of the truth [*RV* 10.43.4]
vyotiṃśi ज्योतींषि, lights, splendours, shining things
vyotir-agrāḥ ज्योतिरग्रा, [they who are] led by the light, having the light in their front. [*RV* 7.33.7]
vyotirbrahma ज्योतिर्ब्रह्म, the Light that is *brahman*.
vyotirmaya ज्योतिर्मय, [full of light], radiant, luminous.
vyotirmaya brahman ज्योतिर्मय ब्रह्मन्, [*brahman* full of light]
vyotirmaya deha ज्योतिर्मय देह, radiant or luminous body.
vyotis ज्योतिस्, (the authentic spiritual) light

K

kabirāj, see *kavirāj*
kabīwālās [Beng.] कबिवाला, [a class of poetasters who specialised in the art of mutual jibing in verse]
kacahari (Katcherry) [Hind.] कचहरी, [a public office, court].
kaccā (Kaccha) [Hind.] कच्चा, [unripe, raw, imperfect].
Kailāsa कैलास, [the name of a fabulous mountain, residence of *Kuvera* and paradise of *Śiva*].
kaivalya कैवल्य, [absolute unity].
kāḥ [Beng.] কাজ, work.
kalā कला, an aspect.

kāla काल, Time (in its essentiality), Spirit of the Time, Zeitgeist.
kalāśa कलश, jar
Kālasamhāra कालसंहार, [*Śiva* as the destroyer of Time or Death].
Kālī काली, [the terrible form of the Divine Mother], the mother of all and the destroyer of all
kalikahla कलिकलिल, the chaos of the *kalī* [yuga]
kalilam कलिलम्, chaos
kalī (yuga) कलि (युग), [the last of the four yugas] the iron age
Kalkī कल्कि, [the tenth and final *avatāra* of *Viṣṇu* who will fulfil in power the great struggle which the previous *avatāras* prepared in all its potentialities]
kalpa कल्प, aeon.
kalyāṇa-śraddhā कल्याणश्रद्धा, belief in and will to the universal good.
kalyāṇatama कल्याणतम, most blessed. [cf. *Īśa* 16]
kāma काम, desire, [one of the four human interests] satisfaction of desires of all kinds
kāmaḥ [nominative]
kāmadhuk कामधुक, the cow of plenty.
kāmaḥ, see under *kāma*
kāmaḥ prema dāsyalipsā ātmasamarpaṇam itī śūdraśaktiḥ, see these words separately
kāmais tais tair hrtajñānāḥ कामैस्तैस्तैर्हृतज्ञानाः, [those whose knowledge is carried away by various desires]. [*Gitā* 7.20]
kāmanā कामना, [desire, wish].
kāmaśāsanā कामशासना, [subconscious impression (*vāsanā*) of lust or other desire].
kāmin कामिन्, [one who desires; lover].
Kamsa कंस, [the evil uncle of *Kṛṣṇa*, who was killed by *Kṛṣṇa*].
Kandarpa कन्दर्प, the love-God.
kāpāhka (Kapalik) कापालिक, [a kind of *śaiva* ascetic who carries a human skull].
Kapila कपिल, [an ancient sage, the

traditional founder of the *sāmkhya* system of philosophy]
karana करण, instrument
kāraṇa कारण, cause
kāraṇam [nominative]
kāranajagat कारणजगत्, the world of types and causes
kāraṇa-purusa (Karana-purusha) कारण-पुरुष, [causal Person], the central being, the *jīvātman*.
kāraṇa samudra कारणसमुद्र, [the causal ocean].
kāraṇa śarira कारणशरीर, [the causal body]
kārikā कारिका, [a concise statement of doctrine in verse, e.g. the *Sāmkhya-kārikā*]
karma कर्म, action, work, the work or function of a man, the power which by its continuity and development as a subjective and objective force determines the nature and eventuality of the soul's repeated existences
karmāṇi [plural]
karmabandhaṁ prahāsyasi कर्मबन्धं प्रहास्यसि, thou shalt cast away the bondage of works [Gītā 2.39]
karmacatuṣṭaya (Karmachatushtaya) कर्मचतुष्टय, [the *catuṣṭaya* of action]
karmacatuṣṭayam [nominative]
karmadhāraya कर्मधारय, [in Sanskrit grammar: the appositional compound]
karma jyāyo hyakarmaṇaḥ कर्मं ज्यायो ह्यकर्मणः, action is greater than inaction [Gītā 3.8]
karmakāṇḍa कर्मकाण्ड, the section of (ritual) works [of the *Veda*], identified with the hymns. [cf *jñāna-kāṇḍa*]
karmamārga कर्ममार्ग, [the path of works, *karmayoga*].
karmaṇaiva hi samsiddhim āsthitā janakādayaḥ कर्मणैव हि संसिद्धिमास्थिता जनकादयः, [it was indeed by works that Janaka and others attained to perfection] [Gītā 3.20]

karmāṇi, see under *karma*
karmāṇi pravilīyante कर्मणि प्रविलीयन्ते, actions disappear [cf *Gītā* 4.23]
karmaṇyevādhikāraste कर्मण्येवाधिकारस्ते, thou hast a right to action [Gītā 2.47]
karmaphala कर्मफल, fruit of works
karmavīra कर्मवीर, [a hero in action]
karmayoga कर्मयोग, the *yoga* of (desireless) works, to do divine works as a means towards the divine birth before it is attained and an expression of it after it is attained.
karmayogena yoginām कर्मयोगेन योगिनाम्, by the way of works of the *yogins*. [Gītā 3.3]
kartā कर्ता, the doer of works
kartāram (api) akartāram कर्तारम् (अपि)... अकर्तारम्, the doer (yet) the non-doe. [Gītā 4.13]
kartavyam कर्तव्यम्, that which should be done.
kartavyam karma कर्तव्यं कर्म, the thing to be done, the work we have to do.
kartri कर्त्री, active.
kartrtva-abhimāna कर्तृत्वाभिमान, the idea of oneself as the doer
Kārttikeya कार्तिकेय, leader of the divine forces, represents victory over the hostile Powers.
karuṇa करुण, [one of the eight *rasas*] the sorrowful
karuṇā करुणा, compassion, Divine Compassion, Grace.
ksamai devāya haviṣā vidhema कस्मै देवाय हविषा विधेम, to what godhead shall we give (all our life and activities) as an offering [RV 10.121; Śvet. 4.13]
Kaśyapa कश्यप, progenitor of creatures, *Prajāpati*
Katcherry, see *Kacahari*
kathaka कथक, rapsodist, reciter and exegete.
kauśalam कौशलम्, dexterity, skill.
kavaye nivacanā कवये निवचना, ...that speak out to the seer. [see the following]
kavaye nivacanāni nṛṇyāni vacāmsi कवये

निवचनानि निष्पन्ति वचांसि, secret words that .
speak out (their sense) to the seer
[cf *RV* 4 3 16]
kavaca कवच, armour
kavayah, see under *kavi*
kavayah satyaśrutah कवयः सत्यश्रुत, truth-
hearing seers [*Ved*]
kavi कवि, seer, poet (in classical San-
skrit the word is applied to any maker
of verse or even of prose, but in the
Veda it meant the poet-seer who saw
and found the inspired word of his
vision)
kavayah [plural]
kavibhiḥ [instrumental plural]
kavibhiḥ pavitraiḥ कविभिः पवित्रैः, by the
pure powers of superconscious Truth
and Wisdom [*RV* 3 1 5; 3 31.16]
kavikratu कविऋतु, seer-will [*Ved*]
kavikratuḥ [nominative]
kaviṃ anuśāsītāram dhātāram कविम्...
अनुशासितारम् .. धातारम्, the seer, the
Master and ruler, he who sets (all
things and beings) in their place.
[see the following]
*kaviṃ purāṇam anuśāsītāram sarvasya
dhātāram* कविं पुराणमनुशासितारम्... सर्वस्य
धातारम्, the seer, the Ancient of
Days, the Master and ruler who sets
in their place all beings and things
[*Gītā* 8 9]
kavirāj [Beng] कविराज, [in Bengal, a
physician practising on the Hindu
system]
kavirāji [Beng.] कविराजी, [the medical
system of the *kavirājes*]
kavirmanīṣi कविर्मनीषी, Seer and Thinker.
[see the following]
kavir manīṣi paribhūḥ svayambhūḥ कवि-
र्मनीषी परिभूः स्वयम्भूः, the Seer, the
Thinker, the One who becomes
everywhere, the Self-existent. [*Īśa* 8]
kavi samrāt कविसम्राट्, [poet-emperor]
kāvyaṃ kavaye nivacanā काव्यानि कवये
निवचना, seer-wisdoms that utter their
inner meaning to the seer [cf *RV*
4.3 16]
kāyamanovākyaena कायमनोवाक्येन, [with

body, mind and speech]
kāyasiddhi, कायसिद्धि, [perfection (*siddhi*)
of the body]
kāyastha कायस्थ, [(a member of) a certain
Hindu sub-caste]
kena केन, by whom or what [see the
following]
kenesitam patati presitam manah केनेषितं
पतति प्रेषित मन, by whom missioned
falls the mind shot to its mark
[*Kena* 1.1]
ketu केतु, ray; vision, intellect, judg-
ment, intellectual perception [*Ved.*]
ketuḥ [nominative]
ketunā [instrumental], 'by the ray of
intuition.
ketum ahnām केतुमह्नाम्, the knowledge-
vision of the days [*Ved*]
ketunā, see under *ketu*
kevala केवल, essential, indeterminate,
absolute, simple
kevalaṃ indriyaḥ केवलैरिन्द्रियैः, by the
mere organs [*Gītā* 5.11]
kevalaṃ indriyaishcaran केवलैरिन्द्रियैश्चरन्,
[moving with the mere senses]. [cf.
Gītā 2 64 and the preceding]
khadga (*kharga*) खड्ग, [sword, scimitar].
khānsāmā (Khansamah) [Hind] खानसामा,
[cook, butler].
kuṃ karman ghore mān nyojayasi
किं कर्मणि घोरे मां नियोजयसि, why dost Thou
appoint me to a dreadful work.
[*Gītā* 3.1]
kuṃ prabhāseta kuṃ āsita vrajeta kuṃ
किं प्रभाषेत किमासीत व्रजेत किम्, how does he
speak, how sit, how walk. [*Gītā* 2 54]
kuṃnara (Kinnara) किन्नर, [a type of
mythological being, centaur], a being
of superhuman beauty, unearthly
sweetness of voice and wild freedom.
kuṃnari (Kinnarie) किन्नरी, [a female *kuṃ-
nara*], a centauress of sky and hill
with a voice of siren melody.
kīrtimukha कीर्तिमुख, "glory-face", [an
architectural ornament in the form
of a non-human face]
klaibyam क्लैब्यम्, impotence of spirit.
[*Gītā* 2 3]

kleśo'dhikataras tesām क्लेशोऽधिकतरस्तेषाम्, [their difficulty is greater] [Gītā 12 5]
ko devah को देवः, what god [cf. *Kena* 1 1]
kosa (Kosha) कोष, sheath, body
kot [Hind] कोट, [castle, fort]
krato krtam smara कृतो . . कृतं स्मर, O Will, that which was done, remember [Iśa 17]
kratu कृतु, action, work, sacrifice; the effective power behind action represented in the mental consciousness by the will [Ved.]
kratur hrđi कृतुर्हृदि, will in the heart [Ved]
Krishna, see *Kṛṣṇa*
Kṛta, see *kṛta* (yuga)
kriyā क्रिया, effective practice (of yoga), every practice which helps the gaining of higher knowledge.
kriyā-śakti (Kṛiyā Śakti) क्रियाशक्ति, power of process and action.
kriyāviśesa-bahulām क्रियाविशेषबहुलाम्, multifarious with specialities of rites [Gītā 2 43]
krodha क्रोध, [anger]
krpā कृपा, pity, (divine) grace
krpaṇāḥ phalahetavaḥ कृपणाः फलहेतवः, poor and wretched souls are they who make the fruit of their works the object of their thoughts and activities. [Gītā 2.49]
krpayāviṣṭam कृपयाविष्टम्, invaded by pity [Gītā 2 1]
Kṛṣṇa (Kṛishna, Śrīkṛishna) कृष्ण, a godhead, the Lord of *ānanda*, Love and *bhakti*, [considered to be one of the ten incarnations of Viṣṇu], as an incarnation he manifests the union of wisdom (*jñāna*) and works and leads the earth-evolution through this towards union with the Divine by *ānanda*, Love and *bhakti*.
Kṛṣṇaḥ [nominative]
Kṛṣṇadvāipāyana (Kṛishna Dvypaiana) कृष्णद्वैपायन, "Kṛṣṇa of the Island", [the name of the author of the original

Mahābhārata and compiler of the *Vedas*, also called *Vyāsa*].
Kṛṣṇaḥ, see under *Kṛṣṇa*
Kṛṣṇaḥ kālī kāmāḥ karma itī karma-catustayam, see these words separately
krsti कृष्टि, effort, laborious action or work or else a doer of such action [Ved]
krstayaḥ [plural], men, doers of action; members of the Aryan community
kṛta (Kṛita) कृत, effected or completed
kṛta (yuga) (Kṛita) कृत (युग), [the first of the four yugas], the Age when the law of the Truth is accomplished, [same as *satya yuga*]
kṛtātmā कृतात्मा, [he who is] perfected in the Self
kṛtsnakarmakṛt कृत्स्नकर्मकृत्, a doer of all works [Gītā 4 18]
kṛtsnakṛt कृत्स्नकृत्, [doer of all (works)].
kṛtsnavit कृत्स्नवित्, the whole-knower [Gītā 3 29]
kṛtsnavidaḥ [plural]
ksara (Kshara) क्षर, mōbile, mutable. [see *ksara purusa*]
ksara-bhāva क्षरभाव, mutable becoming; the changes of nature
ksaro bhāvaḥ [nominative] [Gītā 8 4]
ksaraḥ sarvāni bhūtāni क्षर. सर्वाणि भूतानि, the spirit of mutable things is all existences. [Gītā 15 16]
ksara purusa (Kshara Purusha) क्षर पुरुष, the soul in Nature, the spirit in the mutability of cosmic phenomenon and becoming
ksaro bhāvaḥ, see under *ksara bhāva*
kṣatram (Kshatram) क्षत्रम्, the *dharma* of the *ksatriya*
kṣatraśakti (Kshatrashakti) क्षत्रशक्ति, [the (soul-)power of the *ksatriya*].
ksatratejas, *kṣatratejaḥ* (Kshatratej, Kshatratejas) क्षत्रतेजस्, [the (soul-)power of the *ksatriya*]
kṣatriya (Kshatriya) क्षत्रिय, a member of the second of the four orders (*caturvarṇa*) the man of power and

action, ruler, warrior, leader, administrator, (symbolic idea) the Divine as power in man
kṣatriyāḥ tyaktajīvītāḥ क्षत्रियाः त्यक्तजीविताः, men of power and action who have abandoned their life (for a cause).
*ksaya*¹ क्षय, house, home [Ved]
*ksaya*² क्षय, [loss, waste]
ksetra क्षेत्र, field
ksetram [nominative]
ksetrajña क्षेत्रज्ञ, knower of the field
ksetra-ksetrajñayor jñānam क्षेत्रक्षेत्रज्ञयोर्ज्ञानम्, knowledge of the field and its knower [Gītā 13.3]
Kshetram, see under *ksetra*
Kshatrashakti, see *ksatraśakti*
Kshatratej(as), see *ksatratejas*
Kshatriya, see *ksatriya*
kṣiṇa-kalmasāḥ sarvabhūta-hite ratāḥ क्षीणकल्मषाः ... सर्वभूतहिते रताः, they in whom the stains of sin are effaced and who are occupied in doing good to all creatures [Gītā 5.25]
kṣipāmyajasram aśubhān āsurisveva yonisu क्षिपाम्यजस्रमशुभानासुरीष्वेव योनिषु, [I cast the evil ones continually into Asuric births]. [Gītā 16.19]
kṣiti क्षिति, dwelling place. [Ved.]
kṣobha क्षोभ, disturbance.
kṣudram hrdayadaurbalyam क्षुद्रं हृदय-दौर्बल्यम्, small feebleness of heart. [Gītā 2.3]
kula कुल, clan-family.
kuladharmā कुलधर्म, social and religious law of the *kula*
kula-sangha कुलसंघ, communal assembly.
kulavadhu कुलवधू, a woman of a respectable family.
kumāra कुमार, [boy], son
kumbhaka (Kumbhak) कुम्भक, [in the practice of *prāṇāyāma*]. retention of the *prāṇa*, cessation of the natural breathing.
kuṇḍalinī (śakti) कुण्डलिनी (शक्ति), the coiled and sleeping serpent of Energy within.
kuru karma कुरु कर्म, do action. [Gītā 3.8]
kurukṣetra (Kurukshetra) कुरुक्षेत्र, [the

battlefield where the *Mahābhārata*-war was fought], the field of doings, the field of human action
kurvannapi na lipyate कुर्वन्नपि न लिप्यते, acting, he is not affected [Gītā 5.7]
kurvanneva कुर्वन्नेव, doing works indeed [Īśa 2]
ku-samskāra [Beng] कुसस्कार, a superstition
kūṭastha कूटस्थ, “the one on the summit”, the Self in the supracosmic consciousness; *aksara puruṣa*.
Kutsa कुत्स, [a Vedic ṛṣi associated with Indra].
Kuveṛa कुवेर, [the god of riches, chief of the *yakṣas*]

L

laghīmā लघिमा, [one of the *aṣṭasiddhis*: lightness]
laghu-guru लघु-गुरु, [in Bengali prosody: a metrical system in which long and short vowels are given their full quantitative value, quantitative verse].
laghutā लघुता, lightness, swiftness and adaptability (of the nervous and physical being)
lakṣaṇa लक्षण, feature.
lāl-pagrī [Hind] लालपगड़ी, [“red-turban”: the police].
Lakṣmī (Lakshmi, Laxmi, Luxmi) लक्ष्मी, [the goddess of beauty and fortune]; Prosperity, Wealth
laphsi (laphsy) [Hind] लफसी, [a sort of gruel].
lāṭhī [Hind.] लाठी, [staff, stick, club].
lāvanya लावण्य, beauty; [one of the *sadāṅga*]: the seeking of beauty and charm for the satisfaction of the aesthetic spirit.
Laxmi, see *Lakṣmī*
laya लय, dissolution, disappearance; annihilation of the individual soul in the Infinite.
līlā लीला, play, game; the cosmic play.
līlācatuṣṭaya (Līlācatuṣṭaya) लीला-

चतुष्टय, [the *catusṭaya* of the cosmic play (*līlā*)]
līlāmaya लीलामय, [playful]
lipsā लिप्सा, [desire, longing]; reaching out
lobha लोभ, [covetousness, cupidity, avarice, greed].
loka लोक, world.
loka-maheśvara लोकमहेश्वर, the mighty lord of the worlds and peoples. [*Gītā* 5.29]
lokasamgraha लोकसंग्रह, the holding together of the race (in its cyclic evolution).
lokasamgrahāya [dative]
lokasamgraham evāpi sampaśyan kartum arhasi लोकसंग्रहमेवापि संपश्यन्कर्तुमर्हसि, thou shouldst do works regarding also the holding together of the peoples [*Gītā* 3.20]
lokasamgrahārthāya लोकसंग्रहार्थाय, for the keeping together and control of the world and its peoples. [cf. the preceding]
 Luxmī, see *Laksmī*

M

maccittāḥ मच्चित्तः, [with mind and heart (*citta*) given to Me]
maccittāḥ sarvadurgāṇi matprasādāt tariṣyasi मच्चित्तः सर्वदुर्गाणि मत्प्रसादात्तरिष्यसि, by giving yourself in heart and mind to Me, thou shalt cross over all difficulties and perils by My grace [*Gītā* 18.58]
mada मद, the wine of *soma*. [*Ved.*]
madbhāva मद्भाव, My [i.e. *Kṛṣṇa*'s, the Divine's] nature and status of being.
madbhāvam [accusative]
madbhāvāya [dative] [*Gītā* 13.19]
mad-bhāvāḥ mānasā jātāḥ मद्भावाः मानसा जाताः, My mental becomings [*Gītā* 10.6]
madbhāvam, see under *madbhāva*
madbhāvam āgatāḥ मद्भावमागताः, have arrived at My nature of being [*Gītā*

4.10]
madbhāvāya, see under *madbhāva*
madhu मधु, honey, sweetness; the wine of *soma*
madhumān मधुमान्, full of the sweetness of the honey
madhumantāḥ [plural]
madhumān ūrmih मधुमानूर्मिः, the wave of sweetness [cf. *RV* 4.58.1]
madhura (*bhāva*) मधुर (भाव), [“the sweet (sentiment)”, in *vaiṣṇava bhakti* the relation between the lover and the Beloved]
madhuścutaḥ मधुश्चुतः, honey streaming [*Ved.*]
madhvadam puruṣam मध्वद पुरुषम्, [the *puruṣa* who is] the eater of the honey of sweetness. [cf. *Kaṭha* 2.1.5]
madhyamā [*vāk*] मध्यमा [वाक्], [the middle gradation of speech].
madhyamā gatiḥ मध्यमा गतिः, [the middle status].
mādhyaṃika Buddhists माध्यमिका, [the name of a school of Buddhists].
madireksanā मदिरक्षण, [a woman with “eyes like wine”].
Mahābhārata महाभारत, [an epic poem of over 100,000 *śloka*s written principally by the sage *Vyāsa* and dealing centrally with the conflict between the *Pāṇdavas* and the *Kauravas*, descendants of *Bharata*]
mahābrahman महाब्रह्मन्, [the great *brahman*]
Mahādeva महादेव, [“the great god”, a name of *Rudra* or *Śiva*].
Mahādevī महादेवी, [“the great goddess”, used as a name of *Śiva*'s wife *Pārvatī* or of other aspects of the Goddess].
mahājan [Hind.] महाजन, [a great or distinguished person; banker, money-lender].
mahājanāḥ महाजनाः, [great men].
Mahākāla महाकाल, [a form of *Śiva* in his character of destroyer], the spirit within, whose energy goes abroad in *Kālī* and moulds the progress of the world and the destiny of the

nations.
Mahākālī महाकाली, the goddess of the supreme strength, one of the four leading Powers and Personalities of the Mother
mahākāraṇam महाकारणम्, [the first cause].
Mahālakṣmī (Mahalakshmi) महालक्ष्मी, the goddess of supreme love and delight, one of the four leading Powers and Personalities of the Mother
mahāmāyā महामाया, [the great māyā].
mahān, see under *mahat*
mahān arṇavaḥ महानर्णवः, the Great Water. [Ved.]
mahān ātmā, see under *mahat ātman*
mahāprāṇaśakti (Mahaprana Shakti) महाप्राणशक्ति, [Cosmic life-force]
mahar, see *mahas*
mahārājādhirāja (Maharajadhiraj) महाराजाधिराज, [great king of kings].
maharloka महर्लोक, world of large consciousness; the world of the superconscious Truth of things
maharsayaḥ sapta pūrve महर्षयः सप्त पूर्व, the great ṛṣis, the seven original seers [Gītā 10.6]
mahas महत्, “the Large”, the great world; the world of Truth, the supramental
mahāśakti (Mahashakti) महाशक्ति, [the great śakti], the universal Mother
Mahāsarasvatī (Mahasaraswati) महासरस्वती, the goddess of divine skill and of the works of the Spirit; the Mother’s Power of Work and her spirit of perfection and order; one of the four leading Powers and Personalities of the Mother.
mahāsatyam महासत्यम्, [the great Truth], the highest truth
Mahāśiva (Mahashiva) महाशिव, a greater manifestation than that ordinarily worshipped as Śiva.
mahas pathaḥ महस्वयः, the great path. [Ved.]
mahat महत्, [in *sāṃkhya* philosophy]: vast cosmic principle of Force; the

idea-being of the Spirit, the essential and original matrix of consciousness (involved not evolved) in *prakṛti* out of which individuality and formation come.
mahān [nominative]
mahat ātman महत् आत्मन्, the Great Self, the Great Spirit.
mahān ātmā [nominative]
mahat brahman महद्ब्रह्मन्, the underlying ideative spirit.
mahatī vinastih महती विनष्टिः, a great perdition [Kena 2 5]
mahātmā महात्मा, a great soul
mahattva महत्त्व, greatness.
mahattva-bodhaḥ महत्त्वबोधः, [awareness of greatness]
mahāvākya महावाक्य, the great word.
mahāyāna महायान, [“the great vehicle”, the name of a system of Buddhist teaching]
Maheśvara (Maheshwara) महेश्वर, the Almighty Lord.
Maheśvarī (Maheshwari) महेश्वरी, the goddess of the supreme knowledge, one of the four leading Powers and Personalities of the Mother
Mahī मही, the Large, Great or Vast, she of the vastness of knowledge, who represents the Largeness (*brhat*) of the superconscious in us containing in itself the Truth (*ṛtam*), [also called *Bhārati*]. [Ved]
mahimā महिमा, [one of the *aṣṭasiddhis*]: greatness.
mahimānam asya महिमानस्य, his greatness. [cf *Mund* 3.1.2; *Śvet.* 4 7]
maho arṇaḥ महो अर्णः, the Great Water. [Ved]
māhūt (mahout) [Beng] माहूत, [an elephant-driver]
maidān [Hind] मैदान, [an open space, parade ground]
mam bhūkhā hūn [Hind.] मे भूखा हूँ, [I am hungry]
maitraḥ karuṇa eva ca मैत्रः करुण एव च, [friendly and compassionate]. [Gītā 12.13]

mā karmaphalaheturbhūh मा कर्मफलहेतुर्भूः, let not the fruits of thy works be thy motive. [Gītā 2 47]

mām माम्, me

mama ātmā ममात्मा, [My Self] [Gītā 9 5]

mamaiva amsaḥ, mamaivāmsaḥ ममैवाशः, a part (partial manifestation) of Me. [see the following]

mamaivānśaḥ sanātanaḥ ममैवाशः .. सनातनः, an eternal portion of Me. [Gītā 15 7]

mām anusmaran मामनुस्मरन्, [remembering Me] [Gītā 8.13]

mām anusmara yudhya ca मामनुस्मर युध्य च, remember Me and fight [Gītā 8.7]

mām āśritya मामाश्रित्य, having resorted to Me (as their refuge). [Gītā 7 29]

mām viduḥ मां .. विदुः, they know Me [Gītā 7 30]

mām viśate tadanantaram मा... विशते तदनन्तरम्, [...(knowing) Me, he enters immediately into That]. [Gītā 18.55]

manaḥ-kosa मनःकोष, the mental sheath

manaḥ-prāṇa मनःप्राण, [mind-life].

manana मनन, thinking

mananam [nominative]

manas मनस्, mind, the mind proper [as distinct from the intellect (*buddhi*)], sense-mind.

mānasa ānanda मानस आनन्द, [mental bliss]

mānasa buddhi मानस बुद्धि, mental reason.

manasā niyamya ārabhate karmayogam मनसा नियम्यारभते... कर्मयोगम्, controlling (the senses) by the mind he engages in the *yoga* of action. [Gītā 3.7]

mānasa putra मानस पुत्र, mind-born child

mānasa tapas मानस तपस्, [mental *tapas*].

mānasika मानसिक, [mental].

Mānava-dharmaśāstra मानवधर्मशास्त्र, [name of the famous code of laws attributed to *Manu*], the science of the law of conduct of the mental or human being.

maṇḍala मण्डल, circle, a “book” of the *Ṛg-veda*, [a district or province of a large kingdom].

mandira (Mandir) मन्दिर, [temple].

maṅgala मङ्गल, good fortune.

maṇipūra मणिपूर, [name of the navel-lotus (*nābhipadma*)].

manisā मनीषा, intellect. [Ved]

manisī (Manishi) मनीषी, the thinker.

manma मन्म, expression of thought in mind, thought of the mind [Ved.]

manmanā maccittāḥ मन्मना मच्चित्तः, [with mind (*manas*) and *citta* given up to Me]. [cf *Gītā* 9 34]

manmayā mām upāśrītāḥ मन्मया मामुपाश्रिताः, [they who are full of Me and take refuge in Me] [Gītā 4 10]

mano brahma मनोब्रह्म, Mind as the Eternal [*brahman*] [Tait. 3 4]

manomaya मनोमय, [= *manomaya puruṣa*]

manomayaḥ (puruṣaḥ) prāṇa-sarīra-netā मनोमयः (पुरुषः) प्राणशरीरनेता, the mental Being, leader of the life and the body. [Mund 2.2 8]

manomaya puruṣa (Manomaya Puruṣa) मनोमय पुरुष, mental Person, the mental being.

mantharagatī [Hind.] मन्थरगति, [slow-paced].

mantra मन्त्र, sacred syllable, name or mystic formula; the intuitive and inspired rhythmic utterance; any of the verses of the *Veda*, revealed verses of power not of an ordinary but of a divine inspiration and source.

manu मनु, 1 the thinker, the mental being, man. 2. *Manu*: the father of man. 3 the four *Manus* (*catvāro manavaḥ*). the spiritual Fathers of every human mind and body. 4. [one of the fourteen progenitors who preside successively over the fourteen *manvantaras*; to the first of these is attributed the *Mānava-dharmaśāstra*; the *manu* of the present (seventh) *manvantara* is *Vaivasvata*].

mānūsāḥ मानुषाः, men, human powers [Ved.]

mānūṣīm tanum āśrītam मानुषीं तनुमाश्रितम्, lodged in the human body [Gītā 9.11]

manuṣvat मनुष्यत्, human.

manusya मनुष्य, [a man].

manvantara मन्वन्तर, [an age or period

of a *Manu*, an extremely long period of time, one fourteenth of a day of *Brahmā*.
manyamānāḥ मन्यमानाः, the thinkers of the word. [Ved]
manyu मनु, temperament, emotive mind. [Ved]
Māra मार, [in Buddhism. the Destroyer, the Evil One (who tempts man to indulge his passions and is the great enemy of the *Buddha* and of his religion)], conscious devil or self-existent principle of evil.
māraṇam मारणम्, [killing]
mārga मार्ग, [way, path].
mārgaśīrṣa (Margashirsha) मार्गशीर्ष, [the first month in the ancient Hindu lunar calendar, corresponding to November-December]
Marici (Marichi) मरीचि, the leader of the *Maruts*
Mārtāṇḍa मार्तण्ड, “he of the mortal creation”, the eighth *Sūrya*, the black or dark, the lost or hidden sun. [Ved]
Māruti मारुति, [a name of *Hanumat*].
Maruts मरुताः, the Thought-Forces; the Life-Powers that support by their nervous and vital energies the action of the thought in the attempt of the mortal consciousness to grow or expand itself into the immortality of the Truth and Bliss; (to the uninstructed Aryan worshipper): powers of storm, wind and rain.
mā śucaḥ मा शुचः, do not grieve. [Gītā 18.66]
mātā devānām aditer anikam माता देवानामदितेरनीकम्, Mother of the gods, force of the Infinite. [RV 1.113.19]
Mātariśvan (Matarishwan) मातरिश्वन्, he who moves, breathes, expands infinitely in the mother element; the universal Life-Power, an epithet of *Vāyu*.
maṭha (Math) मठ, [monastery, hermitage].
Mathurā मथुरा, [a town near Agra in

North India, the birth-place of *Kṛṣṇa*]
matī मति, general mentality; thought, feeling, mental state. [Ved.]
mātrā मात्रा, measure (of sound), the quantitative action of Nature
mātrāvṛtta मात्रावृत्त, [in Bengali prosody, a type of metre in which a syllable ending in a consonant always possesses a metrical value of one unit]. [cf. *akṣaravṛtta*]
mātrkā (Matrika) मातृका, [mother], corresponds to “emanation” (of the Mother).
matsamsthām मत्संस्थाम्, founded upon Me [Gītā 6.15]
matssthāni sarvabhūtāni मत्स्थानि सर्वभूतानि, all existences are situated in Me. * [see the following]
matssthāni sarvabhūtāni na cāhaṁ tesva-vasthitaḥ मत्स्थानि सर्वभूतानि न चाहं तेष्ववस्थितः, all existences are situated in Me, not I in them [Gītā 9.4]
matā eva मत् एव, verily from Me. [Gītā 7.12]
matāḥ pravartate मत्...प्रवर्तते, is derived from Me [Gītā 10.8]
mauna मौन, [not speaking, silence].
maunavrata मौनव्रत, [a vow of silence].
māyā माया, signified originally in the *Veda* the comprehensive and creative knowledge, wisdom that is from of old, afterwards taken in its second and derivative sense, cunning, magic, illusion; phenomenal consciousness; the power of self-illusion in *brahman*.
māyābhīḥ [instrumental plural], by (his) workings of knowledge.
māyāḥ [plural], forms of knowledge
māyā duratyayā माया दुरत्यया, *māyā* hard to overcome. [Gītā 7.14]
māyāḥ, see under *māyā*
mayaivaite nihataḥ pūrvameva numittamātram bhava savyasācin मयेवैते निहताः पूर्वमेव निमित्तमात्रं भव सव्यसाचिन्, by Me and none other already even are they slain, do thou become the occasion only, O *Savyasācin*. [Gītā 11.33]

mayā nihatāḥ pūrvam eva मया...निहताः पूर्वमेव, already have they been slain by Me. [see the preceding]
mayas मयस्, Bliss, beatitude, felicity [Ved]
māyāvāda मायावाद, [the doctrine which holds that the world is *māyā*, i.e. an illusion].
māyāvādīn मायावादिन्, [one who professes the *māyāvāda*].
mayi arpita-manobuddhiḥ मय्यर्पितमनोबुद्धिः, [one with] mind and understanding given up to Me. [Gītā 8 7, 12 14]
mayi nivasisyasi (nivasisyasyeva) मयि निवसिष्यसि (निवसिष्यस्येव), (verily) thou shalt dwell in Me. [cf Gītā 12.8]
mayi samnyasya (karmāṇi) मयि सन्यस्य (कर्माणि), giving up (works) into Me [see the following]
mayi sarvāṇi karmāṇi samnyasyādhyātmacetasā मयि सर्वाणि कर्माणि सन्यस्याध्यात्मचेतसा, with a consciousness identified with the Self, renouncing all actions into Me [Gītā 3.30]
mayi vartate मयि वर्तते, lives and acts in Me. [Gītā 6.31]
mayobhavaḥ मयोभवाः, those who bring or carry in their being the felicity [mayas] [Ved]
mayyeva nivasisyasi मय्येव निवसिष्यसि, verily thou shalt dwell in Me. [Gītā 12.8]
medhā मेधा, brain-power, grasping-power.
meghadhvani मेघध्वनि, [the sound of thunder]
me prakṛtiḥ मे प्रकृतिः, My nature. [cf. Gītā 7 5]
Meru मेरु, [the name of a fabulous mountain which is the centre of the seven continents and around which the planets revolve].
me yoga aiśvaraḥ मे योग ऐश्वर, My yoga of divine Power. [cf Gītā 9 5]
milana मिलन, contact, union.
mīmāṃsaka (Mīmāṃsaka) मीमांसक, [a follower of the *pūrva-mīmāṃsā* philosophy].
matabhāṣī मितभाषी, (one who is) temper-

ate in speech.
mitācāraḥ मिताचारः, (one who is) restrained in action.
mithyā मिथ्या, [“a lie” as in *jaganmithyā*: “the world is a lie”].
mithyācāra मिथ्याचार, a false and self-deceiving line of action. [Gītā 3.6]
Mitra मित्र, the Lord of love and harmony [Ved]; the name also means “friend” and is the ordinary Sanskrit word for friend.
mutrasya dhāmabhiḥ मित्रस्य धामभिः, by the foundations, statuses, placings of *Mitra*. [Ved.]
mutrasya dharmabhiḥ मित्रस्य धर्मभिः, by the “holdings” or laws of *Mitra*. [Ved.]
mleccha (Mlechchha) म्लेच्छ, [barbarian, non-Aryan].
mleccha śakti (Mlechchha Shakti) म्लेच्छशक्ति, [a *mleccha* Energy].
Mofussil, see *mufassal*
mogham pārtha sa jīvati मोघ पार्थ स जीवति, in vain, O *Pārtha* [Arjuna], he lives. [Gītā 3.16]
moha मोह, delusion, self-delusion.
mohanam मोहनम्, [a bewildering, a confusing].
mohinīm prakṛtim śrītāḥ मोहिनीं प्रकृतिं श्रिताः, (they) dwell in the nature which deludes. [cf Gītā 9.12]
mokṣa (Moksha) मोक्ष, release, liberation; [one of the four human interests]. spiritual liberation.
mṛdhravacasaḥ मृद्व्रवचसः, spoilers of speech. [Ved.]
mṛtyu मृत्यु, death.
mṛtyum tīrtvā amṛtam aśnute मृत्युं तीर्त्वा ... अमृतमश्नुते, he crosses beyond death and enjoys Immortality. [Īśa 14]
mūdhayoniṣu मूढयोनिषु, [in the wombs of the ignorant]. [Gītā 14.15]
mufassal (Mofussil) [Hind.] मुफस्सल, [the country (as opposed to the town), rural districts]
muhūrta मुहूर्त, a moment.
mūkaṁ karoti vācālaṁ paṇḍum laṅghayate girim मूकं करोति वाचालं पण्डुं लङ्घयते गिरिम्, he makes the dumb to talk

and the lame to cross over the hills.
mukhya (prāṇa) मुख्य (प्राण), chief Breath
 or Breath of the mouth [Chand
 1 2 7, 1 5 3]
mukta मुक्त free
mukta-jīva मुक्तजीव, a soul free from illu-
 sion and limitation.
muktasya karma मुक्तस्य कर्म, the action
 of the liberated man.
muktātmā मुक्तात्मा, [the liberated soul
 (ātman)].
mukti मुक्ति, liberation.
muktiḥ [nominative]
mūlādhāra मूलधार, root vessel or cham-
 ber, the physical consciousness
 centre [cakra]
mūla-prakṛti मूलप्रकृति, original or root-
 energy [nature]
mullā (Mullah) [Hind] मुल्ला, [a Maho-
 medan priest]
mumukṣu मुमुक्षु, [one who desires liber-
 ation].
mumukṣu jīva मुमुक्षु जीव, a self-liberating
 soul.
mumukṣutva मुमुक्षुत्व, passion for release,
 desire for liberation.
munayaḥ sarve मुनयः सर्वे, all the sages
 [Gītā 14.1]
muni मुनि, a sage.
muninām apyāham vyāsaḥ मुनीनामप्यहं व्यासः,
 I am Vyāsa among the sages. [Gītā
 10.37]
mūrti मूर्ति, image.

N

na abhāvo vidyate sataḥ नाभावो विद्यते सतः,
 that which (really) is cannot go out
 of existence. [Gītā 2 16]
nabhas नभस्, sky, ether; heaven (the
 mental principle).
nābhpadma नाभिपद्म, the navel centre
 [lotus].
na buddhibhedan janayed ajñānām
karmasangiṇām न बुद्धिभेदं जनयेदज्ञानां कर्म-
 सङ्गिनाम्, he should not create a division
 of their understanding [buddhi] in

the ignorant who are attached to
 their works. [Gītā 3 26]
na caivāmutra no iha न चेवामुत्र नो इह, [not
 elsewhere indeed, nor here].
nādatte kasyacit pāpam na caiva sukṛtam
 नादत्ते कस्यचित्पापं न चेव सुकृतम्, it accepts
 neither the sin nor the virtue [of
 any] [Gītā 5.15]
nādi नाडी, a nerve channel
nādi-śuddhi नाडीशुद्धि, nerve purification
na duḥkheṇa guruṇāpi vicālyate न दुःखेन
 गुरुणापि विचाल्यते, [not shaken even by
 great sorrow] [Gītā 6 22]
nāga नाग, serpent, a snake-god who
 inhabits the nether-world
nāgapāśa नागपाश, [a sort of magical
 noose]
nāham prākāśaḥ sarvasya yogamāyā-
śamāvṛtaḥ नाहं प्रकाशः सर्वस्य योगमायासमावृतः,
 I am not revealed to any and every
 being, enveloped in the māyā of My
 yoga. [Gītā 7 25]
na hi te bhagavan vyaktiṁ vidur devā
na dānavāḥ न हि ते भगवन् व्यक्तित्वं विदुर्देवा
 न दानवाः, neither the gods nor the
 titans, O blessed Lord, know Thy
 manifestation. [Gītā 10.14]
na idam yad upāsate नैवं यद्...उपासते,
 not this which men follow after
 [Kena 1.4-8]
naisā tarkeṇa matir āpaneyā नैषा तर्केण
 मतिरापनेया, this wisdom is not to be
 had by reasoning. [Kāṭha 1.2 9]
naiskarmya नैष्कर्म्यं, inactivity.
na karma lipyate nare न कर्म लिप्यते नरे,
 action cleaves not to a man [Īśa 2]
na kartṛtvaṁ na karmāṇi न कर्तृत्वं न कर्माणि,
 neither the state of the doer nor the
 works [see the following]
na kartṛtvam na karmāṇi sṛjati na
karma-phala-samyogam न कर्तृत्वं न कर्माणि
 ...सृजति...न कर्मफलसंयोगम्, does not
 create the state of the doer or works
 or the joining of the works to their
 fruit. [Gītā 5.14]
nākasya prsthe नाकस्य पृष्ठे, [in] the high-
 est level of Heaven. [RV 1.125.5]
na kiñcit karoti न...किञ्चित्करोति, does

nothing [Gītā 4 20]
naksaddābham taturim नक्षद्दामं ततुरिम्, victorious in his march, breaking through (to the goal) [RV 6 22 2]
naksantaḥ नक्षन्तः, [they who travel to] [Ved]
naktosāsā नक्तोषासा, Night and Day [Dawn] [Ved]
na limpanti न लिम्पन्ति, fix not themselves [Gītā 4 14]
na lipyate न...लिप्यते, cleaves not. [Īśa 2]
nama नम, range, pasture. [Ved]
nāma नाम, [name].
nāmajapa नामजप, [repetition of a name of God]
na mām abhyāmantī tattvena न. मामभिजानन्ति तत्त्वेन, [they do not know Me in the true principles] [Gītā 9.24]
nāmarūpa नामरूप, [name and form].
namas नमस्, “bending down”; obeisance, pious resignation
namobhiḥ [instrumental plural]
namaskāra नमस्कार, [a salutation]
namaḥśūdra (Namasudra) [Beng.] नम-शूद्र, [(one of) a class of low caste Hindus with a martial temperament].
na me bhaktaḥ praṇaśyati न मे भक्तः प्रणश्यति he who loves Me [My *bhakta*] will not perish [Gītā 9 31]
name goḥ नमे गो, in the pasture of the cow [RV 3 39 6]
namobhiḥ, see under *namas*
Namuchi नमुचि, a demon associated with *Vṛtra*. [Ved.]
nānārucirhi lokāḥ नानारुचिर्हि लोकः, [men have different tastes].
nānto na cādīḥ नान्तो न चादिः, no end and no beginning. [Gītā 15.3]
nānyad astiti vādmah नान्यदस्तीति वादिनः, they whose creed is that there is nothing else. [Gītā 2.42]
nānyaḥ panthā vidyate'yanāya नान्या पन्था विद्यतेऽयनाय, there is no other road for the great passage [Śvet 3.8, 6.15]
na patati न पतति, does not fall [cf. *Kena* 1 1]

napatibhu...vivasvataḥ नपतीभिर्...विवस्वतः, by the grandchildren or descendants of the Sun [RV 9.14 5]
nara नर, man, the human being [cf. *Nara-Nārāyaṇa*]
narāḥ [plural], men, human powers [Ved]
Nārada नारद, [the name of a heavenly ṛṣi], he stands for the expression of the Divine Love and Knowledge.
narāḥ, see under *nara*
naraka नरक, [hell], the condition of misery in the subtle body
Nara-Nārāyaṇa नरनारायण, the human soul [*Nara*], eternal companion of the Divine [*Nārāyaṇa*]
Nārāyaṇa नारायण, the Divine, usually taken as a name of *Viṣṇu*, Preserver and Lord of Love.
nāsāgra नासाग्र, [the tip of the nose]
na sandrśe tiṣṭhati rūpam asya न सद्रश्ने तिष्ठति रूपमस्य, the form of That stands not in the ken of sight [Katha 2 3 9, Śvet. 4 20]
nāsatyā नासत्या, “powers of the movement”, [two] lords of the movement, leaders of the journey or voyage. [Ved]
nāstyanto (nāsti anto) vistarasya me नास्त्यन्तो विस्तरस्य मे, there is no end to My self-extension. [Gītā 10. 19]
nata नत, bent
Natarāja Śiva (Natarajan) नटराज शिव, [(an image of) Śiva as the king of the Dance].
na tatra śocate budhaḥ न तत्र शोचते बुधः, the wise man grieves not over that.
nati नति, pious resignation, the submission of the soul to the will of God.
nātmānam avasādayet नात्मानमवसादयेत्, [one should not cast down and depress the self]. [Gītā 6 5]
navagvas (Navagwas) नवगवाः, those who sacrificed for nine months of the year; seers of the nine cows or nine rays who institute the search for the herds of the Sun and the march of *Indra* to battle with the

panis. [Ved]
na vāk gacchati na manah न वाग्गच्छति न... मनः, speech nor mind travel (there). [Kena 1 3]
nāvamivāmbhasi नावमिवाम्भसि, like a boat on the sea [Gītā 2.67]
nāyam ātmā balahinena labhyaḥ नायमात्मा बलहीनेन लभ्यः, this spirit [ātman] is not to be won by the weak. [Muṇḍ. 3 2.4]
na yathā prākṛto janaḥ न यथा प्राकृतो जनः, [not as an ordinary man].
nazarānā [Hind.] नजराना, [tribute].
netā नेता, leader.
neti neti नेति नेति, it is not this, it is not that.
nid निदु, obstructor, Restrainer, Censorer. [Ved.]
nidaḥ [plural]
nididhyāsana निदिध्यासन, fixed contemplation, the absorbed dwelling of the mind on its object.
nidrā निद्रा, [sleep].
nigraha निग्रह, repression, suppression.
nihatāḥ pūrvameva निहताः पूर्वमेव, already even they are slain [Gītā 11.33]
nihutaṁ guhāyām निहितं गुहायाम्, hidden in the (secret) cave.
niḥspṛha निःस्पृह, without the longing and reaching after things.
niḥsya निःस्व, [without possessions].
nila नील, [blue, dark blue, black].
numitta निमित्त, immediate cause; instrument; causality.
numittamātram निमित्तमात्रम्, only the occasion. [see the following]
numittamātram bhava (Savyasācin) निमित्तमात्र भव (सव्यसाचिन्), become only the occasion (O Savyasācin). [Gītā 11.33]
niṇyā vacāmsi निण्या वचांसि, secret words. [see the following]
niṇyā vacāmsi nīvacanāni kavaye निण्या वचांसि निवचनानि कवये, secret words (of guidance) that speak out their sense to the seer. [cf. RV 4.3.16]
nirahankāra निरहङ्कार, free from egoism.
nirākāra brahman (Nirakar Brahman) निराकार ब्रह्मन्, [the formless brahman].

nirānanda निरानन्द, [blisslessness]
nirāpada sthāna निरापद स्थान, safe refuge
nirapeksa निरपेक्ष, without expectation
nirāśir nirmamo bhūtvā निराशीनिर्ममो भूत्वा, having become free from desire and egoism [Gītā 3 30]
nirāśraya निराश्रय, dependent on nothing
niratisayapremāspadatvam ānandatattvam निरतिशयप्रेमास्पदत्वमानन्दतत्त्वम्, [the status of divine delight (ānanda) is that in which is experienced the union of utter love]
nirbhara [Beng.] निर्भर, reliance
nirdoṣam hi samam brahma निर्दोष हि सम ब्रह्म, the equal brahman is faultless. [Gītā 5 19]
niradvandva निर्द्वन्द्व, free from the dualities.
nirghṛṇa निर्घृण, cruel; a man without -disgust or loathing.
nirguṇa निर्गुण, qualityless, the Impersonal.
nirguṇa brahman निर्गुण ब्रह्मन्, the Eternal without qualities, the Impersonal Divine.
nirguṇam guṇabhoktr ca निर्गुण गुणभोक्तृ च, the enjoyer of the *guṇas*, though not limited by them. [Gītā 13 15]
nirguṇa sat निर्गुण सत्, impersonal being.
nirguṇo guṇi निर्गुणो गुणी, the Qualified who is without qualities, impersonal-personal [cf. Śvet 6.2, 11, 16]
nirlipta निर्लिप्त, not attached.
nirliptatā निर्लिप्तता, [the state of being not attached]
nirmama निर्मम, free from my-ness
nirmamo nirahankāraḥ निर्ममो निरहङ्कारः, [free from egoism and from my-ness]. [Gītā 2.71; 12 13]
nirukta निरुक्त, etymological interpretation; [the *Nirukta*: a work by Yaska containing explanations and etymological interpretations of obscure Vedic words].
nirvāṇa निर्वाण, extinction (not necessarily of all being, but of being as we know it, extinction of ego, desire and egoistic action and mentality).
nirvikalpa samādhi निर्विकल्प समाधि, com-

plete trance, in which there is no thought or movement of consciousness or awareness of either inner or outer things.

niścāla-niravatā निश्चल-नीरवता, [motionless soundlessness], silence

niścēsta निश्चेष्ट, without effort

Niṣkamakarma, see *niskāma karma*

niskāma निष्काम, free from desire.

niskāma dharma निष्काम धर्म, [desireless dharma].

niskāma karma (Nishkamakarma) निष्काम कर्म, desireless works

niskāma karmayogin निष्काम कर्मयोगिन्, [one who does desireless works as *yoga*].

niskriya निष्क्रिय, [one] without initiative or action.

nisthā निष्ठा, fixed and steady concentration; concentrated will of devotion, faith.

nistraiguṇya निस्त्रैगुण्य, [a state in which one is] free from the three *guṇas*

nistraiguṇyo bhavārjuna निस्त्रैगुण्यो भवार्जुन, do thou become free from the triple *guṇa*, O *Arjuna* [Gītā 2.45]

nitya anusmaraṇa नित्य अनुस्मरण, constant remembrance.

nityaḥ sarvagataḥ sthānūr acalo'yam sanātanaḥ नित्यः सर्वगतः स्थाणुरचलोऽयं सनातनः, eternally stable, immobile, all-pervading it is for ever and ever. [Gītā 2.24]

nityakarma नित्यकर्म, regular works (of sacrifice, ceremonial and the daily rule of Vedic living).

nityamukta नित्यमुक्त, [(one who is) perpetually in the state of liberation].

nitya smaraṇa नित्य स्मरण, constant remembrance

nityatṛpto nirāśrayaḥ नित्यतृप्तो निराश्रयः, ever satisfied without (any kind of) dependence. [Gītā 4.20]

nityayoga नित्ययोग, uninterrupted *yoga*.

nityayukta नित्ययुक्त, in constant union.

nityo'nityānām नित्योऽनित्यानाम्, the Eternal in the transient. [Kaṭha 2.2.13, Śvet. 6.13]

nivasiṣyasi mayyeva निवसिष्यसि मय्येव, thou

shalt dwell in Me. [Gītā 12.8]

Nivṛtti, see *nivṛtti*

nivṛtta निवृत्त, without any turn to action.

nivṛtti (Nivṛtti) निवृत्ति, moving back and in, holding back from action; the soul's involution into the passivity.

nivṛtti mārga निवृत्ति मार्ग, [the path of *nivṛtti* (cessation from action)]

niyama नियम, [in *rājayoga*] regulating moral habit.

niyamyā नियम्य, [having controlled]. [Gītā 3.7]

niyata नियत, controlled. [cf Gītā 3.8]

niyatam karma नियत कर्म, controlled action. [Gītā 3.8]

niyatam kuru karma tvam नियतं कुरु कर्म त्वम्, do action (thus) self-controlled. [Gītā 3.8]

niyatasya tu sannyāsaḥ karmaṇo nopapadyate नियतस्य तु सन्यासः कर्मणो नोपपद्यते, [but the renunciation of rightly regulated actions is not proper]. [Gītā 18.7]

niyati नियति, Fate (the thing willed and executed by Nature according to a fixed law of its self-governed workings).

niyut नियुत, each of *Vāyu*'s horses, a steed of the yoking. [Ved.]

nr नृ, the male power or *puruṣa*; the male divine Principle. [Ved.]

nṛcaksasah नृचक्षस्तः, those who have the divine vision. [Ved.]

nṛmṇa नृमृण, strength. [Ved.]

nṛpati नृपति, king of men.

nṛtamo nṛṇām नृत्तमो नृणाम्, most puissant of the powers. [Ved.]

nyāya न्याय, [one of the six *darśanas*, the science of logic]

O

ojas ओजस्, essential energy.

okas ओकस्, home. [Ved.]

om ॐ, the *mantra* or expressive sound symbol of the *brahman* in its four

domains from the *turiya* to the external or material plane (i.e. the outward looking, the inward or subtle, and the superconscious causal — each letter A, U, M indicating one of these three in ascending order and the whole bringing out the fourth state, *turiya*), used as an initiating syllable pronounced as a benedictory prelude and sanction.

om ānandamayī caityamayī satyamayī parame ॐ आनन्दमयि चैतन्यमयि सत्यमयि परमे, [om O Thou full of bliss, full of consciousness, full of truth, supreme].

om bhūr bhuvah svaḥ ॐ भूर्भुव स्व., [a formula, see the terms separately]

om namaś caṇḍikāyai ॐ नमश्चण्डिकायै, [om salutations to *Caṇḍikā* (a name of the Goddess, cf. *Caṇḍī*)]

om śāntiḥ . (OM Shanti Shanti Shanti) ॐ शान्ति. शान्ति. शान्ति., [om peace peace peace (a formal beginning and ending for an *Upanisad*, etc.)].

om tat sat ॐ तत्सत्, om That is the thing that Is.

Opsaras, see *apsaras*

osadhiḥ ओषधीः, (the earth's) growths.

P

pad पद, foot, step, the principle on which the soul founds itself.

pada पद, 1. step, place, foothold of being. 2 [a quarter of a *śloka*]

padam [nominative]

padāni [nominative plural]

pāda पाद, a quarter of a *śloka*.

padapāṭha पदपाठ, a [Vedic] text in which all euphonic combinations are resolved into the original and separate words and even the components of compound words indicated. [cf. *samhitā*]

padbhyām prthivī पद्भ्या पृथिवी, Earth is His footing. [Mund. 2.1 4]

paddhati [Hind.] पद्धति, [process, method of action].

Paiśācī पैशाची, [a *Prākṛita* dialect].

paiśācika पैशाचिक, [of or like a *piśāca*, demonic]

pājasyam पाजस्यम्, footing

palāyanam पलायनम्, flight

palli पल्ली, village

pāñcabhautika पाञ्चभौतिक, [relating to the *pañca bhūta*]

pañca bhūta पञ्च भूत, “the five elements”, the five elementary states of substance. [ākāśa, vāyu, agni (tejas), āpas (jala), prthivī]

pañca janāḥ पञ्च जना, the five births, the five nations [Ved]

pañca kosas पञ्चकोषाः, the five sheaths.

pañca kṛstīḥ, pañcakṛstīḥ पञ्चकृष्टीः, पञ्चक्षितीः, the five worlds of creatures where works are done. [Ved]

pañcāyat (Panchayat, Panchayet) [Hind.] पञ्चायत, [a village council consisting in theory of five persons].

paṇḍāl [Hind.] पण्डाल, [a temporary structure for meetings, etc.]

Pāṇḍavas पाण्डवाः, [the sons of Pandu, i.e. *Arjuna* and his four brothers, who with their allies formed one side in the *Mahābhārata*-war]

paṇḍita (Pandit, Pundit) पण्डित, a scholar

pāṇḍitya पाण्डित्य, [(mere) scholarship]

paṇis पणयः, *dasyus* who withhold or steal the cows, the word seems to have originally meant doers, dealers or traffickers, but this significance is sometimes clouded by the farther sense of “misers” [Ved]

pāpa पाप, sin, demerit

pāpa-yonayaḥ पापयोनयः, wombs of sin. [Gītā 9 32]

para पर, supreme

parā, see *parā vāk*

para bhāva पर भाव, the supreme being (of the Divine), the Highest, the ultimate becoming (of the soul).

param bhāvam [accusative]

paro bhāvaḥ [nominative]

para brahman परब्रह्मान्, the supreme *brahman*, the supreme Unknowable;

the Divine.
parā gatih परा गतिः, the supreme status (of the soul).
paraḥ avyaktaḥ पर अव्यक्तः, the supreme Unmanifest.
param परम्, the supreme.
paramahansa (Paramahansa, Param-hansa) परमहंस, the liberated man, [literally “the supreme *hansa*”, a spiritual personality of the highest order]
paramam dhāma परमं धाम, the supreme place of being [cf. *Gītā* 8 21]
paramaṁ padam परमं पदम्, the highest seat.
paramaṁ sthānam ādyam परम स्थानम्... आद्यम्, a status original, sempiternal and supreme [cf. *Gītā* 8 28]
paramam vacaḥ परम वचः, supreme word [cf. *Gītā* 10.1, 18 64]
parama parārdha परम परार्ध, the highest kingdom of the most High [cf. *Kaṭha* 1.3.1]
paramā parāvat परमा परावत्, the highest supreme, the highest summit
paramasyām parāvati [locative]
param āpnoti pūruṣaḥ परमाप्नोति पूरुषः, man attains to the Highest. [cf. *Gītā* 3.19]
paramārtha परमार्थ, the highest spiritual truth; essential fact.
paramasyām parāvati, see under *paramā parāvat*
paramātmā परमात्मन्, the supreme Self or Spirit, the Absolute.
paramātmā [nominative]
param avyaktam परमव्यक्तम्, the supreme Unmanifest.
parā māyā परा माया, [the supreme *māyā*]; higher divine Nature.
param bhāvam, see under *para bhāva*
param brahma, same as *parabrahman*
param dhāma परं धाम, the highest status (of the Divine). [cf. *Gītā* 10.12]
param arṣṭvā परं ब्रुव्वा, [having seen the Supreme]. [cf. *Gītā* 2.59]
parameṣṭham (Parameshtham) परमेष्ठम्, [standing at the top], that which is

superlative and highest
parameṣṭhin परमेष्ठिन्, the one full of
parameṣṭham.
parameṣṭhi [nominative]
parameśvara (Parameshwara) परमेश्वर, supreme Lord.
parameśvaram [accusative]
parameśvarī (Parameshvarī) परमेश्वरी, [the supreme *īśvarī*, the supreme Mother].
param vyoman परमे व्योमन्, in the highest ether. [cf. *Ved.*]
Paramhansa, see *paramahansa*
param jyotiḥ परं ज्योतिः, the supreme Light
paramparā परम्परा, succession (of *gurus* or spiritual teachers)
parām śāntim परा शान्तिम्, to a supreme peace [cf. *Gītā* 18.62]
parām siddhim परा सिद्धिम्, [to the] supreme perfection. [cf. *Gītā* 14 1]
parā prakṛti (Para Prakṛiti) परा प्रकृति, the supreme Nature, the very nature of the Divine, the infinite timeless conscious power of the self-existent being out of which all existences in the cosmos are manifested.
parā prakṛtiḥ [nominative]
parā prakṛtir jīvaḥ परा प्रकृतिर् जीवः, the spiritual Nature which has become the *jīva* [cf. *Gītā* 7.5]
parā prakṛtir me परा प्रकृतिर् मे, My supreme nature. [cf. *Gītā* 7.5]
parā prakṛtir me yayā dhāryate jagat परा प्रकृतिर् मे यया धार्यते जगत्, My supreme nature by which the world is upheld. [cf. *Gītā* 7.5]
para-puruṣa (Para Puruṣa) परपुरुष, supreme Soul, God.
parārdha परार्ध, the upper half (of world existence), the higher hemisphere.
parārdhe [locative], in the higher being. [cf. *Kaṭha* 1.3.1]
parāśakti (Parashakti) पराशक्ति, the supreme power.
pāras-patthar (Parash-pathar) [Hind.] पारस-पत्थर, the alchemic stone.
Paraśurāma (Parashurama) परशुराम,

Rāma of the axe, an *avatāra* of *Viṣṇu* who destroyed the unrighteous licence of the military and princely caste (the *ksatriyas*).
parā svā prakṛtiḥ परा स्वा प्रकृतिः, [own highest nature, highest self-nature].
parātman, see *paramātman*
parātpara परात्पर, the Supreme beyond the Most High, the supreme of the Supreme.
parātparam [nominative]
parātpara brahman परात्पर ब्रह्मन्, [*brahman* higher than the highest]
parātparam, see under *parātpara*
parātpara puruṣa (Paratpara Puruṣa) परात्पर पुरुष, [the *puruṣa* higher than the highest], the transcendent, infinite and universal personality
parā vāk परा वाक्, [the highest of the gradations of speech] (probably) the revelatory and inspired speech.
parā vidyā परा विद्या, the higher knowledge, the knowledge of the *brahman* in Himself.
paribhū परिभू, the One who becomes everywhere, God as the formal becoming.
paribhūḥ [nominative] [Īśa 8]
parigraha परिग्रह, egoistic possession, making things one's own.
pariṇāma परिणाम, evolutionary change (out of the original substance or energy), a varying, developing, mounting movement of organised energy and its evolutionary consequences.
paripaśyanti dhīrāḥ परिपश्यन्ति धीराः, sages behold everywhere. [*Mund.* 1.1.6]
parivṛājaka परिव्राजक, [a wandering religious mendicant], the free super-social man.
Parjanya पर्जन्य, the rain-cloud, giver of the rain [*vr̥ṣṭi*].
paro bhāvaḥ, see under *para bhāva*
parokṣa परोक्ष, indirect knowledge (of that which is remote from and beyond our vision).
pārthivāni rajāmsi पार्थिवानि रजांसि, earthly realms of light. [*Ved*]

parvatasya garbhah पर्वतस्य गर्भः, the pregnant contents of the hill. [*Ved.*]
Pārvatī पार्वती, [a name of *Śiva*'s consort].
Pārvatī-Śankara (Parvatī-Shankara) पार्वती-शङ्कर, [*Śiva* and his consort *Pārvatī*].
paścima पश्चिम, behind, west.
Pashupati, see *Paśupati*
paśu पशु, animal, [*Ved*]: the cow of light, [in the *tāntrika* distinction of *sādhakas*]. the animal man
Paśupati (Pashupati) पशुपति, the name of *Śiva* as the Lord of wildlife, the lord of the animal (in man)
paśyanti buddhi पश्यन्ती बुद्धि, a seeing intelligence.
paśyanti vāk पश्यन्ती वाक्, [the second level of speech], the seeing word, speech with the vision of truth in it.
paśyataḥ पश्यतः, [of him who sees]. [*Gītā* 2 69]
paśyati पश्यति, he sees.
pātāla पाताल, worlds of delusion and shadow, the subconscious below the earth.
patati पतति, falls. [see the following]
patati manaḥ पतति ... मनः, the mind falls. [*Kena* 1 1]
pātra पात्र, [one who is fit to receive; recipient].
patvāri (Patwary) [Hind] पटवारी, [a person who keeps the record of village lands, etc]
paurāṇika (Pauranic, Puranic) पौराणिक, [relating to the *Purāṇas*].
pavitra पवित्र, a strainer. [*Ved.*]
pavitraṁ paramam पवित्रं परमम्, the supreme purity. [*Gītā* 10.12]
peśaḥ पेक्ष, form. [*Ved*]
piṇḍa पिण्ड, the symbolic food offered to the Fathers in the *paurāṇika* funeral and memorial rites.
piśāca (Pishacha) पिशाच, demon, a [hostile] being of the lower vital.
piśācavat पिशाचवत्, as the unbound vital being, the divine maniac or else the divine demoniac.

putāmaha पितामह, grandsire
putarah (Pitris) पितरः, Fathers, Manes;
Fathers who have gone before and
discovered the supraphysical worlds
[*Purāṇas*]. Ancestors to whom the
tarpaṇa is given.

pitṛn [accusative plural], to the
divinised Ancestors. [*Gītā* 9 25]
pitāro manusyāḥ पितरो मनुष्याः, the human
fathers [*Ved.*]

pīṭhasthāna पीठस्थान, [one of fifty-one
places consecrated to the worship of
Pārvatī or, by extension, any place
sacred to the Mother]

Pitṛiloka, see *pitṛloka*

Pitris, see *putarah*

pitṛloka (Pitṛiloka) पितृलोक, the world
of the Fathers.

Pitriyan, see *pitṛyāna*

pitṛn, see under *putarah*

pitṛyā dhiḥ पित्र्या धीः, the ancestral
Thought. [*Ved.*]

pitṛyāna (Pitriyan) पितृयान, the road of
the Fathers, supposed to lead to in-
ferior worlds attained by the Fathers
who still belong to the evolution in
the Ignorance.

Poorna Yoga, see *pūrṇa yoga*

poosta, see *postā*

poṣa पोष, increase, the growth of all
possessions internal or external in
the life of the individual. [*Ved*]

postā (*poosta*) [Hind.] पोस्ता, [a debili-
tating drink, the infusion of opium-
poppy heads]

potṛ (Potri) पोतृ, the purifying priest.
[*Ved.*]

prabhava प्रभव, birth.

prabhu प्रभु, the Lord; [*Ved*]: becom-
ing, coming into existence in front
of the consciousness, at a particular
point as a particular object of exper-
ience.

pracetā प्रचेतस्, conscious thinker (seems
to correspond to the Vedantic *pra-
jñāna*). [*Ved.*]

pracetāḥ [nominative, feminine], she
who has the perceptive knowledge.

pra cetayati ketunā प्र चेतयति केतुना, makes
conscious by the ray of intuition.
[*RV* 1 3 12]

pradhāna प्रधान, [in *sāṃkhya* philo-
sophy] basis; first substance, first
state or arrangement of matter and
its essential principle.

prādhānyataḥ प्राधान्यतः, in some of (My)
principal pre-eminences [*Gītā* 10 19]
Pradyumna प्रद्युम्न, [a name of the god
of Love, a son of *Kṛṣṇa*].

Prahlāda प्रह्लाद, [a *dāitya*, famous as a
devotee of *Viṣṇu*]

praiti प्रैति, goes forward. [*Kena* 1 1]

prajā प्रजा, offspring.

Prajāpati प्रजापति, the father of creatures.
prajāpatayah (Prajapatis) [plural],
original progenitors.

prajñā प्रज्ञा, the all-wise Intelligence.
prājña प्राज्ञ, the Self situated in deep
sleep [*susupti*], the lord and creator
of things; the Master of Wisdom
and Knowledge (*prajñā*)

prajñāna प्रज्ञान, apprehending con-
sciousness; the consciousness that
cognizes all things as objects con-
fronting its observation, in the di-
vine mind it is knowledge regarding
things as their source, possessor and
witness.

prajñā prasṛtā purāṇi प्रज्ञा...प्रसृता पुराणी,
Wisdom that went forth from the
beginning. [*Śvet.* 4.18]

prajñā purāṇi प्रज्ञा पुराणी, [ancient Wis-
dom]. [see the preceding]

prājña-puruṣa प्राज्ञपुरुष, the Supreme In-
telligence who is the Lord and dwells
in the sleep-state holding all things
in a seed of dense consciousness.

prākāmya प्राकाम्य, [one of the *aṣṭa-
siddhis*] absolute keenness of the
mind and senses.

prākāmyam [nominative]

prakāśa (Prakasha) प्रकाश, [light]; en-
lightenment, clear radiance; [mani-
festation].

Prakrit, see *Prākṛta*

Prakṛti, see *prakṛti*

prakṛta प्रकृत, brought forward.
Prākṛta (Prakrit) प्राकृत, [a name given to any of the popular dialects derived from or otherwise cognate with Sanskrit].
prakṛti (Prakṛiti) प्रकृति, “working out”, Nature, Nature-Force, Nature-Soul, executive or working force.
prakṛtayah [plural], natural powers.
prakṛtum [accusative]
prakṛti laya प्रकृति लय, absorption in *prakṛti*.
prakṛtūḥ, see under *prakṛti*
prakṛtum māmikām प्रकृति... मामिकाम्, into My (divine) nature. [Gītā 9 7]
prakṛtum me parām प्रकृति... मे पराम्, My supreme nature. [Gītā 7.5]
prakṛtūḥ svām प्रकृति स्वाम्, own nature. [see the two following]
prakṛtūḥ svām adhiṣṭhāya ... ātmamāyāyā प्रकृति स्वामधिष्ठाय... आत्ममायया, standing upon My own nature ... by My self-māyā. [Gītā 4 6]
prakṛtūḥ svām avaṣṭabhya प्रकृति स्वामवष्टभ्य, leaning upon My own nature ... [Gītā 9.8]
prakṛtir jīva-bhūtā प्रकृतिर् जीवभूता, Nature which has become the *jīva*. [cf. Gītā 7 5]
prakṛtiḥ tvām niyokṣyati प्रकृतिस्त्वा नियोक्ष्यति, Nature shall yoke thee (to thy work) [Gītā 18.59]
prākṛto janaḥ प्राकृतो जनः, the ordinary man
prāk śarīra-vimokṣaṇāt प्राक्शरीरविमोक्षणात्, before the release from the body. [Gītā 5.23]
pralaya प्रलय, 1. the end of a cycle of aeons; temporary disintegration of a universal form of existence and all the individual forms which move in its rounds. 2. physical death.
pralayam yāti deha-bhṛt प्रलयं याति देहभृत्, the soul bearing the body comes to a *pralaya*. [Gītā 14.14]
pramāda प्रमाद, [negligence, carelessness, error].
pramāṇa प्रमाण, [one of the *sadanga*]:

proportion, arrangement of line and mass, design, harmony, perspective.
pramatha प्रमथ, [one of a class of demons attending on Śiva]
pramathanātha प्रमथनाथ, lord of the demoniac, [Śiva].
prāṇa प्राण, 1. life-energy; life, the breath of life. 2. the five *prāṇas* the five workings of the life-force: [*prāṇa* (see definition 3 below), *apāna*, *vyāna*, *samāna*, *udāna*]. 3. [one of the five *prāṇas*]. it moves in the upper part of the body and is pre-eminently the breath of life, because it brings the universal force into the physical system and gives it there to be distributed
prāṇakosa प्राणकोष, vital or nervous sheath, nervous body.
praṇāma (Pranam) प्रणाम, [bowing, prostration, obeisance].
prāṇamaya puruṣa प्राणमय पुरुष, soul in life, the (true) vital being
prāṇapraṭiṣṭhā प्राणप्रतिष्ठा, [infusion of life into an image or idol].
prāṇaśakti (Prana Shakti) प्राणशक्ति, 1. [life-energy] 2 [the full power (and perfection) of the life-force].
prāṇaśaktiḥ [nominative]
praṇava प्रणव, the basic syllable *om*, which is the foundation of all the creative sounds of the revealed word.
praṇava japa प्रणव जप, [repetition of the syllable *om*].
prāṇāyāma प्राणायाम, the government and control of the respiration; regulated direction and arrestation by exercises of breathing of the vital currents of energy in the body.
prāṇam brahma प्राणं ब्रह्म, [accusative of the following].
prāṇo brahma प्राणो ब्रह्म, Life as the original reality, Life as the great Eternal [*brahman*]. [Tait. 3.3]
prapadyante’nyadevatāḥ प्रपद्यन्तेऽन्यदेवताः, they resort to other godheads. [Gītā 7.20]
prapañca प्रपञ्च, phenomena.

prāpya puṇyakṛtām lokān uṣitvā śāśvatiḥ samāḥ प्राप्य पुण्यकृतां लोकानुषित्वा शाश्वतीः समाः, [having attained to the world of the righteous and having dwelt there for immemorial years] [*Gītā* 6 41]

prārabdha (karma) प्रारब्ध (कर्म), mechanical action of the instruments of the *prakṛti* continuing by force of old impulsion and habit or continued initiation of past energy

prasāda (Prasad) प्रसाद, 1. an illumined ease and clarity 2 [food offered to a deity or to a spiritual teacher, this same food distributed to devotees as a blessing].

prasannatā प्रसन्नता, clear purity and gladness.

praśāntiḥ प्रशान्तिः, a general state of peace and calm

praśāntir [= *praśāntiḥ*]

prasava प्रसव, (self-)production.

prathamamanoṭā dhiyaḥ प्रथमो मनोऽन्तः... धियः, the first thinker of the Thought. [*RV* 6 1 1]

pratibhānam प्रतिभानम्, genius, a reflection or luminous response in the mind to higher ideation

pratibodha प्रतिबोध, realisation; *jñāna* of experience.

pratidānam प्रतिदानम्, [giving in return]

pratyāñiḥi प्रतिजानीहि, [know thou for certain] [*Gītā* 9 31]

prati samudram syandamānāḥ प्रति समुद्रं स्यन्दमानाः, [flowing towards the ocean]

pratisthā प्रतिष्ठा, support, foundation, pedestal.

pratisyā प्रतीष्या, by purposeful impulsion [*RV* 10 129.4]

pratyāhāra प्रत्याहार, the drawing inward of the senses from their objects.

pratyakṣa प्रत्यक्ष, (knowledge of that which is) before the eyes, direct knowledge.

pratyaksadarśana प्रत्यक्षदर्शन, [seeing as before one's eyes, direct revelation].

pratyakṣa-drṣṭi प्रत्यक्षदृष्टिः, direct sight.

pratyakṣam brahma प्रत्यक्षं ब्रह्म, the mani-

fest and evident Eternal [*brahman*] [*Tait.* 1 1, 1.12]

praveśa प्रवेश, entrance.

praviliyante karmāṇi प्रविलीयन्ते कर्माणि, works vanish and are dissolved [cf. *Gītā* 4 23]

praviliyate प्रविलीयते, disappears completely [*Gītā* 4.23]

praviśya प्रविश्य, having entered

praviśya yaḥ pratrūpo babhūva प्रविश्य यः प्रतिरूपो बभूव, [that which] having entered, shapes itself to the forms it meets [cf. *Katha* 2 2 9]

Pravṛtti, see *pravṛtti*

pravṛtta प्रवृत्त, [brought forward into the movement, engaged in action and works]

pravṛtti (Pravṛtti) प्रवृत्ति, the moving out and forward, the impetus towards action and works; the soul's evolution into the action.

pravṛtti mārga प्रवृत्ति मार्ग, [the path of *pravṛtti*]

prayas प्रयस्, delight; the outflowing of *mayas* as the delight and pleasure of the soul in all objects and beings. [*Ved*]

prāyopaveśana प्रायोपवेशन, fasting for a long time

prema प्रेम, love.

premamayī Rādhā प्रेममयी राधा, [*Rādhā* full of love]

prema-sāmarthya प्रेमसामर्थ्य, power of [capacity for] love.

prema-yoga प्रेमयोग, [yoga of love].

preraṇā प्रेरणा, [command, an impelling to].

preta प्रेत, [a spirit of a dead person, ghost].

preyas प्रेयस्, the pleasant.

Prishni, see *prśni*

prīti प्रीति, pleasure; ecstacy; love.

prītiḥ [nominative]

Prithivī, Prithvī, see *pr̥thivī*, *pr̥thvī*
prīya प्रिय, pleasant, the pleasant; [*Ved.*]: love.

priyam [nominative]

prkṣa प्रक्ष, [material sense] "delicacy"

or satisfying food; [psychological sense]: satisfaction, fullness, delight, pleasure. [*Ved.*]
prśni (Prishni) पृश्नि, dappled, used both of the Bull, the supreme Male, and of the Cow, the female Energy [*Ved*]
prśniḥ [nominative]
prthivī, prthvī (Prithivi, Prithvi) पृथिवी, पृथ्वी, Earth; the Earth-Principle, [as one of the five *bhūtas*] the stabilising principle of condensation, represented to us in matter as earth, the basis of all solids
prthivī pājasyam पृथिवी पाजस्यम्, Earth (is His) footing. [*Bṛhad* 1 1 1]
prthivyā iva mānadandaḥ पृथिव्या इव मानदण्डः, as if earth's measuring rod. [*Kumārasambhava* 1 1]
prthivī, see *prithivī*
pūjā पूजा, worship, [a religious festival (in Bengal)]
punarjanma पुनर्जन्म, "again birth", re-birth.
puṇya पुण्य, good, virtue, ethics, merit.
purāṇa पुराण, legend and apologue, the *Purāṇas*: [a class of sacred writings written in an easy form of Sanskrit (more modern than that of the *Veda* and *Vedānta*) composed of legends, apologues, etc.]
Puranic, see *paurāṇika*
Pundit, see *paṇḍita*
purah-hita, see *purohita*
purāṇa mānus [Beng] पुरातन मानुष, [old man, "the old Adam"]
pūrṇa पूर्ण, [full, fulfilled, perfect].
pūrṇaḥ [nominative, masculine], the perfect being
pūrṇam [nominative, neuter], fullness.
pūrṇam param पूर्ण परम्, the perfect and the highest.
pūrṇatā पूर्णता, fullness.
pūrṇatā prasannatā samatā bhoga-sāmarthyam iti prāṇasaktiḥ, see these words separately
pūrṇa yoga (Poorna Yoga) पूर्ण योग, [the

integral *yoga*]
pūrṇa yogin पूर्ण योगिन्, [one who practises *pūrṇa yoga*], the *sādhaka* of the Divine Perfection.
purohita (Purohit) पुरोहित, (= *purah-hita*, set in front); the priest [whom] man puts in front as his spiritual representative [*Ved*]; [any priest].
puru पुरु, manifold
Purudamsas पुरुदंसस्, the Manifold in activity (an epithet used of the *Āśvins*) [*Ved.*]
purusa (Purusha) पुरुष, Person; Conscious Being, Conscious-Soul. Soul; essential being supporting the play of *prakṛti*, a Consciousness — or a Conscient — behind, that is the lord, witness, knower, enjoyer, upholder and source of sanction for Nature's works
puruṣa antarātman (Purusha Antaratman) पुरुष अन्तरात्मन्, [the *puruṣa* as the inner self or soul]
purusa evedam sarvaṁ karma tapo brahma parāmṛtam पुरुष एवेदं सर्वं कर्म तपो ब्रह्म परामृतम्, it is the divine soul that is all this, even all action and all active force and *brahman* and the supreme immortality [cf *Mund* 2 1 10]
puruṣaḥ . . aksarāt parataḥ paraḥ पुरुषः . . अक्षरात्परतः परः, a *purusa* supreme beyond the Immutable [*aksara*]. [*Mund* 2 1.2]
puruṣaḥ prakṛtisthaḥ पुरुषः प्रकृतिस्थः, [*purusa* situated in *prakṛti*]. [*Gītā* 13 22]
purusaḥ purāṇaḥ sanātanaḥ पुरुषः पुराणः सनातनः, ancient soul of long standing, sempiternal in being
puruṣakāra पुरुषकार, [human effort], individual energy
purusaṁ śāśvataṁ divyam पुरुष शाश्वतं दिव्यम्, the eternal divine *purusa*. [*Gītā* 10 12]
puruṣa-prakṛti (Purusha-Prakṛiti) पुरुष-प्रकृति, Soul-Nature. [see *purusa* and *prakṛti* separately]
purusaṣabha पुरुषर्षभ, the leonine soul

among men
purusārtha पुरुषार्थ, object of man, [each of the four objects of life: *kāma*, *artha*, *dharma*, *moksa*]
purusasūkta (Purusha-Sukta) पुरुषसूक्त, [the “hymn of the *purusa*”: *RV* 10 90]
purusa-yajña (Purusha-Yajna) पुरुषयज्ञ, the sacrifice of the *purusa*.
purusottama (Purushottama) पुरुषोत्तम, the Supreme divine Person; the Supreme Being who is superior both to the mutable Being and to the Im-mutable, the Divine Being
puruso varenya ādityavarṇas tamasaḥ parastāt पुरुषो वरेण्य आदित्यवर्णस्तमसः परस्तात्, [the excellent *purusa*, of the colour of the sun, beyond darkness] [cf. *Śvet.* 3 8, *Gītā* 8 9]
Purusha etc., see *puruṣa* etc.
pūrva पूर्व, in front, east.
pūrva-mīmāṃsā (Purva Mīmāṃsā) पूर्व-मीमांसा, [a system of philosophy (one of the six *darśanas*), the enquiry into the first or *mantra* portion of the *Veda*; it is concerned chiefly with Vedic ritual], the *vedavāda*.
pūrvebhiḥ ... nūtanaiḥ पूर्वैः...नूतनैः, by the ancient ... by the new [*RV* 1.1.2]
pūrve devāḥ पूर्व देवाः, the former gods.
pūrve pitaraḥ पूर्व पितरः, the early Fathers
pūrve pitaraḥ manusyāḥ पूर्व पितरः मनुष्याः, the ancient human fathers [*Ved*]
pūṣan (Pushan) पूषन्, the Fosterer or Increaser, a form of the sun-god. [*Ved*]
puṣṭi पुष्टि, increase or growth [*Ved.*]

R

Rādhā राधा, the personification of the absolute love for the Divine (the word means adoration and also delight).
rādhas राधस्, riches, opulence; achievement, effectuation. [*Ved.*]
rāga राग, 1. liking, attraction. 2. [in

Indian classical music, a particular mode or order of sound or formula].
rāga-dveṣa रागद्वेष, like and dislike, attraction and repulsion
rahasyam रहस्यम्, mystery, secret.
rahasyam (hyetad) uttamam रहस्यं (ह्येतद्) उत्तमम्, (for this is) the highest secret. [*Gītā* 4 3]
rājārṣi (Rajarṣi) राजर्षि, [a royal *ṛṣi*]
rajas रजस्, 1. [one of the three *guṇas*]: the mode of action, desire and passion; the force of kinesis (translates in quality as struggle and effort, passion and action). 2. [*Ved.*]: a word for the heavenly and earthly worlds, meant probably “the shining”, the lower world.
rājaśakti राजशक्ति, political strength
rājasika (rajasic) राजसिक, [of the nature of *rajas*].
rājasūya राजसूय, [a great sacrifice performed sometimes on the occasion of the coronation of a king by himself and his tributary princes].
rājayoga राजयोग, [a particular system of *yoga*], the use of mental askesis for the opening up of the divine life on all its planes.
rājayogin राजयोगिन्, [one who practises *rājayoga*].
rajoguṇa रजोगुण, [the quality (*guṇa*) of *rajas*], the quality of vital passion, impulsion or drive of propensity.
rajoguṇasamudbhavaḥ रजोगुणसमुद्भवः, which has its native point of origin in the *rājasika guṇa*. [*Gītā* 3.37]
rājyaṁ samrddham राज्य समृद्धम्, an opulent kingdom. [*Gītā* 11.33]
rākhī bandhan [Hind.] राखी बन्धन, [the tying of a thread around the wrist of a loved one in order to ward off misfortune; the thread itself].
rāksasa (Rakshasa) राक्षस, giant, giant power of darkness, a [hostile] being of the middle vital plane.
rāksasi (Rakshasi) राक्षसी, [a female *rākṣasa*].
rākṣasi māyā (Rakshasi Maya) राक्षसी

- माया, illusion of the powers of darkness.
- Raktabīja* रक्तबीज, [the name of a demon who did battle with the goddess *Candī*; from the drops of his blood arose innumerable duplicates of himself]
- Rāma* राम, [popular short form for *Rāmacandra*, a celebrated *avatāra* of *Viṣṇu*].
- Rāma-rājya* रामराज्य, [the kingdom of *Rāma*, the ideal kingdom]
- Rāmāyaṇa* रामायण, [the life-story of *Rāma*, a celebrated epic poem by Valmiki whose central incident is the abduction of *Rāma*'s wife *Sītā* by *Rāvaṇa*, king of the *rākṣasas*, and her subsequent recovery by *Rāma* and his allies]
- Ras, see *rāsa*
- rasa* रस, 1. sap, juice, essence
2. taste, pleasure; liking (and disliking), affectation of sense 3. aesthesis; the response of the mind, the vital feeling and the sense to a certain "taste" in things which may often be but is not always a spiritual feeling 4. the eight *rasas*: eight forms of emotional aestheticism.
- rāsa*, *rāsa līlā* (Ras) रस, रसलीला, the dance-round of *Kṛṣṇa* with the cowherdresses in the moonlit groves of *Vṛndāvana*, type of the dance of Divine Delight with the souls of men liberated in the world of Bliss secret within us
- rasagrahaṇa* रसग्रहण, seizing of the principle of delight.
- rāsa līlā*, see *rāsa*
- ratha* रथ, chariot.
- ratna* रत्न, light, enjoyment, ecstasy. [Ved.]
- raudra* रौद्र, strength, force.
- Rāvaṇa* रावण, [the chief of the *rākṣasas* who abducted *Sītā* and was slain by her husband *Rāma*]
- Rāya* राय, riches, bliss. [Ved.]
- rāyaḥ* [nominative]
- rāye* राये, to the felicity [Iśa 18]
- rayī*¹ रयि, [physically]. wealth, prosperity, [psychologically]: a felicity or enjoyment which consists in abundance of certain forms of spiritual wealth. [Ved.]
- rayiḥ* [nominative]
- rayi*² रयि, movement, matter.
- rāyo duraḥ* रायो दुरः, the doors of the felicity. [Ved.]
- Rbhu* (Ribhu), *Rbhukṣan* ऋभु, ऋभुक्षन्, the name of one of the *Rbhus*, the skilful Knower or the Shaper in knowledge [Ved.]
- Rbhus* (Ribhus) ऋभवः, the divine craftsmen; the artisans of Immortality. [Ved.]
- retas* रेतस्, [semen]
- revān* रेवान्, rich with treasure [Ved.]
- rgmibhiḥ* ऋग्मिभिः, with them as singers of the divine chant [Ved.]
- Rg-veda* (Rig-veda) ऋग्वेद, [the *Veda* of the *rks*, the most ancient of the sacred books of India, composed of metrical hymns arranged in ten books (*maṇḍalas*)]
- Ribhu, see *Rbhu*
- Ribhus, see *Rbhus*
- Rig-veda, see *Rg-veda*
- Rik, see *rk*
- ripu* रिपु, enemy
- Rishi, see *rṣi*
- Ritam, see *rtam*
- Ritwik, see *ritvij*
- rjuḥ panthāḥ* ऋजुः पन्थाः, the straight road [Ved.]
- rk* (Rik) ऋक्, the word of illumination which lights up the mind with the rays of knowledge, [a verse of the *Rg-veda*]
- rocanā*, *rocanāni* रोचना, रोचनानि, "the shining" heavenly and earthly worlds, luminous worlds. [Ved.]
- rodasī* रोदसी, the two firmaments, heaven and earth: the mental and physical consciousness. [Ved.]
- roga* रोग, [disease].
- romā prthivyāḥ* रोमा पृथिव्याः, the "plea-

sant growths" of our physical existence [Ved]

rsayo divyāḥ ऋषयो दिव्याः, the divine rsis.
rsi (Rishi) ऋषि, a seer

rtā-cit ऋतचित्, Truth-Conscious, he who has the Truth-Consciousness. [Ved]

rtajña ऋतज्ञ, a knower of the Truth.

rtam (Ritam) ऋतम्, the Right, truth of divine being regulating right activity both of mind and body, truth of knowledge and action, Truth; Truth-Consciousness

rtasya [genitive]

rtēna [instrumental]

rtam brhat ऋत बृहत्, the vast Truth. [Ved]

rtam jyotiḥ ऋत ज्योतिः, the truth light. [Ved]

rtam satyam brhat ऋतं सत्यं बृहत्, the Right, the Truth, the Vast. [Ved.]

rtasya, see under *rtam*

rtasya brhate ऋतस्य बृहते, [to or for the vastness of Truth]. [Ved.]

rtasya budhne ऋतस्य बुध्ने, in the foundation of the Truth [cf RV 3 61.7]

rtasya dhārāḥ ऋतस्य धाराः, the streams of the Truth. [RV 5 12 2, 7.43.4]

rtasya dhītīḥ ऋतस्य धीतिः, the thought of the Truth. [RV 1 68 3]

rtasya panthāḥ ऋतस्य पन्थाः, the path of the Truth. [Ved]

rtasya pathāḥ [instrumental]

rtasya preṣā ऋतस्य प्रेषा, the urgings or impulsion of the Truth; the substance of the Truth put into active movement [RV 1 68.3]

rtasya sve dame ऋतस्य स्वे दमे, in the native home of the Truth. [Ved.]

rtāvari ऋतावरी, full of the Truth [Ved]

rtāvrdhaḥ ऋतावृधः, those who increase the Truth [Ved]

rtāvṛdhā [dual]

rtēna, see under *rtam*

rtēna rtam apihitam ऋतेन ऋतमपिहितम्, truth hidden by truth [RV 5.62 1]

rtēpi tvām ऋतेऽपि त्वाम्, even without thee. [Gītā 11 32]

rtu ऋतु, the order and time of the Truth [Ved.]

ṛtvij (Ritwik) ऋत्विज्, he who sacrifices in right order and right season. [Ved]

Rudra रुद्र, "fierce, violent", [Ved]: the Divine as master of our evolution by violence and battle, the *deva* or Deity ascending in the cosmos; [Purānas] the Terrible one, the God of might and wrath, a member of the divine Triad [*trimūrti*], expressive of the destructive process in the cosmos.

rudrā hiraṇyavartanī रुद्रा हिरण्यवर्तनी, violent and moving in the paths of light [RV 5 75 3]

Rudras रुद्राः, the fierce, impetuous ones; [a group of Gods, in the *Veda* sometimes identified with the *Maruts*, later eleven (or thirty-three) minor deities led by *Rudra* (*Śiva*)]

rudraśakti (Rudraśakti) रुद्रशक्ति, [power of *Rudra*]

rūp, Hind. for *rūpa*

rūpa रूप, form

rūpabheda रूपभेद, [one of the *sadanga*]: distinction of forms.

rūpam rūpaṁ pratirūpo babhūva रूपं रूपं प्रतिरूपो बभूव, it shapes itself to the forms it meets [Katha 2 2.9]

S

Sa, see *saḥ*

sā सा, she.

śabda (Shabda) शब्द, sound; vibration; word.

śabdabrahman (Shabdabrahman) शब्दब्रह्मन्, the Word, the oral expression of God [*brahman*].

śabdabrahma [nominative]

śabdabrahmātivartate शब्दब्रह्मातिवर्तते, [passes beyond the range of the *śabda-brahman*] [Gītā 6.44]

sab-jāntā [Beng] सबजानता, all-knowing.

sa buddhimān manusyesu स बुद्धिमान्मनुष्येषु, he is the man of true reason and

discernment among men [*Gītā* 4 18] .
saccidānanda (Sachchidananda) सच्चि-
 दानन्द, a trinity of Existence [*sat*],
 Consciousness [*cit*], and Delight
 [*ānanda*]; the Divine Being.

saccidānandam [nominative]
sacesta सचेष्ट, involving (great strain
 of) effort.

Sachchidananda, see *saccidānanda*
Śaci (Sachi) शची, the wife of *Indra*.

sadāmsi सदासि, seats. [*Ved*]

sadanād riasya सदानादृतस्य, from the home
 or seat of Truth. [*RV* 1 164 47, 4 21 3]

sadanam सदनम्, seat, house

sadanam riasya सदानमृतस्य, the seat (or
 world or home) of the Truth [*Ved.*]

sadanga षडङ्ग, the six limbs or essential
 elements of painting: *rūpabheda*,
pramāṇa, *bhāva*, *lāvaṇya*, *sādrśya*,
varṇikabhāṅga.

sadas सवस्, seat, house. [*Ved*]

sadā tad-bhāva bhāvitaḥ सदा तद्भावभावितः,
 each moment growing inwardly into
 that (divine) subjective being. [*Gītā*
 8.6]

sad-ātman सदात्मन्, [the Self (*ātman*) as
 pure Existence].

sad-brahman (*sat brahman*) सद्ब्रह्मन्,
 Existence pure, indefinable, infinite,
 absolute

sadghanaloka सद्घनलोक, [world of dense
 Existence]

sadguru सद्गुरु, [a good or true *guru*]

sādhaka (Sadhak) साधक, one who is
 getting or trying to get realisation
 [cf. *yogin*]; one who seeks *siddhi* by
 the practice of *sādhana*.

sādhana साधना, the practice of *yoga*,
 the practice by which perfection
 (*siddhi*) is attained; spiritual self-
 training and exercise.

sādhana śāstra (Sadhana Shastra) साधना
 शास्त्र, [a scripture (*śāstra*) of spiritual
 practice (*sādhana*)]

sādharmya साधर्म्य, becoming of one law
 of being and action with the Divine.

sādharmya-gati साधर्म्यगति, a coming to
 be one in law of being with the

Divine.

sādharmyam āgatāḥ साधर्म्यमागताः, those
 who have become of like nature and
 law of being with the Divine. [*Gītā*
 14 2]

sādharmya-mukti साधर्म्यमुक्ति, liberation
 by assumption of the Divine Nature.

sādhikā साधिका, [a woman who practises
sādhana].

sādhu साधु, [a good or holy man, saint].

sādhunām [genitive plural]

sādhunām rājyam साधूना राज्यम्, the reign
 of the saints

sādhu-sammatam साधुसम्मतम्, [that about
 which good men agree; approved
 of by the good].

sadosam सदोषम्, defective

sadrśam ceṣṭate svasyāḥ prakṛteḥ
 , सदृश चेष्टते स्वस्याः प्रकृतेः, acts according
 to the mechanism of his Nature.
 [*Gītā* 3 33]

sādrśya सादृश्य, 1. likeness (to the Divine).
 2 [one of the *śaṅga*] correspon-
 dence, truth of the form and its
 suggestion

sādrśya-mukti सादृश्यमुक्ति, liberation by
 likeness to the Divine

saguṇa सगुण, [with quality, personal];
 the Personal.

saguna brahman सगुण ब्रह्मन्, the Eternal
 with (infinite) qualities, the Personal
 Divine

saguṇa sat सगुण सत्, personal being

saḥ (Sa) सः, he.

sahadarmi सहधर्मी, [one who has the
 same *dharma*; a mate, spouse]

sahaituka सहैतुक, [with motive (*hetu*)]

sahaja सहज, that which is born with
 us, natural, inborn, innate.

sahaja dharma सहज धर्म, [“natural law
 of being”, an esoteric Buddhist cult]

sahajam karma सहज कर्म, work born with
 a man. [*Gītā* 18 48]

sāhasam साहसम्, active courage and dar-
 ing, hardihood.

sahasradala (*padma*) सहस्रदल (पद्म), the
 thousand-petalled lotus, the higher
 consciousness centre

sahasrāra, सहस्रार, same as *sahasradala*.
sāheb [Hind.] साहेब, [lord, sir, formerly used of Europeans in India]
sahāya सहाय, help.
sāhitya parisad साहित्य परिषद्, literary conference.
śaiva (Shaiva, Shaivite) शैव, [pertaining to Śiva, a worshipper of Śiva]
sajjana सज्जन, the good man
sakalāḥ सकलः, with all aspects (*kalās*); all entirely.
sakhāyah सखाय, comrades
sakhibhiḥ सखिभिः, with (them as) comrades
sāksād darśana साक्षाद्दर्शन, [the seeing (*darśana*) of something as before one's eyes]
sāksi (Sakshi) साक्षी, witness
śakta (Shakta) शाक्त, [a worshipper of *śakti*]
śakti (Shakti) शक्ति, Energy, Force, Strength, Will, Power, the self-existent, self-cognitive, self-effective Power of the Lord which expresses itself in the workings of *prakṛti*.
śaktiḥ [nominative]
śakti-catustayam (Shakti-Chatushtaya) शक्तिचतुष्टयम्, [the *catuṣṭaya* of power]
śaktyām bhagavati ca (iti śraddhā) शक्त्या भगवति च (इति श्रद्धा), (faith) in the Lord and his *śakti*
Śākyamuni (Çakya-Muni) शाक्यमुनि, "sage of the Śākyas", a name of the *Buddha*.
sālā [Hind.] साला, [wife's brother (used as a term of abuse)].
salilam सलिलम्, water
salilam apraketam सलिलमप्रकेतम्, inconscient ocean. [cf. *RV* 10.129.3]
sālokya सालोक्य, in one status and periphery of being with the Divine; dwelling of the soul in the Divine.
sālokya-mukti सालोक्यमुक्ति, liberation by conscious existence in one world of being with the Divine
śam शम्, peace, bliss. [*Ved.*]
sama सम, equal; evenly distributed.
Sama, see *sāman*

śama (Shama) शम, the divine quiet, peace, rest
śamaḥ [nominative]
sama ānanda सम आनन्द, equal *ānanda*.
samabhāvena समभावेन, without respect to differences
samādhi समाधि, Yogic trance (in which the mind acquires the capacity of withdrawing from its limited waking activities into freer and higher states of consciousness); [in the *Gītā*]: calm, desireless, griefless fixity of the *buddhi* in self-poise and self-knowledge.
samādhiḥ [nominative]
samādhista समाधिस्थ, arrived at the essential *samādhi* and settled in it.
samagram mām (jñātvā) समग्रं माम् (ज्ञात्वा), (having known) Me integrally. [cf. *Gītā* 7.1]
śamaḥ, see under *śama*
samāhuta समाहित, concentrated in its own being, in *samādhi*. [*Gītā* 6.7]
samāja (Samaj) समाज, [assembly, society, association].
samam brahma सम ब्रह्म, the equal *brahman*. [*Gītā* 5.19]
samam hi brahma सम हि ब्रह्म, [for the *brahman* is equal]. [cf. the preceding]
sāman (Sama) सामन्, the *mantra* of the divine *ānanda*, the word of calm and harmonious attainment for the bringing of the divine desire of the spirit [*Ved*]
samāna समान, [one of the five *prāṇas*]; it is situated centrally in the body, and regulates the interchange of the *prāṇa* and *apāna* at their meeting place, equalises them and is the most important agent in maintaining the equilibrium of the vital forces and their functions, it is the agent for the assimilation of food
samāne ūrve समाने ऊर्वे, in the level wide-ness. [*Ved*]
samarpaṇa समर्पण, surrender.
samasti समष्टि, the collectivity [cf. *vyasṭi*]
samatā समता, equality, 'equanimity'.

*samatā śāntiḥ sukham hāsyam itī śānti-
catuṣṭayam*, see these words sepa-
rately

samatva समत्व, equality

samatvam yoga ucyate समत्वं योग उच्यते,
it is equality that is meant by *yoga*
[*Gītā* 2 48]

Sāma-veda सामवेद, [the *Veda* of the
sāmans]

Śambara शम्बर, [the name of a demon
in the *Veda*]

sambhava सम्भव, birth

sambhavāmi yuge yuge सम्भवामि युगे युगे,
I am born from age to age [*Gītā* 4 8]

sambhūti सम्भूति, becoming, the Birth.

sambhūtyā amrtam aśnute सम्भूत्याऽमृतमश्नुते,
by the Birth he enjoys Immortality.
[*Īśa* 14]

saṅgha (Sangha) सघ, a fellowship and
union (of those whom a personality
and teaching unite)

saṁhata सहत, [combined].

saṁhati संहति, cohesion.

saṁhitā (Sanhita) सहिता, [“conjunc-
tion”, the text of the *Veda* treated
with respect to the rules of euphonic
combination, the real continuous
text of the *Veda* (cf. *padapāṭha*)]

śamī शमी, labour [*Ved*]

sāmīpya सामीप्य, nearness, proximity,
dwelling of the soul with the Divine

sāmīpya-mukti सामीप्यमुक्ति, liberation by
sāmīpya

samiti समिति, assembly, [association].

sarījñāna संज्ञान, essential sense, contact
of consciousness with its object; the
inbringing movement of apprehen-
sive consciousness which draws the
object placed before it back to itself
so as to possess it in conscious sub-
stance, to feel it.

saṁkara संकर, [commingling]; confu-
sion.

sāṁkhya (Sankhya) सांख्य, the analysis,
the enumeration and discriminative
setting forth of the principles of our
being; the abstract and analytical
realisation of truth, [considered as

one of the six *darśanas*], [an adherent
of the *sāṁkhya* school]

saṁkīrtana सङ्कीर्तन, [(a gathering for)
singing the glory of God]

saṁ mahemā manisayā स महेशा मनोषया,
let us build by our thought. [*RV*
1 94 1]

sammoha सम्मोह, [bewilderment]

saṁnyāsa, see *sannyāsa*

saṁpradāna संप्रदान, [bestowing one's
daughter in marriage]

saṁpradāya संप्रदाय, [sect], group.

sāmrājya साम्राज्य, empire, perfect em-
pire without; mastery of one's en-
vironment and circumstances

saṁrāt सम्राट्, emperor, ruler of one's
world-environment.

śamsa शंस, self-expression, that which
brings out into the field of expres-
sion [*Ved*]

samsāra संसार, cyclic movement, the
world, the ordinary life of the Igno-
rance.

saṁsiddhi ससिद्धि, absolute spiritual per-
fection

samsiddhim [accusative]

samsiddhīcatuṣṭaya (Samsiddhīcatuṣṭa-
taya) ससिद्धिचतुष्टय, [the *catuṣṭaya* of
absolute perfection]

samsiddhīcatuṣṭayam [nominative]

saṁskāra (Sanskara) संस्कार, associa-
tion, impression, fixed notion, habi-
tual reaction formed by one's past.

saṁskārāḥ [plural]

saṁudre hr̥di समुद्रे हृदि, in the heart, in
the sea [*RV* 4 58 11]

sāṁudrika सामुद्रिक, [interpretation of
marks on the body; palmistry]

saṁūha समूह, gathering together.

saṁvatsara संवत्सर, Time in its periods
determined by movement in Space

saṁyagjñānam सम्यग्ज्ञानम्, integral know-
ledge

saṁyama संयम, 1. self-control, rejection
or self-dissociation 2 concentra-
tion, directing or dwelling of the con-
sciousness (by which one becomes
aware of all that is in an object).

samyami सयमी, [one who practises *samyama*].

saṁyatendriyaḥ सयतेन्द्रियः, [one who has] conquered and controlled the mind and senses [Gītā 4 39]

sāmye sthitam manaḥ साम्ये स्थित मनः, the mind established in equality [Gītā 5.19]

sanātana सनातन, everlasting; without beginning or end

sanātana dharma सनातन धर्म, the eternal religion, the Indian religious and spiritual tradition.

sanātanam puruṣam purāṇam सनातन पुरुष पुराणम्, [to the everlasting ancient *puruṣa*]

sandhi सन्धि, joint, lock, [in Sanskrit grammar] the principle of euphonic combination

sandhyā सन्ध्या, 1 twilight. 2 [= *sandhyā-vandana*]. 3. [= *yuga-sandhyā*].

sandhyāvandana सन्ध्यावन्दन, [the morning, noon and evening prayers of a *brāhmaṇa*]

sangaḥ akarmanī सङ्गः... अकर्मेणि, attachment to inaction [Gītā 2 47]

sangam tyaktvātmaśuddhaye सङ्ग त्यक्त्वात्म-शुद्धये, having abandoned attachment for self-purification. [Gītā 5 11]

Sangha, see *saṁgha*

Sanhita, see *samhitā*

saṁjivani mantra सञ्जीवनी मन्त्र, [a *mantra* restorative of life].

saṅkalpa सङ्कल्प, resolution.

sankalpārambha सङ्कल्परम्भ, initiation.

sankarasya ca kartā syām upahanyā-mimāḥ prajāḥ सङ्करस्य च कर्ता स्यामुपहन्त्या-मिमाः प्रजाः, I should be the creator of confusion and slay these creatures. [Gītā 3.24]

Sankhya, see *sāṁkhya*

saṁmaya सन्मय, [composed of pure existence (*sat*)].

sannyāsa सन्यास, laying aside, renunciation (of life and action).

sannyāsa āśrama (Sannyasa Ashrama) सन्यास आश्रम, [the last of the four *āśramas*]: the period of the free

super-social man

sannyāsin सन्यासिन्, [one who practises *sannyāsa*, an ascetic]

sannyāsi [nominative]

sānoḥ sānum सानोः सानुम्, from level to level [see the following]

sānoḥ sānum āruhat सानोः सानुमारुहत्, ascends from peak to peak [RV 1. 10.2]

Sansiddhichatushtaya, see *saṁsiddhi-catustaya*

Sanskara, see *samskāra*

sānta सान्त, finite

sāntaḥ सन्तः, [good men], saints.

śāntam शान्तम्, calm.

śāntam alakṣaṇam शान्तम् अलक्षणम्, calm, featureless [cf. *Māṇḍ.* 7]

śānti (Shanti) शान्ति, calm, peace, spiritual peace

śāntiḥ [nominative]

śānti-catustaya (Shanti-chatushtaya) शान्तिचतुष्टय, [the *catustaya* of peace].

śānti-catustayam [nominative]

śāntimaya Śiva (Shantimaya Shiva) शान्तिमय शिव, [Śiva full of peace].

śāntim nirvāṇa-paramāṁ (matsarīsthām) शान्ति निर्वाणपरमा (मत्सरस्था), the supreme peace of *nirvāṇa* (which has its foundation in Me). [Gītā 16 15]

śānti-secana (Shanti-Sechan) शान्तिसेचन, [a “pouring-out of tranquillity”]; homage of hearts.

sānu सानु, level, peak, elevation.

sānūni [plural]

sapanta riam amrtam सपन्त ऋतममृतम्, they touch Truth and Immortality. [cf. RV 1.68.2]

sa paryagāt स पर्यगात्, it is He who has moved out everywhere. [Īśa 8]

sa paśyati स पश्यति, he sees.

sapta arcisāḥ सप्त अर्चिषः, the seven flames, tongues or rays (of *Agni*). [Ved]

sapta-catustaya (Sapta-chatushtaya) सप्तचतुष्टय, [the seven *catustayas*].

sapta dhenavaḥ सप्त धेनवः, the seven fostering cows. [Ved.]

sapta dhītayaḥ सप्तधीतयः, the seven

forms of the Thought-principle. [Ved.]
sapta dhātibhiḥ [instrumental plural]
sapta dhīyaḥ सप्त धियः, the seven thoughts [Ved.]
sapta gāvaḥ सप्त गावः, the seven Cows or the seven Lights [Ved.]
saptagu सप्तगु, seven-rayed. [Ved.]
saptaguḥ [masculine]
saptagum [neuter]
sapta haritaḥ सप्त हरितः, the seven brilliant horses of the sun. [Ved.]
sapta jvālāḥ सप्त ज्वालाः, the seven flames, tongues or rays (of *Agni*). [Ved.]
sapta mātaraḥ सप्त मातरः, the seven mothers. [Ved.]
saptaraśmiḥ सप्तरश्मिः, seven-rayed. [Ved.]
sapta ratnā (ratnāni) सप्त रत्ना (रत्नानि), the seven delights [Ved.]
sapta ṛṣayaḥ सप्त ऋषयः, the seven seers. [Ved.]
sapta sapta सप्त सप्त, seven by seven, in septettes [Mund. 2.1.8]
saptāsyah सप्तास्यः, seven-faced or seven-mouthed. [Ved.]
sapta vāṇiḥ सप्त वाणीः, the seven Words or fundamental expressions of the divine Mind. [Ved.]
sapta viprāḥ सप्त विप्रः, the seven sages. [Ved.]
Saramā सरमा, the Hound of Heaven, represents the faculty of intuition. [Ved.]
Sārameya सारमेय, [one of the four dogs of *Yama*]. [Ved.]
śaraṇam शरणम्, [refuge].
saranyubhiḥ सरण्युभिः, with them as travellers on the path. [Ved.]
Sarasvatī (Sarasvatī) सरस्वती, "she of the stream, of the flowing movement"; [Ved.] the streaming current and the word of inspiration of the Truth, the goddess of the Word; [Purāṇas] the Muse and goddess of wisdom, learning and the arts and crafts.
sardār (Sirdar) [Hind.] सरदार, [leader, commander. chieftain].

sarga सर्ग, creation; [a section or chapter of some Sanskrit works such as the *Mahābhārata*].
śarīra शरीर, the body.
śarīra-catuṣṭaya (Sharīra-Chatushtaya) शरीरचतुष्टय, [the *catuṣṭaya* of the body].
śarīracatuṣṭayam [nominative]
śārīram kevalam karma शरीर केवलं कर्म, purely physical action [Gītā 4.21]
śarīraṁ khalu dharmasādhanaṁ शरीरं खलु धर्मसाधनम्, the body is the means of fulfilment of *dharma*.
śarīrānanda शरीरानन्द, [ānanda in the body].
śarīrayātrā शरीरयात्रा, the pilgrimage of the body; physical life. [see the following]
śarīrayātrāpi... akarmaṇaḥ शरीरयात्रापि... अकर्मणः, even the maintenance of (thy) physical life [cannot be effected] without action [Gītā 3.8]
sarkār (Sirkar) [Hind.] सरकार, [lord; administrator, government]
śarma शर्म, peace, joy. [Ved.]
sarva सर्व, all, the All.
sarvaḥ [nominative, masculine]
sarvam [nominative, neuter]
sarvesu [locative plural], in all.
sarvabhāvena सर्वभावेन, in every way of his being. [Gītā 15.19]
sarvabhūtahite सर्वभूतहिते, in the good of all creatures. [see the following]
sarvabhūtahite rataḥ सर्वभूतहिते रतः, busied with and delighting in the good of all creatures.
sarvabhūtahite ratāḥ [plural] [Gītā 5.25, 12.4]
sarvabhūta-maheśvara सर्वभूतमहेश्वर, [the great Lord of all beings]. [cf. *Gītā* 5.29]
sarvabhūtānām hr̥ddeṣe सर्वभूतानां हृद्देशे, hidden in the heart of all existences. [Gītā 18.61]
sarvabhūtāni सर्वभूतानि, all existences.
sarvabhūtāni ātmaivābhūd vijānataḥ सर्वभूतान्यात्मैवाभूद्विजानतः, it is the Self-Being that has become all existences that are Becomings. for he has the

perfect knowledge. [cf. *Īśa* 7]
sarvabhūtasītaṁ yo mām bhajati
ekatvam āsthiṭaḥ सर्वभूतस्थितं यो मां भज-
त्येकत्वमास्थितः, who loves Me in all and
his soul is founded on (the divine)
oneness. [Gītā 6.31]

sarvabhūtātmaḥbhūtātma सर्वभूतात्मभूतात्मा,
[one] whose self has become the self
of all existences. [Gītā 5.7]

sarvabhūtesu सर्वभूतेषु, in all existences.
sarvadharmān सर्वधर्मान्, all *dharma*s
[see the following]

sarvadharmān parityajya सर्वधर्मान्परित्यज्य,
[having abandoned all *dharma*s].
[Gītā 18.66]

sarvagatam acalam सर्वगतमचलम्, all-per-
vading, motionless. [cf. *Gītā* 2.24]

sarvagatam brahma सर्वगतं ब्रह्म, the all-
pervading *brahman* [cf. the follow-
ing]

sarvagatam yajñe prasthītam सर्वगतं
... यज्ञे प्रतिष्ठितम्, all-pervading, estab-
lished in the sacrifice [Gītā 3.15]

sarva-guhyatamam सर्वगुह्यतमम्, a most
secret truth of all [Gītā 18.64]

sarvaḥ, see under *sarva*

sarvair vedair aham eva vedyah सर्वै-
र्वेदैरहमेव वेद्यः, I am that which is known
by all the *Vedas*. [cf. *Gītā* 15.15]

sarvajñāna-sāmarthyā सर्वज्ञानसामर्थ्यं, [ca-
pacity for all knowledge], integral
capacity of the think ingintelligence

sarva-jñāna-vimūdhān naṣṭān acetasaḥ
सर्वज्ञानविमूढान्... नष्टानचेतसः, [the insen-
sible, bewildered in all knowledge
and (fated to be) destroyed] [Gītā
3.32]

sarvakarmāṇi सर्वकर्मणि, works of all
kinds.

sarvakarmāṇi josayan सर्वकर्मणि जोषयन्,
helping them to do all actions with
joy and acceptance. [cf. *Gītā* 3.26]

sarvakarmāṇi samnyasya सर्वकर्मणि...
संन्यस्य, [having given up all actions].
[Gītā 5.13; 18.57]

sarvakṛt सर्वकृत्, [doer of all (actions)].
sarvalokamaheśvaraṁ suhrdam sarva-
bhūtānām सर्वलोकमहेश्वरं सुहृदं सर्वभूतानाम्,

the Lord of all worlds (who is) the
friend of all creatures. [Gītā 5.29]

sarvam, see under *sarva*

sarvam anantam jñānam ānandaṁ
brahma iti brahmacatuṣṭayam, see
these words separately

sarvamangalam सर्वमङ्गलम्, all good

sarvam brahma सर्वं ब्रह्म, the *brahman*
(that) is the All.

sarvam idam सर्वमिदम्, all this, all that is
here (the common phrase in the
Upanisads for the totality of the
phenomena in the mobility of the
universe)

sarvaṁ karmākḥilam (pārtha) jñāne
parisamāpyate सर्वं कर्मअक्षिलं (पार्थ) ज्ञाने
परिसमाप्यते, all the totality of works
[O Partha (*Arjuna*)] finds its rounded
culmination in knowledge. [Gītā
4.33]

sarvaṁ khalvīdaṁ (khalu idam) brahma
सर्वं खल्विदं ब्रह्म, verily all this that is is
the *brahman*. [Chānd 3.14.1]

sarvāṇi bhūtāni सर्वाणि भूतानि, “all things
that have become”, all becomings,
all creatures

sarvāṇi bhūtāni ātmaiva abhūt सर्वाणि
भूतान्यात्मैवाभूत्, the Self-Being [*ātman*]
became all Becomings [Īśa 7]

sarvāṇi vijñāna-vijṇāmbhūtāni सर्वाणि विज्ञान-
विज्जम्भितानि, all things are self-deploy-
ings of the Divine Knowledge. [cf.
Viṣṇu Purāṇa 2.12.39]

sarvapāpaiḥ pramucyate सर्वपापैः प्रमुच्यते,
is delivered from all sin. [Gītā 10.3]

sarvapāpam सर्वपापम्, all evil. [Kaivalya 1]

sarvārambhāḥ सर्वारम्भाः, all inceptiones.
[Gītā 18.48]

sarvārambha-parityāgi सर्वारम्भपरित्यागी, one
who has flung away from him all
initiation [Gītā 14.25]

sarvatātī सर्वतति, the formation or
“extension” of the universal being.
[Ved]

sarvathā vartamāno'pi सर्वथा वर्तमानोऽपि,
however — even in all kinds of ways
— he lives and acts ... [see the follow-
ing]

sarvathā vartamāno'pi sa yogi mayi vartate सर्वथा वर्तमानोऽपि स योगी मयि वर्तते, however — even in all kinds of ways — he lives and acts, that *yogin* lives and acts in Me [Gītā 6.31]
sarvatra सर्वत्र, everywhere.
sarvatragaḥ सर्वत्रगः, all-pervading. [Gītā 9.6]
sarvavid सर्वविद्, all-knowing, a whole-knower. [Gītā 15.19]
sarvavit sarvabhāvena सर्ववित्...सर्वभावेन, that whole-knower...with his whole being (in every way of his nature) [Gītā 15.19]
sarve samārambhāḥ kāmasaṃkalpa-varjitāḥ सर्वे समारम्भाः कामसङ्कल्पवर्जिताः, [all inceptions and undertakings free from the will of desire] [Gītā 4.19]
sarvesu, see under *sarva*
śāstra (Shastra) शास्त्र, any systematised teaching and science, the moral and social code, the science and art of right knowledge, right works, right living; [in *yoga*]. the knowledge of the truths, principles, powers and processes that govern the realisation.
śāstram [nominative]
śāstrakāra (Shastrakara) शास्त्रकार, [author of a *śāstra*]
śāstram, see under *śāstra*
śāśvataṃ padam avyayam शाश्वत पदमव्ययम्, the eternal and imperishable status. [Gītā 18.56]
śāśvatībhyah samābhyah शाश्वतीभ्यः समाभ्यः, from years sempiternal. [Īśa 8]
śāśvatīḥ samāḥ शाश्वती समा, years sempiternal, a long space and permanence of time or a hardly measurable aeon. [Bṛhad. 5.10.1; Gītā 6.41]
sat सत्, being, existence; Pure Existence; the thing that truly is, the right, the highest or best or real good.
śataka शतक, a century [of poems, etc.].
sa tapas taptvā annaṃ brahmeti vya-jñāt स तपस्तप्त्वा ॥ अन्नं ब्रह्मेति व्यजानात्, he having practised austerity arrived at the knowledge that Matter is *brahman* [Tait. 3.1-2]

sat-asat सत्-असत्, the existent and the non-existent
satatam macchitāḥ सतत मच्चित्, always one in heart and consciousness with Me. [cf. Gītā 18.57]
satata-yukta सततयुक्त, [always in union] [cf. Gītā 10.10, 12.1]
sat brahman, see *sad brahman*
satī सती, 1. [a good woman, a good and loyal wife] 2 [a widow who immolates herself on her husband's funeral pyre] 3 [Sati the daughter of *Daksa* and wife of *Śiva*].
satkosa सत्कोष, [the sheath of pure existence (*sat*)]
sat purusa (Sat Purusha) सत्पुरुष, the pure divine Self, God
satsanga सत्सङ्ग, [association with the •good], good company.
sattva (Sattwa) सत्त्व, [one of the three *gunas*]. the mode of light and poise and peace, the force of equilibrium (translates in quality as good and harmony and happiness and light).
sattvaguna (Sattwaguna) सत्त्वगुण, [the quality (*guṇa*) of *sattva*]
sattvānūrūpā sarvasya śraddhā सत्त्वानुरूपा सर्वस्य श्रद्धा, the faith of each man takes the shape given to it by his stuff of being. [Gītā 17.3]
sattvapreranā सत्त्वप्रेरणा, a direct indication from the inner being of what is to be thought, felt or done.
sattvayuga (Sattwayuga) सत्त्वयुग, the Golden Age [cf. the more usual *satyayuga*]
sāttvika (sattwic) सात्त्विक, [of the nature of *sattva*].
sāttvikā bhāvā rājasāstāmasāśca सात्त्विका भावा राजसास्तामसाश्च, secondary subjective becomings of Nature [*bhāvāḥ*] that are *sāttvika*, *rājasika* and *tāmasika* [Gītā 7.12]
Sattwa etc., see *sattva* etc.
satvabhiḥ सत्त्वभिः, with them as fighters in the battle. [Ved.]
satya सत्य, 1. true, truth, truth of being [cf. *ṛtam*]. 2. [= *sātyayuga*].

3 [=satyaloka].

satyam [nominative]

satyadharmā सत्यधर्म, the Law of the Truth, the carrying out of *jñāna* in *bhāva* and action

satyāgraha [Hind.] सत्याग्रह, ["insistence on truth", in the Indian national movement the name given to the non-violent resistance advocated by Mahatma Gandhi and others].

satyaloka सत्यलोक, world of (the highest) truth of being

satyam, see under *satya*

satya mantra सत्यमन्त्र, the true thought expressed in the rhythm of the truth [Ved.]

satyamantrāḥ सत्यमन्त्रा, they who have the true thought (expressed in the inspired Word). [RV 1.20 4; 7 76 4]

satyam rtam सत्यमृतम्, Truth and Right [Ved.]

satyam rtam brhat (Satyam Ritam Brihat) सत्यमृत बृहत्, the Truth, the Right, the Vast [Atharva-veda 12 1 1]

satyam sūryam सत्य सूर्यम्, the true Sun [Ved.]

satyam tat सत्य तत्, that Truth. [Ved.]

satyam tat ... sūryam सत्य तत् ... सूर्यम्, that true (illuminating) Sun. [Ved.]

satyānnāstī paro dharmah सत्यान्नास्ति परो धर्मः, there is no higher law of conduct [dharma] than truth

satyaśrutaḥ सत्यश्रुतः, hearers of the Truth [Ved.]

satyasya drstiḥ śrutiḥ smṛtiḥ pratibodha iti jñānam, vṛtte tu karmaṇi ca satya-dharma eva jñānam सत्यस्य दृष्टिः श्रुतिस्मृतिः प्रतिबोध इति ज्ञानम् । वृत्ते तु कर्मणि च सत्यधर्म एव ज्ञानम् ॥, [the seeing, hearing and remembering of truth, and realisation, these are *jñāna*; and in conduct and action the Law of the Truth is *jñāna*]

satya (yuga) सत्य (युग), [the first of the four Ages]· the Age of the Truth, the Golden Age

satyena tiṣṭhate jagat सत्येन तिष्ठते जगत्,

[the world stands by Truth].

· *śaucāt svānga-jugupsā* शौचात्स्वाङ्गजुगुप्सा, from cleanliness (arises) disgust for one's own body [Yoga Sūtras 2 40]

śaudram (Shaudram) शौद्रम्, the *dharma* of the *śūdra*.

saumya सौम्य, [sweetness, mildness].

saumyatva सौम्यत्व, sweetness (of heart), clarity

saundaryam सौन्दर्यम्, [beauty]

saura सौर, [pertaining to the sun; a worshipper of *Sūrya*, the god of the Sun]

śavas शवस्, energy (with an association of the farther idea of light and flame), bright power [Ved.]

śavāsana शवासन, [in *hathayoga*, the "corpse posture" in which one lies on the back and relaxes completely]

śavikalpa शविकल्प, [(trance) with formation or movement of the consciousness Cf *nirvikalpa samādhi*]

śavira शवीर, full of shining or flashing energy [Ved.]

śavirayā dhīyā शवीरया धिया, with their thought of flashing energy. [RV 1 3 2]

Savitṛ (Savitṛ¹) सवितृ, the Creator or Manifest, the creative Sun

Savitā [nominative]

Sāvitrī (Savitṛ²) सावित्री, the Divine Word, daughter of the Sun, goddess of the supreme Truth who comes down and is born to save

Savyasācin (Savyasachin) सव्यसाचिन्, ["ambidextrous bowman", an epithet of *Arjuna*]

sāyujya सायुज्य, the absolute union of the divine with the human spirit

sāyujyamukti सायुज्यमुक्ति, [liberation by] self-oblivious abolition of the soul's personal being in the absorption in the One, the freedom born of unbroken contact of the individual being in all its parts with the Divine.

sevā सेवा, [service]

Shabda, see *śabda*

Shabdabrahman, see *śabdabrahman*

Shaiva, Shaivite, see *śaiva*
 Shakta, see *śākta*
 Shakti etc., see *śakti* etc.
 Shala, Beng. pronunciation of *sālā*
 Shama, see *śama*
 Shanti etc., see *śānti* etc.
 Sharira-Chatustaya, see *śarīra-catuṣ-
taya*
 Shastra, see *śāstra*
 Shastrakara, see *śāstrakāra*
 Shaudram, see *śaudram*
 Shiksha, see *śikṣā*
 Shilpasutras, see *śilpasūtras*
 Shishya, see *śiṣya*
 Shiva etc., see *Śiva* etc.
 Shloka, see *śloka*
 Shraddha, see *śraddhā* and *śrāddha*
 Shruti, see *śruti*
 Shuddhi, see *śuddhi*
 Shudra etc., see *śūdra* etc.
 Shunahshepa, see *Śunahśepa*
 Shunya etc., see *śūnya* etc.
 Shushna, see *śuṣṇa*
 Shyama, see *Śyāmsundara*
siddha सिद्ध, accomplished, complete,
 perfect; the perfected soul, the per-
 fect man
siddhānta सिद्धान्त, [the conclusion of a
 logical argument].
siddhapurusa सिद्धपुरुष, a perfect being
 [purusa].
siddha-yogī सिद्धयोगी, [a perfected yogin]
siddhi सिद्धि, 1. perfection, fulfilment,
 accomplishment of the aims of self-
 discipline by *yoga* 2. an extraordi-
 nary or occult power
siddhiḥ [nominative]
śikṣā (Shiksha) शिक्षा, [the science of
 pronunciation], the elements [of
 pronunciation]. [Tait. 1.2]
śilpasūtras (Shilpasutras) शिल्पसूत्राणि,
 [aphoristic writings on any of the
 arts or crafts].
sindhu सिन्धु, ocean; river
 Sirdar, see *sardār*
 Sirkar, see *sarkār*
śiṣṭa शिष्ट, [(one who is) well-bred and
 well-mannered]

śistācāra शिष्टाचार, decorum.
śiṣya (Shishya) शिष्य, [pupil, disciple].
Sītā सीता, [daughter of Janaka and
 wife of Rāma].
*śītoṣṇa-sukhaduḥkheṣu tathā mānāpa-
 mānayoḥ* शीतोष्णसुखदुःखेषु तथा मानापमानयोः,
 in heat and cold and happiness and
 grief and also in honour and dis-
 grace [Gītā 6.7]
Śiva (Shiva) शिव, good; “the auspi-
 cious”, the Blessed One, [the name
 of] the Eternal’s Personality of Force
 and Lord of *tapas*, [he is a member
 of the Hindu trinity (*trimūrti*) and is
 associated especially with the work
 of destruction]
Śiva-loka (Shivaloka) शिवलोक, [the
 celestial world of Śiva]
Śiva-mūrti (Shivamurti) शिवमूर्ति, [an
 image of Śiva].
Śiva-Rudra (Shiva-Rudra) शिव-रुद्र, the
 auspicious [Śiva] and the terrible
 [Rudra], the leader and destroyer,
 the *yogin* who enjoys the supreme
 liberty and peace and the Master
 of the force that acts in the worlds.
Śiva-śakti (Shivashakti) शिवशक्ति, [the
 Power of Śiva].
Skanda स्कन्द, [a name of Kārttikeya],
 the war-god
ślāghā श्लाघा, [vaunt, boasting]
ślesa श्लेष, double entendre, the rhe-
 torical figure of double sense.
śloka (Shloka) श्लोक, a verse of four
 quarters or *pādas* [each *pāda* having
 eight syllables]
smaraṇa स्मरण, remembrance
śmaśāna श्मशान, [cremation ground;
 burial ground].
smṛti (Smṛiti) स्मृति, 1. remembrance;
 the faculty by which true know-
 ledge hidden in the mind reveals
 itself to the judgment and is recog-
 nised at once as the truth. 2.
 [(a code of) traditional or man-made
 laws, as distinguished from *śruti* or
 revealed laws]
smṛtikāra (Smṛitikara) स्मृतिकार, [the

maker or author of a *smṛti* (definition 2)]
snigdhatā स्निग्धता, [affectionateness, tenderness, mildness]
snigdhatā tejahślāghā kalyāṇaśraddhā premasāmarthyam iti cittaśaktiḥ, see these words separately
so'ham, so aham (Soham) सोऽहम्, He am I.
so'ham asmi सोऽहमस्मि, He am I [Īśa 16]
śoka शोक, [sorrow]
soma सोम, the plant which yielded the mystic wine for the Vedic sacrifice, the wine itself, which represents the intoxication of the *ānanda*, the divine delight of being; *Soma* the Lord of this wine of delight and immortality, the representative deity of the beatitude.
soma-īasa सोमरस, [the juice of the *soma* plant].
sphatika स्फटिक, [crystal].
sprhā स्पृहा, eagerness [of desire]
śrāddha (Shraddha¹) श्रद्धा, [certain ceremonies held in honour of and for the benefit of dead relatives].
śraddhā (Shraddha²) श्रद्धा, faith, will-to-believe, constituting belief
śraddhā-mayo'yaṁ puruso yo yac-chraddhaḥ sa eva saḥ श्रद्धामयोऽयं पुरुषो यो यच्छ्रद्धः स एव स, this *purusa* is made of *śraddhā*, whatever the *śraddhā* in him, he is that and that is he. [Gītā 17.3]
śraddhāvān bhajate श्रद्धावान्भजते, the one who has faith has love (for Me). [Gītā 6.47]
śraddhāvān labhate jñānam श्रद्धावांलभते ज्ञानम्, the one who has faith attains to knowledge. [Gītā 4 39]
śravāṁsi, see under *śravas*
śravaṇa श्रवण, hearing, the function of gathering and reflection.
śravas श्रवस्, "hearing", fame; revealed knowledge, the knowledge which comes by inspiration. [Ved]
śravāṁsi [plural], inspirations.
śravasyu श्रवस्यु, which turns towards the

knowledge. [Ved]
śrestha श्रेष्ठ, the best
śreyah param avāpsyatha श्रेयः परमवाप्त्यथ, you will arrive at the highest good. [Gītā 3.11]
śreyas श्रेयस्, the good.
Srikrishna, see *Kṛṣṇa*
śrotavyasya śrutasya ca श्रोतव्यस्य श्रुतस्य च, [of scripture to be heard or heard], texts old and new [Gītā 2 52]
śrotrasya śrotram श्रोत्रस्य श्रोत्रम्, the Ear of the ear [Kena 1 2]
srsta सृष्ट, projected, [created]
srsti सृष्टि, projection (of a part from the whole), creation, release or bringing forth of what is held in
śruta श्रुत, the thing heard, the Word.
śruti (Shruti) श्रुति, hearing, spiritual audience, inspiration, an inspired Scripture.
śrutivipratipannā श्रुतिविप्रतिपन्ना, perplexed and confused. led in different directions by the *śruti*. [Gītā 2 53]
stambha स्तम्भ, [pillar, column, post].
stambhanam स्तम्भनम्, [stiffening, making rigid, paralysing]
sthairya स्थैर्य, [steadiness], the capacity of fixity (in *jñāna*).
sthairyam [nominative]
sthānam śāśvatam स्थानं...शाश्वतम्, to the eternal status. [Gītā 18 62]
sthānu स्थानु, immobile
sthira स्थिर, [fixed, calm, steady]
sthiratā स्थिरता, calm
sthūla स्थूल, gross
sthūla deha, sthūla śarīra स्थूल देह, स्थूल शरीर, the gross body [prāṇa and physicality together].
stoma स्तोम, a stabilising *mantra*; a hymn at once of affirmation and submission. [Ved.]
stomān abhi svara abhi gr̥ṇihi ā ruva स्तोमोऽभि स्वरभि गृणीहि स्व, vibrate (or answer) to our songs of praise, speak them out as they rise, cry out thy response. [RV 1.10.4]
stotra स्तोत्र, [a hymn of praise].

striyaḥ samastāḥ sakalā jagatsu स्त्रियः समस्ताः सकला जगत्सु, all women entirely in the worlds [*Devī Māhātmyam* 11 6]

stubh स्तुब्ध, the rhythm that affirms the gods, the Word considered as a power which affirms and confirms in the settled rhythm of things [*Ved.*]
śubha शुभ, light, enjoyment, bliss. [*Ved.*]
subhāsita सुभाषित, [good or eloquent speech, witty saying], gnomic verse.
śubhaspatī शुभस्पती, [two] lords of weal or of bliss.

Sudarśana cakra (Sudarshan Chakra) सुदर्शन चक्र, ["the beautiful disc", the name of a weapon of *Viṣṇu* or *Kṛṣṇa*]

śuddha शुद्ध, pure.

śuddhā bhakti शुद्धा भक्ति, pure *bhakti*.

śuddhacitta शुद्धचित्त, the purified heart-consciousness [*citta*].

śuddham शुद्धम्, [the pure].

śuddhi (Shuddhi) शुद्धि, [purification].

śuddhiḥ [nominative]

śuddhiḥ muktiḥ bhuktiḥ siddhiḥ iti yoga-catusṭayam, see these words separately

sudhā सुधा, nectar or *amṛta*, the food or drink of the gods.

śūdra (Shudra, Sudra) शूद्र, [a member of the last of the four orders (*catur-varṇa*)]: the more undeveloped type of man, not yet fit for the other steps of the scale, but only for unskilled labour and service, (symbolic idea) the Divine as service in man.

śūdraśakti (Shudrashakti) शूद्रशक्ति, [the soul-power of the *śūdra*].

śūdraśaktiḥ [nominative]

śūdrasvabhāvaśakti (Shudrasvabhavaśakti) शूद्रस्वभावशक्ति, [the natural power of the *śūdra*]

suga सुग, easy of going and thornless. [*Ved.*]

suhṛdaṁ sarvabhūtānām सुहृद सर्वभूतानाम्, the Friend of all creatures. [see the following]

suhṛdaṁ sarvabhūtānām sarva-loka-

maheśvaram सुहृद सर्वभूतानां सर्वलोकमहेश्वरम्, the Friend of all creatures and the [great] Master of the universe [of all worlds] [cf. *Gītā* 5 29]

sukha-bhoga सुखभोग, [experience of happiness].

sukhahāsyā सुखहास्य, cheerfulness.

sukham सुखम्, happiness.

sukham aksayam āśnute सुखमक्षयमश्नुते, enjoys an imperishable happiness. [*Gītā* 5 21]

sukham āptum सुखमाप्नुम्, [easy to attain]. [cf. *Gītā* 5 6]

śukra शुक्र, bright, brilliant

sukratu सुक्रतु, perfect in power (for the sacrifice). [*Ved.*]

sukrtam सुकृतम्, well-built

sukrtam u lokam सुकृतम् लोकम्, the other world to which those who do well the works of sacrifice attain [*Ved.*]

sukrti सुकृती, ethical.

sukṛtyayā सुकृत्यया, by perfection in the work. [*Ved.*]

sūkṣma (Sukshma) सूक्ष्म, subtle.

sūkṣma anna सूक्ष्म अन्न, [subtle matter].

sūkṣma deha सूक्ष्म देह, subtle body.

sūkṣma dr̥ṣṭi सूक्ष्म दृष्टि, subtle vision.

sūkṣma indriya सूक्ष्म इन्द्रिय, subtle organ.

sūkṣma jagat सूक्ष्म जगत्, [subtle world].

sūkṣma prāṇa सूक्ष्म प्राण, [subtle life-force].

sūkṣma śarīra सूक्ष्म शरीर, [subtle body].

sūkta सूक्त, [a hymn of the *Veda*]

sumati सुमति, the perfect mentality; right thoughts, right sensibilities, a happy rightness of mind and feeling [*Ved.*]

Śunahśepa (Shunahshepa) शूनःशेप, [the name of a *r̥ṣi*, described in the *R̥g-veda* as bound to the sacrificial post by a threefold cord (representing man's mentality, vitality and corporality)].

sundaram सुन्दरम्, [the beautiful].

sūnrtā सूनृता, the word of a blissful truth; happy truths. [*Ved.*]

sūnrtāḥ [plural], the powers or the voices of Truth and Joy.

sūnrtāvārī सुनुतावारी, [full of happy truths]

śūnya (Shunya, Sunya) शून्य, void, the Nothing which is All

śūnyam (Shunyam, Sunyam) [nominative]

śūnya brahman (Sunya Brahman) शून्य ब्रह्मन्, [the brahman as the Void], Supreme Nothingness.

śūnyam brahma (Shunyam Brahmā) [nominative]

śūnyam, see under *śūnya*

śūnyapanthmah (Shunyapanthis) शून्यपन्थिन, [those who follow the path of *śūnya*, Nihilists].

śūnyavāda शून्यवाद, [the doctrine that the ultimate reality is the Void, Nihilism]

śūnyavādīn शून्यवादिन्, [one who professes the *śūnyavāda*, a Nihilist]

sura सुर, a god

sūra सूर, the sun [Ved.]

sūracakṣasaḥ सूरचक्षस्तः, sun-eyed. [Ved.]

sūri सूरि, the illumined thinker, seer [Ved.]

Sūrya सूर्य, the Sun, the Sun-God, Lord of Truth and the Light, the giver of the rays of knowledge which illumine the mind, the soul and energy and body of the spiritual illumination.

Sūryā सूर्या, daughter of the Sun, bride of the *Aśvins*.

sūryadvāreṇa सूर्यद्वारेण, by the Sun as a door or gate [Mund 1.2.11]

sūrya-śakti सूर्यशक्ति, [sun-power].

Sūrya Savitr (Surya Savitri) सूर्य सवितृ, the Creator, the Light which is father of all things. [cf. *Sūrya*, *Savitri*]

sūryasya dvārā सूर्यस्य द्वारा, the gates of the Sun.

sūryasya raśmayāḥ सूर्यस्य रश्मयः, the rays of the sun (of knowledge).

sūrya vyūha raśmīn samūha, *tejo yat te rūpam kalyāṇatamam tat te paśyāmi*, *yo'sāvasau purusaḥ so'ham-asmi...* सूर्य... व्यूह रश्मीन् समूह। तेजो यत्ते रूपं कल्याणतमं तत्ते पश्यामि योऽसावसौ पुरुषः सोऽहमस्मि॥
O illuminating Sun, marshal thy

rays, draw together thy light; the Lustre which is thy most blessed form of all, that in Thee I behold. The *purusa* there and there, He am I [Īśa 16]

Sushupta Purusha, see *susupta purusa*
Sushupti, see *susupti*

Śuśṇa (Shushna) शुष्ण, a demon associated with *Vṛtra*, the false force that distorts knowledge and action.

susupta सुषुप्त, fast asleep.

susupta purusa (Sushupta Purusha) सुषुप्त पुरुष, [the *purusa* in the state of sleep (*susupti*)]

susupti (Sushupti) सुषुप्ति, deep sleep, the Sleep-State, a consciousness corresponding to the supramental plane proper to the gnosis, which is beyond our experience because our causal body or envelope of gnosis is not developed in us, its faculties not active, and therefore we are in relation to that plane in a state of dreamless sleep

sūtra सूत्र, [a type of literary work composed of terse aphoristic sentences].

suvar सुवर, [= *svar*].

suvara सुवीर, full of energy. [Ved.]

suvarā [feminine]

suviṛyam सुवीर्यम्, complete hero-force. [Ved.]

suvitam सुवितम्, right going, good going, happy going, truth of thought and action; the felicity that comes by following the right path. [Ved.]

suvitāya [dative]

svabhāva (Swabhava) स्वभाव, "own being", "own becoming"; the principle of self-becoming, nature, real nature, essential nature and self-principle of being of each becoming; the pure quality of the spirit in its inherent power of conscious will and in its characteristic force of action; spiritual temperament, inborn nature, essential character.

svabhāvaja स्वभावज, born of the *svabhāva*.

svabhāvajarṇ karma स्वभावज कर्म, the work born of one's *svabhāva*. [cf. *Gītā* 18.42,43,44]

svabhāvajena svena karmaṇā स्वभावजेन... स्वेन कर्मणा, by (thy) own work born of (thy) *svabhāva*. [*Gītā* 18.60]
svabhāva-niyata स्वभावनियत, regulated by nature.

svabhāvanīyatam [see the following]
svabhāvanīyatam karma स्वभावनियतं कर्म, an action proceeding from and determined by the inner nature [*svabhāva*]. [*Gītā* 18 47]

svabhāvaśakti स्वभावशक्ति, the energy of the (divine) temperament.

svabhāvas tu pravartate स्वभावस्तु प्रवर्तते, [but nature works out (these things)]. [*Gītā* 5.14]

svadeśa (Swadesh) स्वदेश, [one's own] country.

svadeśi (Swadeshi) स्वदेशी, [of the *svadeśa*, indigenous, goods produced indigenously as opposed to those imported; Indian Nationalism generally, especially in its encouragement of indigenous industries and boycott of foreign (especially British) goods].

svadhā स्वधा, the self-ordering power of Nature. [*Ved*]

svadharma (Swadharma) स्वधर्म, own law of action; true rule and way of being; truth of one's own inner movement.

svadharmah su-anuṣṭītaḥ स्वधर्मः स्वनुष्ठितः, own law of action rightly worked out. [cf. *Gītā* 3.35, 18.47]

svadharmam api cāveksya स्वधर्ममपि चावेक्ष्य, [and also having regarded thy own law of action...]. [*Gītā* 2.31]

svādhīna स्वाधीन, dependent only on itself, free.

svādhīṣṭhāna स्वाधिष्ठान, name of the abdominal centre [*cakra*].

svadhiti स्वधिति, 1. an axe or other cleaving instrument. 2. the self-ordering power of nature. [*Ved.*]

svaḥ, see *svar*

svāhā (Swaha) स्वाहा, [hail! : an exclamation used in making oblations]

svakam rūpam स्वक रूपम्, own image. [*Gītā* 11.50]

sva-karmaṇā स्वकर्मणा, by one's own work [*Gītā* 18 46]

svalpam apyasya [api asya] dharmasya स्वल्पमप्यस्य धर्मस्य, even a little of this *dharma*. [see the following]

svalpam apyasya dharmasya trāyate mahato bhayāt स्वल्पमप्यस्य धर्मस्य त्रायते महतो भयात्, even a little of this *dharma* delivers from the great fear [*Gītā* 2.40]

sva-mahimni स्वमहिम्नि, in its [own] greatness.

svam damam स्वं दमम्, own or proper home. [*RV* 1.75.5]

svam sadāḥ स्वं सदा, own or proper seat. [*Ved*]

svapasyayā स्वपस्यया, by perfection in the work [*Ved.*]

svapna स्वप्न, the dream-state, a consciousness corresponding to the subtler life-plane and mind-plane beyond.

svapna-samādhi स्वप्नसमाधि, dream trance.

svaprakāśa स्वप्रकाश, self-perceived by the Self.

svā prakṛti स्वा प्रकृति, the "own nature" (of the Divine), the divine Nature.

svā prakṛtiḥ [nominative]

svām prakṛtim [accusative]

svar, *svaḥ* (Svar) स्वर, "sun", "luminous"; used to indicate the third of the Vedic *vyāhrtis* and the third of the Vedic worlds corresponding to the principle of pure or unobscured mind; the luminous heaven, the world of the Sun or the Truth, the luminous world of the Divine Mind; illumined regions of Mind between the supramental and the human intelligence.

svarāj (Swaraj) [Hind.] स्वराज, ["self-rule"], national freedom, independence.

svārājya (Swarajya) स्वराज्य, self-rule, empire of oneself, rule of one's inner being.

svarāt (Swarat) स्वराट्, self-ruler.
svardrś स्वर्दृश्, (one who has) the vision of *svar*. [Ved]
svarga (Swarga) स्वर्ग, Paradise, brahman-world
svargaloka (Swargaloka) स्वर्गलोक, heavenly world; the condition of bliss in the subtle body.
svargalokam viśālam स्वर्गलोक विशालम्, large heavenly world. [Gītā 9 21]
svarloka (Svarloka) स्वर्लोक, the world of free, pure and luminous mentality.
svaṛṇara स्वर्णर, the might of *svar* or the *svar*-soul, the world of the power of Light (often spoken of as if it were a country — not *svar* itself, but the power of *svar* which the light of that world forms in the pure mentality). [Ved]
svaṇṇaram [accusative]
svarpati (Svarpati) स्वर्पति, the master of *svar*, *Indra*. [Ved.]
svaṛṣāḥ स्वर्षाः, he who winneth *svar*. [Ved]
svarūpa (Swarupa) स्वरूप, self-form, true form, essential form or figure
svarvatīr apah स्वर्वतीरपः, the waters which carry in them the light of the luminous heaven (*svar*) [Ved]
svarvid स्वर्विद्, a finder or knower of *svar*. [Ved.]
svarya aśman स्वर्य अश्मन्, the heavenly stone (the thunderbolt of *Indra*). [Ved.]
svarya aśmā [nominative]
svaryam aśmānam [accusative]
svasti स्वस्ति, the good state of existence, right being
svayambhava स्वयम्भव, self-being.
svayambhū (Swayambhu) स्वयम्भू, the Self-existent, the Self-becoming.
svayamprakāśa स्वयंप्रकाश, supreme existence supremely aware of itself; direct or essential knowledge
svayamvara (Swayamvara) स्वयंवर, ["self-choice"; the choosing of a husband by a noble lady from an assembly of suitors].

svayaṅcaiva bravīṣi me स्वयञ्चैव ब्रवीषि मे, and Thou Thyself sayest it to me. [Gītā 10.13]
sve dame स्वे दमे, in its own habitation. [Ved]
sve dame ṛtasya स्वे दमे ऋतस्य, in the own home of the Truth. [Ved.]
svena dhāmnā स्वेन धाम्ना, by their own inherent lustre [Ved.]
śveta श्वेत, white.
Swabhava, see *svabhāva*
Swadesh, see *svadeśa*
Swadeshi, see *svadeśi*
Swadharma, see *svadharma*
Swaha, see *svāhā*
Swar, see *svar*
Swaraj, see *svarāj*
Swarajya, see *svārājya*
Swarat, see *svarāt*
Swarga, see *svarga*
Swargaloka, see *svargaloka*
Svarloka, see *svarloka*
Svarpati, see *svarpati*
Swarupa, see *svarūpa*
Swayambhu, see *svayambhū*
Swayamvara, see *svayamvara*
syād vā na syād vā स्याद्वा न स्याद्वा, may be or may not be.
Śyāmasundara (Shyama) श्यामसुन्दर, ["beautiful dark one", a name of *Kṛṣṇa*].

T

taccittaḥ तच्चित्त, [given up in heart and mind (*citta*) to That]
tad, see *tat*
tad brahma तद्ब्रह्म, that *brahman*
tadbuddhayas tadātmānaḥ तद्बुद्धयस्तदात्मानः, one in thought and self with That. [Gītā 5.17]
tad ejati tannayati तदेजति तन्नैजति, That moves and That does not move. [Īśa 5]
tad ekam तदेकम्, That One. [RV 10. 129.2]
tad eṣā ṛcābhyuktā तदेषा ऋचाभ्युक्ता, this is

that word which was spoken by the *Rg-veda* [cf. *Tait.* 2.1; *Brhad.* 4 4.23 etc.]

tad etat satyam तदेतत्सत्यम्, That yonder is this here and the Truth [*Mund.* 1 2. 1; 2.1.1; 2 2.2]

tadeva etat तदेवेतत्, [that indeed is this].
tad vanam तद्वनम्, that Delight. [*Kena* 4 6]

tajasa तैजस, “the Luminous”, the Self that supports the Dream-State [*svapna*] or subtle consciousness.

tair jitaḥ sargaḥ तैजितः सर्गः, they have conquered the creation [*Gītā* 5 19]

Talavakāra Upanisad तलवकारोपनिषद्, [another name for the *Kena Upanisad*]

tama (āsīt) tamasā gūḷham (gūḍham) तम (आसीत्) तमसा गूळहम् (गूढम्), darkness veiled within by darkness [*RV* 10. 129.3]

tamaḥ avayunam तम. अवयुनम्, darkness without knowledge. [*Ved*]

tamas तमस्, darkness, obscurity, [one of the three *guṇas*], the mode of ignorance and inertia, the force of in-conscience (translates in quality as incapacity and inaction)

tamasah parastāt तमसः परस्तात्, beyond darkness. [*Śvet.* 3 8, *Gītā* 8 9]

tāmasa sarga तामस सर्ग, *tāmasika* creation.

tāmasika (tamasic) तामसिक, [of the nature of *tamas*].

tāmasikatā तामसिकता, [inertia, obscurity, ignorance].

tamoguṇa तमोगुण, [the quality (*guṇa*) of *tamas*].

taṁ taṁ bhāvam तं तं...भावम्, to that form of becoming. [*Gītā* 8.6]

taṁ taṁ niyamam āsthāya तं तं नियममास्थाय, having set up this or that rule [*Gītā* 7.20]

tan mahinājāyatakam तन्महिनाजायतैकम्, by the greatness (of its energy) that one was born. [*RV* 10.129.3]

tanmātrās तन्मात्रा, the five subtle properties of Energy or Matter; the

five subtle energies whose action puts the sensory consciousness in relation to the gross forms of matter sound, touch, form, taste and smell, [sometimes considered to be the five elemental states of substance (*pañca-bhūta*)]

tantra तन्त्र, 1. a yogic system which is in its nature synthetical and starts from a great central principle of Nature, a great dynamic force of Nature in the Vedic methods of *yoga* [i.e. the *trimārga*] the lord of the *yoga* is the *purusa*, the Conscious-Soul, but in *tantra* it is rather *prakṛti*, the Nature-Soul, the Energy, the Will-in-Power executive in the universe, it was by learning and applying the secrets of this Will-in-Power, its method, its *tantra*, that the *tāntrika yogin* pursued the aims of his discipline — mastery, perfection, liberation, beatitude, the method of *tāntrika* discipline is to raise Nature in man into manifest power of spirit. 2 [a text of the *tāntrika* system].

tāntrika (Tantric, Tantrik) तान्त्रिक, [relating to *tantra*; a follower of the *tantra* system of philosophy and *yoga*]

tanum svām तनु स्वाम्, its own body. [*Mund* 3.2.3]

tapas (Tapah) तपस्, “heat”, any kind of energism, askesis, austerity of conscious force acting upon itself or its object; the essential principle of energy.

tapasas tan mahinā ajāyata ekam तपसस्तन्महिनाजायतैकम्, that one was born by the greatness of its own energy. [*RV* 10 129.3]

tapasvī (Tapaswī) तपस्वी, [one who does *tapasyā*].

tapasyā तपस्या, effort, energism, austerity of the personal will, ascetic force, askesis; concentration of the will and energy to control the mind, vital and physical and to change them or

to bring down the higher consciousness or for any other yogic purpose or high purpose
tapo brahma तपो ब्रह्म, Will-Energy [*tapas*] is *brahman* [*Tait.* 3 2,3,4,5]
tapoghanaloka तपोघनलोक, [world of dense essential conscious energy (*tapas*)].
tapoloka तपोलोक, world of *tapas*; world of infinite Will or conscious force
tapomaya तपोमय, [composed of *tapas*].
tapoyajña तपोयज्ञ, [sacrifice of *tapas*], austerity of self-discipline and energy of the soul directed to some high aim
taptam ghrtam तप्त घृतम्, the burning clarity [*Ved.*]
tarpana (Tarpan) तर्पण, ["satisfying" or "refreshing", ceremonious presentation of refreshing libations or oblations to the dead].
tasmin apo mātariśvā dadhātu तस्मिन् अपो मातरिश्वा दधाति, in That the Master of Life establishes the Waters [*Īśa* 4]
tasyai... satyam āyatanam तस्यै... सत्यमाय-तनम्, of this... truth is the dwelling place [*Kena* 4 8]
tat तत्, That (the Absolute).
tathaiva bhajate तथैव भजते, so he accepts (them) to his love [cf. *Gītā* 4 11]
tathā karomi तथा करोमि, so I act.
tathāstu तथास्तु, let it be so.
tato na vicikitsate ततो न विचिकित्सते, [debates not thereafter]
tatparāḥ तत्पराः, (they who have) fixed their whole conscious being on that (supreme reality). [cf. *Gītā* 4.39]
tat satyam तत्सत्यम्, that Truth [cf. *RV* 3 39.5; 4.54.4; 8.45.27]
tat satyam sūryam tamasī kṣiyantam तत्सत्यं सूर्यं तमसि क्षियन्तम्, that Truth, the Sun lying concealed in the darkness. [cf. *RV* 3 39 5]
tat savitur vareṇyam bhargo devasya तत्सवितुर्वरेण्यं भर्गो देवस्य, [that most excellent light of the divine creator-Sun]. [*RV* 3.62.10]
tattva (Tattwa) तत्त्व, "thatness", a fun-

damental cosmic principle.
tattvajñāna तत्त्वज्ञान, knowledge of the essential principles of Being or essential modes of self-existence [*tattvas*].
tat tvam asi तत्त्वमसि, thou art That [*Chānd.* 6 *passim*]
tattvataḥ तत्त्वतः, in all the principles of its existence.
tattva-vibhāga तत्त्वविभाग, a class of psychological factors [*tattvas*]
Tattwa, see *tattva*
tava ca तव च, and thine also. [*Gītā* 4.5]
te bhajante mām drdha-vratāḥ ते... भजन्ते मा दृढव्रता, they worship Me firm in the vow of self-consecration [*Gītā* 7 28]
te dvandvamohanirmuktāḥ ते द्वन्द्वमोहनिर्मुक्ताः, they, freed from the delusion of the dualities [*Gītā* 7.28]
tejah, see *tejas*
tejaḥślāghā तेजःश्लाघा, [rejoicing in (boasting about) one's own energy (*tejas*)]
tejas, tejah तेजस्, light of energy, force; puissance, energy and soul-force, [as one of the five *bhūtas* light and heat energy, see *agni*, definition 2]
tena तेन, by that.
tena tyaktena bhuñjīthāḥ तेन त्यक्तेन भुञ्जीथाः, by that renounced thou shouldst enjoy [*Īśa* 1]
te priyamāṇāya vaksyāmi ते... प्रियमाणाय वक्ष्यामि, I will speak to thee [who art] taking delight (in Me). [*Gītā* 10.1]
thānā [Hind] थाना, [police station; guard house].
tiraskaraṇi तिरस्करणी, curtain
tisraḥ prthivīḥ तिस्रः पृथिवीः, the three earths [*Ved.*]
tisro divaḥ तिस्रो दिवः, the three heavens. [*Ved*]
tisṭhati तिष्ठति, stands. [*Gītā* 3 5]
titikṣā तितिक्षा, endurance, the bearing firmly of all contacts pleasant or unpleasant, not being overpowered by that which is painful, not being carried away by that which is pleasant.
titikṣā udāsīnatā natiḥ uti samatā, see

these words separately
tol [Beng] टोल, [a Sanskrit school].
traiguṇātītya त्रैगुणातीत्य, transcendence
of the three *guṇas*.
traiguṇya त्रैगुण्य, the threefold mode
of Nature
traiguṇyamayī māyā त्रैगुण्यमयी माया, the
lower *prakṛti* [*māyā*] of the three
guṇas.
traiguṇyavisayā vedāḥ त्रैगुण्यविषया वेदाः, the
triple *guṇa* is the subject of the *Vedas*.
[*Gītā* 2.45]
trailokya त्रैलोक्य, the (lower) triple world
(of our being)
Trasadasyu त्रसदस्यु, “the disperser of
the destroyers”, [a name] [*RV* 5.27.1]
trātaka (Tratak) त्राटक, concentration
of the vision on a single point or
object, preferably a luminous object.
treṭā (*yuga*) त्रेता (युग), the second of the
four ages [*yugas*].
tridhātu त्रिधातु, the triple principle, the
triple world in which the uplifted
consciousness of man reflects the
three divine principles of being, its
infinite existence, its infinite con-
sciousness-force, its infinite bliss [*Ved.*]
triguṇātīta त्रिगुणातीत, above or beyond
the three *guṇas*.
trikāladṛṣṭi (Trikaladṛṣṭi) त्रिकालदृष्टि,
the vision of the three times, a spe-
cial faculty of *jñāna* by which that
general power is applied to the
actuality of things, their details of
event, tendencies etc. in the past,
present and future of the world as
it exists, has existed and will exist
in Time.
trikāladṛṣṭiḥ [nominative]
triloka त्रिलोक, [the triple world].
trimārga त्रिमार्ग, the triple path of
Knowledge [*jñānayoga*], Devotion
[*bhaktiyoga*] and Works [*karma-*
yoga].
trimūrti त्रिमूर्ति, [“having three forms”;
the Hindu trinity of *Brahmā*, *Viṣṇu*
and *Śiva* (or *Rudra*) representing
respectively the creative, preserva-

tive and destructive processes of the
cosmos].
trīṇi rocanā (*rocanāni*) त्रीणि रोचना (रोचनानि),
the three luminosities or luminous
realms of the pure mind. [*Ved.*]
triśadastha त्रिषदस्थ, the triple world of
the session, the triple place of the
conscious being’s progressive self-
fulfilling. [*Ved.*]
tristubh (*triṣṭup*) त्रिष्टुप्, [a metre with
four *pādas* of eleven syllables each].
trisu sānuṣu त्रिषु सानुषु, on the three levels
(body, life and mind). [*Ved.*]
Trita Āptiya त्रित आप्त्य, the Third or
Triple, apparently the *puruṣa* of the
mental plane, in the tradition he is
a *rsi*, in the *Veda* he seems rather
to be a god.
trivṛt त्रिवृत्, triple.
tubhyam bhūyīṣṭhām nama uktīm vi-
dhema तुभ्य भूयिष्ठं नम उक्तिं विधेम, to thee
completest speech of submission we
would dispose. [cf. *Īśa* 18]
tucchyena तुच्छयेन, by (infinitesimal) frag-
mentation. [see the following]
tucchyenābhvapīhitam तुच्छयेनाभ्यपिहितम्,
universal being concealed by frag-
mentation [*RV* 10.129 3]
Tugra तुग्र, “the Forceful-Hastening”
[name of a king]. [*Ved.*]
turiya तुरीय, the fourth, the fourth plane
of our consciousness, the super-
conscious; the Absolute.
turiya ātman तुरीय आत्मन्, spirit in its
fourth or transcendental state.
turiyaṁ dhāma तुरीयं धाम, the fourth
placing or poise of existence.
turiyam svid तुरीयं स्विद्, a certain Fourth.
tuvyātā तुविजाता, multiply born. [*RV*
1.2.9]
tvām त्वाम्, to thee.
tvam pratyakṣam brahmāsi त्वम् . . . प्रत्यक्षं
ब्रह्मासि, Thou art manifest *brahman*.
[*Tait.* 1.1,12]
Tvaṣṭṛ (Twaṣṭri) त्वष्टृ, the Framer or
Fashioner of things. [*Ved.*]
tvayā hr̥ṣīkeśa hr̥dī sthītena yathā
nīyukto’smi tathā karomi त्वया हृषीकेश

हृदि स्थितेन यथा नियुक्तोऽस्मि तथा करोमि,
according as I am appointed by Thee,
O *Hṛṣikeṣa*, seated in my heart, so
I act. [*Pāṇdavagītā*]
Twashtri, see *Tvastr*
tyāga त्याग, a leaving, renunciation,
[*Gītā*]: the inward renunciation, an
entire abandonment of all attached
clinging to the fruits of our works,
to the action itself or to its personal
initiation or *rājasika* impulse, inner
freedom from desire and attachment.
tyaktena bhunjīthāḥ त्यक्तेन भुञ्जीथा, by
(that) renounced thou shouldst
enjoy. [*Īśa* 1]
tyaktvā kalevaram त्यक्त्वा कलेवरम्, having
abandoned the body. [cf. *Gītā* 8.5]

U

ubhe sukrta-duṣkrte उभे सुकृतदुष्कृते, both
good doing and evil doing. [*Gītā*
2.50]
Uccaiḥśravas (Uchchaiḥśravas) उच्चैश्रवस्,
[*Indra*'s horse, the prototype and
king of horses].
ucchvāsa उच्छ्वास, [exhaltation]; exuber-
ance [of language].
Uchchaiḥśravas, see *Uccaiḥśravas*
udāna उदान, [one of the five *prāṇas*]: it
moves upward from the body to the
crown of the head and is a regular
channel of communication between
the physical life and the greater life
of the spirit.
udāra उदार, high and noble.
udārāḥ sarva evaite उदाराः सर्वे एवेते, all
these are high and noble. [*Gītā* 7 18]
udāsīna उदासीन, seated above and in-
different.
udāsīnatā उदासीनता, being seated above
(superior to all physical and mental
touches), indifference.
udāsīnavad āsīnaḥ उदासीनवदासीनः, [seated
as if indifferent above]. [cf. *Gītā*
9.9]
udāsīnavat उदासीनवत्, as one seated

above [indifferent].
udbhava उद्भव, birth.
uddeśataḥ उद्देशतः, as an indication.
[*Gītā* 10.40]
uddhared ātmanātmānam उद्धरेवात्मनात्मानम्,
by the self thou shouldst deliver the
self. [*Gītā* 6 5]
udgītha उद्गीथ, the chant of *Sāma-veda*.
ukṣan उक्क्षन्, diffusing, generating, im-
pregnating; the father of abundance;
the Bull; the Male. [*Ved.*]
uktha उक्त्य, the prayer, that which de-
sire or wills. [*Ved.*]
u loka उ लोक, that (other) world.
u lokam [accusative]
Umā उमा, [a name of the Goddess,
spouse of *Śiva*].
Umā Haimavati उमा हैमवती, "Umā
daughter of the snowy summits";
the supreme Nature
unmatta उन्मत्त, [distracted, insane].
unmattavat उन्मत्तवत्, as one inconsequent
in thought and impulse (though
within is an utter calm and serenity);
in a God-possessed frenzy careless
of self and world.
upacēṣṭa उपजेष्ट, [with a little effort].
upadeśa उपदेश, [instruction, teaching].
upādhi उपाधि, [substitute; appearance],
form, body.
upadrava उपद्रव, [accident, calamity,
disturbance].
upakāra उपकार, good turn.
upalabdha उपलब्ध, [acquired]; felt.
upalabdhi उपलब्धि, experience.
upamāsu kālīdāsaḥ उपमासु कालिदासः, *Kāli-*
dāsa for similes.
upanīṣad (Upanishad) उपनिषद्, inner
knowledge, the secret teaching which
enters into the final truth and settles
in it, [one of a class of Hindu sacred
writings, regarded as the source of
the *Vedānta* philosophy].
upari budhna eṣām उपरि बुध्न एषाम्, their
foundation is above. [*RV* 1.24.7]
upari budhne उपरि बुध्ने, [in the founda-
tion above].
upāsana उपासना, [waiting upon, wor-

ship, devotion].
Upendra उपेन्द्र, younger *Indra* (a name of *Viṣṇu*)
upendraiva उपेन्द्रत्वे, [*Upendra*-ness].
urau anibādhe उरौ... अनिबाधे, in the wide and the limitless or unobstructed. [*RV* 3.1.11]
ūrdhvagati ऊर्ध्वगति, ascent (towards Spirit and God).
ūrdhvaretāḥ ऊर्ध्वरेता, those who have drawn the whole virile force in the body up into the brain.
ūrj ऊर्ज, energy, force [*Ved.*]
uru उरु, wide, vast [*Ved.*]
uru loka उरु लोक, the wide world. [*Ved.*]
uru u loka उरु उ लोक, the wide other world. [*Ved.*]
urum u lokam [accusative]
Uśanas Kāvya (Uśhanas Kāvya) उशनस् काव्य, [*Ved.*]: the *rsi* of the heavenward desire that is born from the seer-knowledge, [in the *Gītā*, *Uśanas Kavi* is named as *vibhūti* among the seer-poets].
uṣarbudhaḥ उषर्बुधः, wakers with the Dawn. [*Ved.*]
Usas [Usha, Ushas] उषस्, Dawn, the bringer of illumination.
Uśhanas Kāvya, see *Uśanas Kāvya*
uśik उशिक, an aspirant (applied like *nr* to men and gods, but, like *nr* also, sometimes especially indicating the *Angirasas*). [*Ved.*]
uśigbhiḥ [instrumental plural], by those who desire.
uśiyaḥ [plural], desirers (of the god-heads).
usra उरु, Bull; the bright or luminous one, the illuminated power of the Truth in man.
usrā उर्रा, cow; radiance, ray of light. [*Ved.*]
usriyā उर्रिया, the Shining One; ray; cow.
usriyāsu [locative plural], in the bright ones or cows.
ūti ऊति, 1. protection, guard. 2. growth, expansion. [*Ved.*]

ūtiḥ [nominative]
utkata karma उत्कट कर्म, [*karma* exceeding the usual measure], certain strong effects [of one's past actions] that are unmodifiable
utsab, Beng for *utsava*
utsāha उत्साह, zeal, patient and persistent action; the force of one's personal effort
utsarga उत्सर्ग, [throwing or casting away, abandoning, setting free].
utsava (Utsav, Utsab [Beng.]) उत्सव, [festival].
utsideyur ime lokāḥ उत्सीदेयुरिमे लोका, [these worlds would crumble to pieces] [see the following]
utsideyur ime lokā na kuryām karma • *cedaham* उत्सीदेयुरिमे लोका न कुर्यां कर्म चेदहम्, these worlds would crumble to pieces (would be overpowered by *tamas* and sink into inaction) if I did not do actions. [*Gītā* 3 24]
uttama उत्तम, supreme, highest, [= *uttama purusa*].
uttama gatī उत्तम गति, [the highest *gatī*].
uttamam rahasyam उत्तम रहस्यम्, the highest secret. [cf. *Gītā* 4.3]
uttama purusa उत्तम पुरुष, the Highest *purusa*, the Lord [same as *purusot-tama*]
uttara उत्तर, higher; north.
uttara-mimāṃsā उत्तरमीमांसा, [a system of philosophy (one of the six *darśanas*): the enquiry into the latter portion of the *Veda* (i.e. the *Upanisads*); it is usually called *vedānta*]; the *brahmavāda*.
uttara yogin (Uttar Yogi) उत्तरयोगिन्, [the *yogin* from the North]
utthāpana उत्थापन, levitation.

V

vāc (Vach) वाक्, speech; the goddess Speech.
vāk [nominative]
vacas वचस्, the word as a power of

Vach, see *vāc*

vāda वाद, [doctrine, “ism”], gospel.

vāgevāsya vāk वागेवास्य वाक्, speech verily is the voice of him. [Brhad. 1 1 1]

vāhana वाहन, steed, conveyance, vehicle

vaicitra वैचित्र, variety

vaidya वैद्य, [a physician who follows the Ayurvedic system]

vidyuta वैद्युत, [of *vidyut* (lightning), electrical].

vidyuta Agni वैद्युत अग्नि, [*Agni* (fire) as *vidyut* (lightning)], God of electricity

vidyuto mānavaḥ वैद्युतो मानव, Electrical Man.

vaijñānika वैज्ञानिक, [of the *vijñāna*]

vaikharī (vāk) वैखरी (वाक्), [the fourth and lowest of the four levels of speech, articulate utterance]

vaikunṭha वैकुण्ठ, the heaven of *Viṣṇu*.

vaira वैर, [enmity, hostility, hatred]

vairāgi वैरागी, [one who has *vairāgya* (for life and the world), a renunciate]

vairāgya वैराग्य, distaste, disgust with the world; complete cessation of desire and attachment.

vairājya वैराज्य, [extended sovereignty].

vaiśesika (Vaisheshika) वैशेषिक, [a system of philosophy, one of the six *darśanas*, its characteristic doctrine is the eternally distinct nature of the nine substances (air, fire, water, earth, mind, ether, time, space and soul, of which the first five, including mind, are held to be atomic).

Vaishnava, see *vaishnava*

Vaishwanara, see *vaiśvānara*

Vaishya etc., see *vaiśya* etc.

vaishnava (Vaishnava) वैष्णव, [relating or belonging to *Viṣṇu*; a worshipper of *Viṣṇu*].

vaiśvadevyam वैश्वदेव्यम्, the union of all the godheads (in our consenting universality); the complete universal power, the cosmic whole. [Ved]

vaiśvānara (Vaishwanara, Vaishwanor)

वैश्वानर, the Universal Male, the

the waking state or *sthūla* consciousness, the external consciousness.

vaiśya (Vaishya) वैश्य, [a member of the third of the four orders (*catur-varṇa*)] the economic man, producer and wealth-getter, the merchant, artisan, cultivator, (symbolic idea): the divine as production, enjoyment and mutuality in man.

vaiśyam (Vaishyam) वैश्यम्, the *dharma* of the *vaiśya*

vaiśyaśakti (Vaishyashakti) वैश्यशक्ति, [the soul-power of the *vaiśya*].

vaiśyaśaktiḥ [nominative]

vaiśyasvabhāvaśakti (Vaishyasvabhavashakti) वैश्यस्वभावशक्ति, [the natural power of the *vaiśya*]

Vaivasvata Manu (Vaivasvata Manu) वैवस्वत मनु, [the “sun-born *Manu*”, the progenitor and sovereign of the present *manvantara*].

vāja वाज, plenty, the plenitude of all possessions internal or external; *Vāja* “the Plenitude”, the name of one of the *Rbhus*. [Ved.]

Vājasaneyi-saṁhitopaniṣad (Vajasaneyi) वाजसनेयिसंहितोपनिषद्, [a name of the *Īśa Upaniṣad* (because it occurs as part of the *Vājasaneyi-saṁhitā* of the *Yajur-veda*)].

vājīn वाजिन्, horse, the horse of Being generally, the steed of the journey which brings us in the plenty of our spiritual wealth.

vāji [nominative]

vāk, see under *vāc*

vakalam, see *bakalam*

vakil [Hind.] वकील, [lawyer].

vāk-śakti (Vak-Shakti) वाक्शक्ति, [the power (*śakti*) of Speech, the Word].

Vala बल, the chief of the *paṇis*, a demon whose name signifies probably the “circumscriber” or “encloser”; the enemy who keeps for himself the Light; the personification of the subconscious.

Valahan बलहन्, “the slayer of *Vala*”,

a name of *Indra*.
valasya gomataḥ बलस्य गोमतः, [of *Vala* rich in cattle (full of radiances)].
valasya govapuṣaḥ बलस्य गोवपुषः, of *Vala* whose body is made of the light. [cf. *RV* 10.68.9]
vāma वाम, [left, the left side (the word is cognate with *vana*)].
vāmamārga वाममार्ग, the left-hand path (of the *tantra*), “the way of *ānanda*”, nature in man liberating itself by joyous acceptance in power and practice of its own energies, elements and potentialities
vana वन, forest, the forests or delightful growths of earth; delight, delightful, pleasure, enjoyment [*Ved.*]
vanam pratibhayaṁ śūnyam jhullikā-gaṇanāditam वनं प्रतिभयं शून्यं झिल्लिकागणनावितम्, a void and dreadful forest ringing with the crickets’ cry. [*Mahābhārata* 3.64.1]
vānaprastha (āśrama) वानप्रस्थ (आश्रम), [the third of the four *āśramas*]: the forest stage, the period of the recluse or forest-dweller.
vānara वानर, [monkey, ape].
vanaspati वनस्पति, “lord of the woodland of delight”, the tree, lord of the forest, of the growths of the earth, the material existence, and lord of delight. [*Ved.*]
vanaspatin [accusative plural]
vāṇī वाणी, voice (of the Self or of the *īśvara*).
Vaniya, see *baniyā*
vara वर, the thing desired, supreme good. [*Ved.*]
vāra वार, desirable good [*Ved.*]
varābhaya वराभय, [boon (*vara*) and freedom from fear (*abhaya*): a gesture of blessing and reassurance given by a deity].
varga वर्ग, a class.
varṇa वर्ण, colour; [*Ved.*]: denotes quality, temperament etc.; [*Brāhmaṇas*]. used for caste or class; the four *varṇas* (*caturvarṇa*): the four graded

classes of society.
varṇasankara वर्णसङ्कर, confusion of the great types (*varṇas*).
varṇikābhanga वर्णिकाभङ्ग, [one of the *sadaṅga*] the turn, combination, harmony of colours.
varta eva ca karmaṇi वर्त एव च कर्मणि, I abide verily in action [*Gītā* 3.22]
Varuṇa वरुण, “he of the Wideness”, [*Ved.*] the *deva* as the all-pervading Vastness and purity of the Divine supporting and perfecting the world, he represents the ethereal purity and oceanic wideness of the infinite Truth, [*Purāṇa*]: the deity of the waters, [in the *Gītā* called chief among the peoples of the sea]
vāryam वार्यम्, the desirable good, the object of our desire [*Ved.*]
vāsanā वासना, idea or mental feeling arising from the *citta* (passive memory).
vaśitā (Vashita) वशिता, [one of the *astāsiddhis*]. the power of exacting obedience to the spoken or written word, the control of the object in its nature so that it is submissive to the spoken word, receptive of the thought conveyed or sensitive and effective of the action suggested.
vasu वसु, substance; riches. [*Ved.*]
Vāsudeva वासुदेव, [“son of Vasudeva”, a name of *Kṛṣṇa*], the Divine, the omnipresent being.
Vāsudevaḥ [nominative]
vāsudevaḥ sarvam (iti) वासुदेवः सर्वम् (इति), the Divine Being (*Vāsudeva*) is all. [see the following]
vāsudevaḥ sarvam iti sa mahātmā sudurlabhaḥ वासुदेवः सर्वमिति स महात्मा सुदुर्लभः, very rare is the great soul who knows that *Vāsudeva*, the omnipresent being, is all that is [*Gītā* 7.19]
vasudhā वसुधा, [earth]; all earth-life
vasudhaiva kuṭumbakam वसुधैव कुटुम्बकम्, the whole earth is (my) family.
Vāsukī वासुकि, [a serpent-king, chief of the *nāgas*].

Vasus वसवः, the shining Ones, the Lords of the riches; [a group of (usually eight) gods].

vāsyam वास्यम्, to be clothed; to be worn as a garment, to be inhabited (the last significance agrees best with the thought of the *Īśa Upaniṣad*). [*Īśa* 1]

vāta वात, [wind]; the vital force; nervous activity

vavra वव्र, concealing prison. [*Ved*]

vayas वयस्, wideness, expansion, growth. [*Ved*]

vāyavya वायव्य, [of *vāyu*], aerial.

vāyu वायु, 1. wind, breath. 2. *Vāyu*: the Wind-God who in the Vedic system is the Master of Life, inspirer of that Breath or dynamic energy called the *prāṇa*. 3. [one of the five *bhūtas*]: Air, the motional principle of expansion and contraction represented to the senses as the gaseous state.

vayunā वयुना, knowledge. [*Ved*].

veda वेद, knowledge; knowledge of the Divine; the book of knowledge; [especially, *Veda*: a generic name for the most ancient Indian sacred literature, i.e. the *R̥g-veda*, *Yajur-veda*, *Sāma-veda* and *Atharva-veda*, each of these being divided into two portions, *mantra* and *brāhmaṇa*, the term “*Veda*” is generally reserved for the *mantras* or metrical hymns, especially those of the *R̥g-veda*].

vedaiśca vedyah वेदैश्च...वेद्य, that which is known by all the books of Knowledge. [*Gitā* 15.15]

vedāṅga वेदाङ्ग, [a “limb of the *Veda*”, one of six sciences auxiliary to the *Veda*: chanting, ritual, grammar, etymological interpretation, prosody, astrology].

vedānta वेदान्त, [the “end or culmination of the *Veda*”, the *Upaniṣads* (which occur at the end of the *Veda*); a system of philosophy based on the *Upaniṣads* teaching the culminating knowledge of the Absolute, consid-

ered (sometimes under the name *uttara-mīmāṃsā*) to be one of the six *darśanas*].

vedavāda वेदवाद, [the gospel of the (ritualistic) *Veda*, as opposed to the *brahmavāda*]

Vedānta Sūtra, see *Brahmasūtra*

vedavid vedāntakṛt वेदविद् वेदान्तकृत्, knower of *Veda* and the author of *Vedānta*. [cf. *Gitā* 15.15]

Vena वेन, = *Soma*, the master of mental delight of existence. [*Ved*].

vetu वेत्ति, [he knows].

vibhavati विभवति, manifests its power (its free power and pervading presence). [*Muṇḍ.* 3.1 9]

Vibhiṣaṇa विभीषण, [a *rāksasa*, brother of *Rāvaṇa*, whom he betrayed; a traitor].

vibhu विभु, 1. [*Ved*]: becoming or coming into existence pervasively. 2. all-pervading Master, the Lord 3. [= *Vibhva*].

vibhūti विभूति, divine power, efflorescence of the Divine's powers, energies and magnitudes of its knowledge, love, joy, developed force of being; a power of God in man, embodied World-Force or human leader.

vibhūtayah [plural], master powers of the becoming.

vibhūtimat sattvam śrīmad ūrjitam eva vā विभूतिमत्सत्त्वं श्रीमदूर्जितमेव वा, mighty, beautiful [or] forceful creature. [*Gitā* 10.41]

Vibhva विभव, “the Pervading”, “the Self-diffusing”, the name of one of the *R̥bhus*, also called *Vibhu* [*Ved*].

vicacakṣire विचक्षिरे, revealed that to our understanding. [*Īśa* 10.13]

vicāra (Vichara) विचार, intellectual reflection, thought in the mind.

vicārabuddhi विचारबुद्धि, [the reflective intellect].

vicetas विचेतस्, (one) completely conscious, (one) wide in consciousness: (a Vedic word corresponding to the

Vedantic *viññāna*)
viceya-tārakā prabhāta-kalpeva śarvari
 विचेयतारका प्रभातकल्पेव शर्वरी, night prepar-
 ing for dawn, with a few just deci-
 pherable stars. [*Raghuvamśa* 3 2]
Vichara, see *vicāra*
vicitra-bodha विचित्रबोध, variety of un-
 derstanding.
viddhi विद्धि, know. [imperative]
vidhi विधि, careful order, right rule of
 the *śāstra*; the right principle, the
 exact method and rule, the just
 rhythm and law of our works, their
 true functioning, their *dharma*
vidhūnute विधूनुते, shakes (himself);
 throws (himself) out in energy.
 [*Brhad* 1.1.1]
vidmaḥ विम, we know.
vidyā विद्या, Knowledge, Knowledge in
 its highest spiritual sense, the con-
 sciousness of Unity [cf. *avidyā*]
vidyā avidyā विद्याऽविद्या, the Knowledge
 and the Ignorance.
vidyā-avidyāmāyī māyā विद्याऽविद्यामयी माया,
 [*māyā* composed of Knowledge and
 Ignorance].
vidyāmāyā विद्यामाया, [the *māyā* of the
 Knowledge]
vidyut विद्युत्, [lightning]; electricity.
vidyutam [accusative]
vigata-sprha विगतस्पृह, free from (all)
 longings [*Gītā* 2.56; 18 49]
vihāra विहार, [a monastery, convent or
 temple; a pleasure-ground]
viññataḥ विज्ञानतः, [of one having the
 perfect knowledge]. [*Īśa* 7]
viññānimaḥ विज्ञानीम, we can distinguish
 (seems to indicate a total compre-
 hension in whole and detail, by syn-
 thesis and analysis). [*Kena* 1.3]
viññāna विज्ञान, ideal mind; the free
 spiritual or divine intelligence; causal
 Idea; Truth; gnosis; supermind;
 the comprehensive aspect [cf. *jñāna*]
 of the true unifying knowledge;
 the large embracing consciousness,
 especially characteristic of the supra-
 mental energy, which takes into

itself all truth and idea and object
 of knowledge and sees them all at
 once in their essence, totality and
 parts or aspects.

viññānam [nominative]

viññānāni [nominative plural], ideas.

viññānabuddhi विज्ञानबुद्धि, supramental
 reason.

viññāna-catuṣṭaya (Vijnana-Chatush-
 taya) विज्ञानचतुष्टय, [the *catuṣṭaya* of
viññāna].

viññānacatuṣṭayam [nominative]

viññāna-kosa विज्ञानकोष, knowledge sheath.

viññānaloka विज्ञानलोक, [the world of
viññāna, the supramental world]

viññānam, see under *viññāna*

viññānamaya विज्ञानमय, [composed of or
 full of *viññāna*], gnostic.

viññānamaya purusa विज्ञानमय पुरुष, the
 gnostic *purusa*, the Spirit poised in
 gnosis.

viññānamayī śakti विज्ञानमयी शक्ति, [the
 gnostic *śakti*].

viññānāni, see under *viññāna*

viññānapadma विज्ञानपद्म, [the lotus of
 the *viññāna*, the centre of the gnostic
 consciousness in the individual].

viññāna purusa (Vijnana Purusha)
 विज्ञान पुरुष, Supramental being.

viññānavijrmbhūtāni विज्ञानविजृम्भितानि, self-
 deployings of the Divine Knowledge
 [*viññāna*] [*Viṣṇu Purāṇa* 2 12 39]

viññāneśvara (Vijnaneshwara) विज्ञानेश्वर,
 [the Lord of the *viññāna*].

viññāneśvari (Vijnaneshwari) विज्ञानेश्वरी,
 [the *īśvari* of the *viññāna*].

vijrmbhate विजृम्भते, stretches; extends
 himself in intensity [*Brhad*. 1.1.1]

vikāra विकार, corruption, distortion,
 deformation; [in the *sāṃkhya* philo-
 sophy: a production or derivative
 from *prakṛti*].

viḷu वीळु, strong, stubborn. [*Ved.*]

vimokṣāya विमोक्षाय, [for liberation].
 [*Gītā* 16 5]

vimūdhātma विमूढात्मा, [one whose self
 is bewildered]. [*Gītā* 3.6,27]

vināśa विनाश, the Dissolution. [cf. *Īśa* 14]

vinasṭi विनष्टि, perdition
vipaścit विपश्चित्, the clear in perception
vipra विप्र, the illumined
viprāḥ [plural], Illuminates.
vīra वीर, hero, [*tāntrika* distinction of *sādhakas*], the hero man.
viraha विरह, [separation]; absence of) the Divine Lover)
vīramārga वीरमार्ग, the way of the hero
virapṣi विरप्सि, large, breaking out into abundance [*Ved*]
virāt विराट्, the universal Soul, the Self that becomes all these forms of things, the Spirit of the external universe, the seer and creator of gross forms
virāt puruṣa (Virat Puruṣa) विराट् पुरुष, the Cosmic Spirit
vīravatī वीरवती, [heroic], attended by conquering energies [*Ved*]
virūpāsaḥ विरूपासः, born with different forms [*Ved*.]
vīrya वीर्य, dynamical force, spiritual force, the fundamental *svabhāva-śakti* or the energy of the divine temperament expressing itself in the fourfold type of the *caturvarṇa*.
vīryam [nominative]
vīryam śaktiḥ candibhāvaḥ śraddhā itī śakti-catuṣṭayam, see these words separately
viśāda विशाद, [depression, despondency].
viśaḥ विश, the people [*Ved*]
visakanyā विशकन्या, [a "poison-girl" supposed to cause the death of a man making love to her; a succuba]
visarga विसर्ग, the creative impulse and energy which looses out things from the first essential self-becoming
visargaḥ [nominative]
visaya (Vishaya) विषय, object (of experience)
visayāms tyaktvā विषयास्त्यक्त्वा, having abandoned objects. [*Gītā* 18 51]
visayān indriyaīścaran विषयानिन्द्रियैश्चरन्, ranging over the objects with the senses [*Gītā* 2.64]

viśayā vinivartante विषया विनिवर्तन्ते, [the objects of sense cease to affect]. [*Gītā* 2 59]
Vishaya, see *visaya*
Vishishtadwaita, etc., see *viśiṣṭādvaita*
Vishnu etc., see *Viṣṇu* etc.
Vishwa etc., see *viśva* etc.
Vishwadevas, see *viśve devāḥ*
Vishwarupa, see *viśvarūpa*
viśiṣṭādvaita (Vishishtadwaita etc.) विशिष्टाद्वैत, Qualified Monism; modified monistic *vedānta*.
viśiṣṭagati विशिष्टगति, a peculiar and excellent kind of motion
viśisyate विशिष्यते, excels.
Viṣṇu (Vishnu) विष्णु, [*Ved*.]: the all-pervading godhead, the *deva* or Deity evoking the powers of the ascent, [*Purāṇas*]: a member of the divine Triad [*trimūrti*], expressive of the conservative process in the cosmos, the preserver.
viṣṇuśakti (Vishnushakti) विष्णुशक्ति, [the power of *Viṣṇu*].
viṣṇutva विष्णुत्व, ["*Viṣṇu*-ness"].
viśpati विश्वपति, lord or king in the creature, king of the universe and its peoples. [*Ved*.]
viśrjāmi विसृजामि, I loose forth variously. [*Gītā* 9 7,8]
viśuddha विशुद्ध, [pure; the name of the throat centre (*cakra*)]
viśuddhabuddhi विशुद्धबुद्धि, the purified intellect.
viśuddhatā विशुद्धता, [purity].
viśuddhatā prakāśaḥ vicitrabodhaḥ jñānadhāraṇasāmarthyam itī buddhi-śaktiḥ, see these words separately
viśuddhi विशुद्धि, purity.
viśva (Vishwa) विश्व, [all, the all, the universe]; the Spirit of the external universe.
viśvā dhiyo vi rājati विश्वा धियो वि राजति, illumines all the thoughts. [cf. *RV* 1 3 12]
viśvajanya विश्वजन्य, occupying or possessing all the worlds or births of the soul, universal. [*Ved*.]

viśvajuvam viśvarūpām विश्वजुव विश्वरूपाम्, (hei) of the universal impetus of movement and the universal forms [RV 4 33 8]

viśvakāma विश्वकाम, all-lust

viśvamānava (Viśwa Manava) विश्वमानव, the universal man

viśvamaya विश्वमय, universal

viśvāni vayunāni vidvān विश्वानि . वयुनानि विद्वान्, knowing all things that are manifested [Īśa 18]

viśva-prakṛti विश्वप्रकृति, world-nature

viśvaprema विश्वप्रेम, all-love

viśvarasa विश्वरस, [universal taste of delight]

viśvarūpa (Viśwarupa) विश्वरूप, the universal form

viśvā vāiyā विश्वा वार्या, all the boons [Ved]

viśvāyu विश्वायु, the universal life, of many births

viśve devāḥ (Viśhwadevas) विश्वे देवाः, the All-gods or all the Gods; the universal collectivity of the divine powers

vītā prsthā वीता पृष्ठा, the wide (the straight open) levels [cf RV 4 2.11]

vitarka वितर्क, debate

vivarta विवर्त, ["turning round", changing from one state to another, development of the universe from *brahman* considered as the sole real reality, the phenomenal world considered as apparent or illusory form], the world as a purely subjective evolution, not real as objective facts

Vivasvān विवस्वान्, [the "Shining-one"], the Sun-God.

viveka विवेक, discrimination, discernment

vividhānandaḥ विविधानन्दः, [manifold delight].

vraja व्रज, the pen of the cows. [Ved.]

vrata व्रत, a working, the divine action [Ved]

vrātāni [plural], the workings of the divine law of the Truth.

vrātya व्रात्य, [a man of the mendicant

or vagrant class, one who has lost caste], who has fallen from the pure practice and temperament of his caste

vrddhi वृद्धि, [in Sanskrit grammar] the long modification

Vrindavan, see *Vṛndāvana*

Vṛishabha, see *vr̥ṣabha*

Vṛishan, see *vr̥san*

Vṛishaparvan, see *Vṛṣaparvan*

Vṛishni, see *vr̥ṣṇi*

Vṛitra, see *Vṛitra*

Vṛitras, see *vr̥trāḥ*

vr̥jina वृजिन, crooked; crooked one; a crooked winding (used to indicate the crookedness of the falsehood as opposed to the open straightness of the Truth). [Ved]

vr̥jinā, vr̥jināni [nominative plural]

vr̥jinān [accusative plural]

vr̥ka वृक, "tearer", wolf

Vṛndāvana (Vrindavan, Brindavan, Brindaban) वृन्दावन, [the place on earth (near *Mathurā*) where *Kṛṣṇa* danced with the *gopīs*], the *vaiṣṇava* heaven of eternal Beauty and Bliss.

vr̥ṣabha (Vṛishabha) वृषभ, the Bull, Male, Lord, Puissant, an image for the *purusa* [Ved]

vr̥ṣabhaḥ matinām वृषभ. मतीनाम्, Lord of the thoughts [Ved.]

vr̥san (Vṛishan) वृषन्, diffusing, generating, impregnating, the father of abundance, the Bull, the Male. [Ved.]

Vṛṣaparvan (Vṛishaparvan) वृषपर्वन्, [the name of a *dānava*]:

Vṛṣṇi (Vṛishni) वृष्णि, [the name of the tribe from which *Kṛṣṇa* was descended]

Vṛṣnīnām Vāsudevaḥ वृष्णीनो वासुदेवः, (I am) *Kṛṣṇa* [Vāsudeva] among the *Vṛṣṇis*. [Gītā 10.37]

vr̥ṣṇi वृष्टि, rain; abundance. [Ved.]

Vṛitra (Vṛitra) वृत्र, the Coverer, the Serpent; the demon who covers and holds back the Light and obstructs the free movement of the

illuminated rivers of the truth, he is the personification of the Inconscient
vrtras वृत्राः, the Coverers, one of the two great divisions of *dasyus*, who intercept the waters and the light, but are especially associated with the withholding of the waters, they are powers of *Vrtra*

vrtti वृत्ति, a functioning of the mental and moral qualities.

vyāhrti (Vyahrti) व्याहृति, [utterance], each of the three symbolic words of the *mantra. om bhūr bhuvaḥ svaḥ*.

vyākaraṇa व्याकरण, [separation; grammatical analysis, grammar].

vyākṛta व्याकृत, [separated, developed, manifested].

vyākṛta prakṛti व्याकृत प्रकृति, [manifested nature]

vyakta व्यक्त, manifest

vyākulatā व्याकुलता, excited passionate eagerness, the heart's eagerness for the attainment of the Divine

vyāna व्यान, [one of the five *prāṇas*]: it pervades the whole body and distributes the vital energies throughout the body, on it depend the circulation of the blood and the distribution of the essential part of the food eaten and digested throughout the body

vyāpti व्याप्ति, [one of the *aṣṭasiddhis*]: reception, communication; the power of receiving other men's thoughts, powers and feelings and projecting one's own thoughts etc or personality into others.

vyāptiḥ [nominative]

vyāptiḥ prākāmyam aiśvaryam īśitā vaśitā mahimā laghimā iti aṣṭasiddhiḥ, see these words separately

vyāsa व्यास, compiler; [*Vyāsa*: a name given to *Kṛṣṇa Dvaipāyana*, the compiler of the *Vedas* and author of the *Mahābhārata* and many other works]

vyasṭi व्यष्टि, the separative being, the individual. [cf. *samastī*]

vyavahāra व्यवहार, practical relation,

the empirical truth of things, the practical life

vyāvahārika व्यावहारिक, relative, practical, pragmatic

vyavasāya व्यवसाय, resolution, settled concentration and perseverance

vyaya व्यय, [spending, expense], the capacity to spend freely (without any mean and self-defeating miserliness in the giving).

vyayah [nominative]

vyoman (Vyoma) व्योमन्, sky

vyūha व्यूह, marshalling

Y

yābhurvibhūtubhir lokān imāms tvam vyāpya tisthasi याभिर्विभूतिभिर्लोकानिमास्त्वं व्याप्य तिष्ठसि, the sovereign powers of the becoming by which Thou standest pervading these worlds. [*Gītā* 10 16]

yaccānyad drastum icchasi यच्चाप्यद् द्रष्टुमिच्छसि, and whatever else thou wilt to behold. [*Gītā* 11 7]

Yādava यादव, [one descended from Yadu, a name of *Kṛṣṇa*]

yadyadācarati śreṣṭhastattadevetaro janaḥ यद्यदाचरति श्रेष्ठस्तत्तदेवेतरो जनः, whatever the best doeth that the lower kind of man puts into practice. [*Gītā* 3.21]

yajamāna यजमान, the giver of the sacrifice (the doer of the action).

yajanti avidhīpūrvakam यजन्त्यविधिपूर्वकम्, they sacrifice not in the true order. [*Gītā* 9.23]

yajata, yajatra यजत, यजत्र, a power of the sacrifice, master of sacrifice. [*Ved-*]

yajña यज्ञ, sacrifice, action consecrated to the gods, works; the Master of Works.

yajñam brhantam āśāthe यज्ञं ब्रह्मन्तमाशाये, [they attain to or enjoy a mighty sacrifice]. [*Ved.*]

yajñārtham यज्ञार्थम्, [for the sake of

sacrifice].

Yājñavalkya याज्ञवल्क्य, [a famous *ṛṣi* who figures prominently in the *Brhadāranyaka Upaniṣad*]

yājñika याज्ञिक, a ritualistic commentator.

yajus (Yajur) यजुस्, the *mantra* of divine Power, the word of power for the right ordaining of action; the word which guides the sacrificial action in accordance with the *ṛk*. [*Ved.*]

yajyu यज्यु, the sacrificer [*Ved.*]

yaksa (Yaksha) यक्ष, one of the keepers of wealth, [in the *Kena Upaniṣad*] the Daemon, the Spirit, the Unknown Power

Yama यम, 1. Controller, Ordainer, Lord of the Law; in the *Rg-veda* he seems to have been originally a form of the Sun, then one of the twin children of the wide-shining Lord of the Truth; he is the guardian of the *dharma*, the law of the Truth, which is a condition of immortality, and therefore himself the guardian of immortality; in the later ideas [post-Vedic] he is the God of Death 2. *yama* [in *rāja-yoga*] a rule of moral self-control.

yama-niyama, see *yama* (definition 2) and *niyama*

yam smaran bhāvaṁ tyajati ante kalavaram यं...स्मरन्भावं त्यजत्यन्ते कलेवरम्, [remembering which(ever) subjective becoming he abandons the body at the end]. [*Gītā* 8.6]

yām yām tanuṁ śraddhayā arcatī या या तनुं श्रद्धयाचैति, whatever form he worships with faith. [cf. *Gītā* 7.21]

yantra यन्त्र, engine.

yantrārūdhāni māyayā यन्त्रारूढानि मायया, mounted on a machine by his *māyā*. [*Gītā* 18.61]

yantrārūḍham [accusative singular, neuter] *māyayā*

yantrārūḍhāni [accusative plural, neuter (as in the *Gītā*)] *māyayā*

yantrārūḍho [nominative singular,

masculine] *māyayā*

yaśas (Yashas) यशस्, glory, victory, success and power

yaśmun viññāte sarvaṁ idam viññātam यस्मिन्विज्ञाते सर्वमिदं विज्ञातम्, that which being known, all is known [*Sāṅdilya Upaniṣad* 2.2; cf. *Mund* 1.1.3]

yaśohpsā यशोलिप्सा, [desire for glory], reaching out for victory, success and power.

yasya nāhankṛto bhāvo buddhir yaśya na lipyate यस्य नाहंकृतो भावो बुद्धिर्यस्य न लिप्यते, one whose state of being is free from egoism and whose understanding receives no stain [*Gītā* 18.17]

yataḥ pravittir bhūtānām yena sarvaṁ idam tatam यतः प्रवृत्तिर्भूतानां येन सर्वमिदं ततम्, [from whom is the impulse to action of beings, by whom all this universe is pervaded]. [*Gītā* 18.46]

yathā karma yathā śrutam यथा कर्म यथा श्रुतम्, according to their deeds and after the measure of their revealed knowledge. [*Katha* 2.2.7]

yathā prayukto'smi (nyukto'smi) tathā karomi यथा प्रयुक्तोऽस्मि (नियुक्तोऽस्मि) तथा करोमि, as I am appointed, I work [*Pāṇḍavagītā*]

yāthātathyataḥ याथातथ्यतः, perfectly, according to (their) nature [*Īśa* 8]

yati यति, one who practises self-mastery by *yoga* and austerity.

yat kiñca jagat yakti यत्किञ्च...जगत्, whatsoever is individual universe of movement... [*Īśa* 1]

yato naiva nivartante tad dhāma paramam mama यतो नैव निवर्तन्ते तद्धाम परममम, [.whence they revert not, that is My supreme status] [cf. *Gītā* 8.21; 15.6]

yātudhāni यातुधानी, demon-sorceress.

yava यव, grain (the formation of the light in the force of the physical mind). [*Ved.*]

yavana यवन, [Ionian, Greek].

yāvān yaścāsmi tattvataḥ यावान्यश्चास्मि तत्त्वतः, who and how much I am in all the reality and principles of My

being [Gītā 18.55]
yeṣām loka imāḥ prajāḥ येषा लोक इमाः
 प्रजाः, from whom are these creatures
 (their children and offspring) in the
 world. [Gītā 10 6]
yeṣāṁ tvantagatam pāpam janānām
puṇyakarmanām येषा त्वन्तगत पाप जनानां
 पुण्यकर्मणाम्, [but those men of virtuous
 deeds, in whom sin has come to an
 end] [Gītā 7 28]
yayedam dhāryate jagat ययेद धार्यते जगत्,
 by which the world is upheld. [Gītā
 7 5]
ye yathā mām prapadyante ये यथा मां
 प्रपद्यन्ते, as men approach Me [see the
 following]
ye yathā mām prapadyante tāṁs tathai-
va bhajāmyaham ये यथा मां प्रपद्यन्ते तास्तथैव
 भजाम्यहम्, as men approach Me, so, I
 accept them to My love [Gītā 4.11]
yoga योग, joining, union; the union of
 the soul with the immortal being
 and consciousness and delight of the
 Divine, a methodised effort towards
 self-perfection by the expression of
 the potentialities latent in the being
 and union of the human individual
 with the universal and transcendent
 existence, [as opposed to *Sāṁkhya*]
 the concrete and synthetical realisa-
 tion of truth in our experience, [a
 system of philosophy systematised
 by Patanjali, one of the six *darśanas*].
yogacatustaya (Yogachatushtaya) योग-
 चतुष्टय, [the *catuṣṭaya* of *yoga*].
yogacatustayam [nominative]
yogadrṣṭi (Yogadrīṣṭi) योगद्रष्टि, [yogic
 (power of) vision].
yogaḥ karmasu kauśalam योगः कर्मसु कौशलम्,
yoga is skill in works [Gītā 2 50]
yogakṣema योगक्षेम, getting and having
 of good, well-being and joy.
yogakṣemaṁ vahāmyaham योगक्षेम वहाम्यहम्,
 I bring (his) getting and having of
 good. [Gītā 9 22]
yogamāyā योगमाया, power of the God-
 head's spiritual consciousness, the
 power of His Consciousness-Force

put out in self-manifestation
yogam ca mama योग च मम, [and My
yoga]. [Gītā 10 7]
yogaśakti (Yogashakti) योगशक्ति, *yoga*-
 force, spiritual force
yogasaṁnyastakarmāṇam ātmavanta-
na karmāṇi nibadhnanti योगसंन्यस्तकर्माणां
 ... आत्मवन्त न कर्माणि निबध्नन्ति, works do
 not bind him who has given up all
 works and is in possession of the
 Self [Gītā 4.41]
yogaścittavrttinirodhaḥ योगश्चित्तवृत्तिनिरोधः,
 [yoga is conquest of the *cittavrttis*
 (all the movements of the mind)]
 [Yogasūtra 1 2]
 Yogashakti, see *yogaśakti*
yoga-siddhi योगसिद्धि, [the perfection
 which comes by the practice of *yoga*].
yogasthaḥ kuru karmāṇi योगस्थः कुरु कर्माणि,
 fixed in *yoga* do actions. [Gītā 2 48]
yogayajña योगयज्ञ, [sacrifice of *yoga*,
 yogic sacrifice]
yogeśvaraḥ kṛṣṇaḥ योगेश्वरः कृष्णः, *Kṛṣṇa*,
 the divine Master of the *yoga* [cf
 Gītā 18.75,78]
yogin योगिन्, [one who practises *yoga*],
 one who is established in realisation
 [cf. *sādhaka*]
yogī [nominative]
yoginī cakra (Yoginī Chakra) योगिनी चक्र,
 [cakra of the female *yogin* or of the
śakti called “*Yoginī*”: probably used
 by Śrī Aurobindo as a code word]
yo'sau purusa योऽसौ पुरुष, the *purusa* there.
 [cf. *Īśa* 16]
yo veti asaṁmūḍhaḥ sa martyeṣu sarva-
pāpaiḥ pramucyate यो ... वेत्ति . . असम्मूढः
 स मर्त्येषु सर्वपापैः प्रमुच्यते, who knows (Me),
 he, bewildered among mortals,
 is delivered from all sin and evil
 [Gītā 10.3]
yo yacchraddhaḥ sa eva saḥ यो यच्छ्रद्धः स
 एव स., whatever is a man's faith
 (*śraddhā*), that he is [Gītā 17 3]
yuddha युद्ध, [battle], struggle
Yudhiṣṭhira युधिष्ठिर, [the eldest of the
 five *Pāṇḍava* brothers, noted for
 his truthfulness and righteousness].

yuga युग, an age [there are four *yugas*: the *satya* (or *kṛta*), *tretā*, *dvāpara* and *kali*].
yugadharma युगधर्म, the best ideal [*dharma*] of the age.
yuga-sandhyā युगसन्ध्या, the evening of the cycle [*yuga*]
yuga yajñīya युग यज्ञिय, the age of sacrifice.
yuge yuge युगे युगे, from age to age. [Gītā 4 8]
yujah युजः, yoke-fellows; allies. [Ved]
yukta युक्त, yoked, in *yoga*.
yukta āsīta matparaḥ युक्त आसीत् मत्परः, he must sit firm in *yoga*, wholly given up to Me. [Gītā 2 61, 6.14]
yuktāhārī yuktanidraḥ युक्ताहारो युक्तनिद्रः, one who eats and sleeps suitably or one who is in *yoga* with the Divine in food and in sleeping [cf Gītā 6 17]

yuktaḥ kṛtsnakarmakṛt युक्तः कृत्स्नकर्मकृत्, a doer of all actions, in *yoga*. [Gītā 4.18]
yuktvāda युक्तिवाद, [a line of argument].
yuvā kavīḥ, priyo atithir amartyo mandīrīvaḥ rtacit. rtāvā युवा कविः, प्रियो अतिथिरमर्त्यो मन्दिरीवः ऋतचित्, ऋतावा, the Youth, the Seer, the beloved and immortal Guest with his honeyed tongue of ecstasy, the Truth-conscious, the Truth-finder [Ved.]
yuvāku युवाकु, full of energy. [Ved]
yuvarāja (Yuvaraj) युवराज, [“the young king”, heir apparent, crown prince].

Z

zamindār [Hind] जमींदार, [a landholder].
zulm (Zulum) [Hind.] जुल्म, [tyranny, oppression]

Appendix to the Glossary

List of Longer Passages from Sanskrit Texts
Cited and Translated by Śrī Aurobindo

Rig-veda

1. 10. 1-2	15: 253
1. 24. 7	14: 20
5 19. 1	15: 253
5. 62. 1	21: 556

Upanishads

Isha 4, 5	29: 816
Isha 7	16: 417
Isha 8	18: 175
Taittiriya 3. 1	12: 348
Mundaka 1 2. 8	18: 506

Gita

2 29	16: 233
3. 30	16: 422
11. 20-31 <i>passim</i>	15: 591
11 32	15: 592
11. 32-33	3: 353
15. 17	13: 427
18 59	3: 355
18. 61	16: 421
18. 66	16: 415

Devi Mahatmya

11 6	17: 268
------	---------

APPENDIXES

Appendix 1

Sri Aurobindo's Notes on Certain English Terms
Occurring in his Works

dynamis — “Dynamis” is a Greek word, not current, so far as I know, in English; but the verb *dunamai*, I can, am able, from which it derives has given a number of verbs to the English language including dynamise, dynamics, dynamic, dyne (a unit of force), so that the word can be at once understood by all English readers. It means power, especially energetic power for energetic action. It is equivalent to the Sanskrit word, Shakti. Philosophically it can stand as the opposite word to status, Divine Status, Divine Dynamis.

ineffugable — “Ineffugible” is the correct formation, but it has no force or power of suggestive sound in it. The “a” in “ineffugable” has been brought in by illegitimate analogy from words like “fugacious”, Latin *fugare*, because it sounds better and is forcible.¹

sublate — “Sublate” means originally to remove; it means denial and removal (throwing off) of something posited. What appeared to be true, can be sublated by a greater truth contradicting it. The experience of the world can be sublated by a greater truth contradicting it. The experience of the world can be sublated by the experience of Self, it is denied and removed; so the experience of Self can be sublated by the experience of Shunya; it is denied and removed.

Hegel could not have used the word “sublate” as he wrote in German. I do not know what word² he used which is here translated by “sublate”, but certainly it does not mean both destroy and preserve, nor in fact does it mean either. Being passes over into Non-being, so it sublates itself, changes and eliminates itself as it were from the view, becomes Non-being instead of being; but so also does Non-being, what was Non-Being passes over into Being, where there was nothing, there is being; nothing has eliminated itself from the view. This, says Hegel, is not a mutual destruction by the contraries each of which was outside the other. Being inside itself becomes nothing or Non-Being, Non-Being or Nothing equally inside itself passes into being. They do not really sublate or drive out each other, but each sublates itself into the other. In other words, it is the same Reality that presents itself now as one and now as the other.

¹ Sri Aurobindo made this comment when the following note apropos of “ineffugable” was submitted to him

It is a new word, like “dynamis”, introduced into the English language by Sri Aurobindo. It means inescapable, inevitable, not to be avoided. A similar word was used by Blount in 1856 with slight change of form — “ineffugible”. Etymologically it is an adaptation of the Latin *ineffugibilis*, from *effugere*, to flee from, avoid (*Vide* Oxford English Dictionary)

² *Aufheben*, if that is the German word, must mean “to send” as the Latin word *subtollere* (past participle *sublatus*) “to heave up and off, to throw”, from which “sublate” is taken

Appendix 2

List of Citations Appearing in *The Life Divine*

Rig Veda		9. 68. 5	19 919	4 5 15,7	18: 524
		9 70 1	19· 919	5. 5. 1	18. 596
1 10 1,2	18· 252	9 70 3	19 1015		
1 10 2	19· 702	9. 83 3	18: 112	Chhandogya Upanishad	
1 22 17-21	18: 198	9. 86 42	19 1015	6 2. 1	18: 71
1. 23 5	19. 919	9 96 18,19	18: 198	6. 8 7	19: 683
1 24 7,11,15	19 889	9 96 19,20	18 252	7 13 1,2	18 501
1 24. 12	19· 889	9 108 8	19· 964		
1 31 6	19· 1015	9 110 4	19 964	Isha Upanishad	
1 31 7	19. 657	10. 5. 1	18 511	7	18 150,218
1. 46 11	19: 964	10. 5. 3	18 482	8	18: 388
1 50 10	19· 919	10. 30 1	18· 198	11,14	18· 33
1 68 2	19 1015	10. 53 5,6,10	19· 765	15,16	18 271
1. 93 4	19· 964	10 66 1	19 919	16	18 365
1 95. 4.5	19· 824	10 67. 1-5	19 726		
1. 110 4	19· 792	10 90 2	18 439	Katha Upanishad	
1 113 8,10	18: 1	10 129. 1-5	18 240	1 2. 6	18: 553
1 133. 1	19 1015	10. 190. 1	18 581	1. 3. 10,11	18· 295
1. 164 20,21	18 365	10 190 1,2	18. 501	1. 3. 12	18. 60
1. 165 5	18: 262	15. 7. 10	18 365	2. 1. 1	18· 524
3. 22. 3	18· 198	Yajur Veda		2. 1 5	18 218
3. 38. 7	18: 112	17 67	19: 702	2 1. 12,13	18: 218,553;
3. 55 7	19. 702				19. 889
4. 1 7,11	18. 553	Atharva Veda		2. 2. 2	19. 889
4 1. 7	18: 1	12. 1 1	18. 271	2. 2 8	18: 80
4 2. 1	18: 1	12. 1. 1,8	19: 657	2. 2 12	19. 824
4 2. 11	18: 482, 19: 657	12. 1. 12,44,56	19· 657	2. 2 12,11	18: 388
4 3. 16	19· 848	Brihadaranyaka Upanishad		2. 3. 1	19. 765
4 4. 5	18: 1	1 2. 1	18: 188	2 3. 17	18: 218; 19: 889
4 50. 4	19: 726	1 3. 28	19: 824	Kena Upanishad	
4. 16 3	19: 848	1. 4. 10	18: 553	1 4	18 388
5 7 6	18: 188	4. 3. 7,9-12,14	18: 412	4. 6	18. 100
5. 12 2	19: 964	4 3. 23-30	18 524		
5 12. 2,4	18: 240	4. 4 5,6	19 793	Mandukya Upanishad	
5. 15. 2	19: 964	4. 4 6	19: 657	2-7	18· 553
5. 29. 1	18: 142	4. 4. 6	19: 657	2,7	18· 17
5. 62. 1	18 271	4. 4. 7	19: 657		
5. 80 4	19· 964	4. 4. 8	19· 657		
7. 56. 2,4	19· 848				
7. 60. 5	18· 596				
7. 61 5	19: 848				
7. 101. 1,2	19: 919				

5,6	18: 132	3. 15	18: 439	2. 29	18: 295
7	18: 295	4. 3,4	19: 683	2. 50	18: 596
Mahopanishad		4. 7	18: 51	4. 10	18: 388
5 1	19: 726	4. 9,10	18: 439	4. 11	19: 848
5 2	18: 511	4 10	18: 322, 19: 683	5 15	18: 596
		5 1	18: 428	6 20	18: 524
Maitrayani Upanishad		5. 3-5	19: 824	7 1,3	19: 633
6. 15	18: 501	5. 7-10	19: 792	7. 5,6	19: 683
7. 10	18: 596	5. 11-12	19: 742	7. 19	18: 295,439
		6. 1	18: 501	7. 21-23	19: 848
		6. 1,7,8,11	18: 322	9 5	18: 142
		6. 11,12	19: 824	9. 25	19: 848
Mundaka Upanishad		Taittiriya Upanishad		9. 33	18: 412
1 1 8	18: 566	2 1	18: 207,322	10. 11	19: 889
1. 2 8	18: 596	2. 1-5	18: 252	10 20	18: 142
2. 1 8	19: 765	2. 3	18: 173,207	12. 3,4	18: 295
3. 1 5	19: 633	2 6	18: 25	13. 17	18: 159,323
3 2 4,5	19: 848	2 6	18: 271,566	13. 20	18: 323
3. 2. 6	19: 848	2 7	18: 91	14. 2	18: 388
Prashna Upanishad		2. 9	18: 218,596	15. 7,10	18: 365
4 5	18: 412,511	3 1,2	18: 6	18. 61	18: 207,388
4 9	18: 501	3 2	18: 231	Vishnu Purana	
Shwetashwatara Upanishad		3. 2-5	18: 566	2. 12. 39	18: 122
1 3	18: 80	3. 4	18: 159	Vivekachudamani	
1. 6	18: 42	3. 6	18: 91	20	18: 439
1. 9	18: 482	3. 10. 5	19: 792	479	19: 683
3. 13	18: 218	Gita			
		2. 18,20,22,27	19: 742		

Appendix 3

List of Vedic Translations and Citations

A list of hymns and verses from the Rīg-veda translated or cited by number in SRI AUROBINDO BIRTH CENTENARY LIBRARY Volumes 10 and 11, *The Secret of the Veda* and *Hymns to the Mystic Fire*, and the supplements to these volumes included in Volume 27.

References to complete hymns are printed in bold type.

1. 1	11: 39-40	1 23 13,14	10: 434	1 68 2	11: 17fn
1. 1. 1	11: 439-58	1 24. 6	10: 453	1 68. 3	11: 18fn
1. 1. 1-5	11: 459-64	1. 24 7,8	10. 455	1 71. 2	10: 191
1. 1. 5	10: 156	1 24. 9	10· 453fn	1 71 3	10: 192
1. 1. 5-8	10: 57-64	1. 24. 15	10· 201	1. 72	10· 210-11
1. 2. 5	10: 69fn	1 25. 10	10: 451	1. 72 8	10: 140,193
1. 2 6	10: 69fn	1. 25. 11	10· 454	1. 72 9	10: 191,191fn,194
1. 2. 7-9	10. 65-73passim, 457	1 25. 12,13	10· 455	1 73 6	10: 193
		1. 31. 1	10: 158	1. 74	27. 189-92
1. 3	10 75-85, 517-19	1 32. 4	10: 140	1. 75. 5	10: 64
1. 3 1-3	10 75-79	1. 32. 8	10: 193fn	1. 77	10: 263-71
1. 3 2	10: 321fn	1 32. 12	10· 141	1. 83 1	10: 193fn
1 3 4-6	10: 80-81	1. 33. 1-10	10: 226-28	1. 83 3	10: 184
1 3 7-9	10. 82-85	1 33. 10	10: 148	1 83. 4,5	10: 232
1. 3 10-12	10· 85,95-96	1. 35. 1	10: 225	1. 86. 9,10	10: 257
1. 4	10: 245-53	1. 36	11: 45-49	1. 92. 4	10· 120,148
1. 4. 1,2	10. 120	1. 36. 7	10: 346	1 92 6	10· 432
1. 5	10: 491-501	1. 36. 8	10: 145	1. 92. 7	10: 128
1. 7	10: 502-03	1. 38. 2	10: 137	1. 92. 9	10: 128-29
1. 7. 3	10. 119	1. 42. 2-4	10: 436	1. 92. 14	10· 128
1. 8	10: 504-05	1. 46	10: 124	1 92 16	10: 120
1. 8. 8	10. 90	1. 46. 2	10. 78	1 93 4	10: 136,146-47, 148,231
1. 9	10: 506-07	1. 46. 6	10: 78,122	1. 94	11: 66-69
1 9 4	10: 183	1. 46. 7	10: 78	1 96 4	10: 213
1. 10	10: 508-10	1 48. 2	10: 128	1. 97	11: 69-71
1. 11	10. 511-12	1. 50. 10	10: 427	1. 100. 4	10· 161-62
1. 11. 5	10· 134,137,182	1. 59	11: 50-51	1. 100. 6	10: 146
1 12-14	11· 40-45	1. 62. 2	10: 177	1 100. 8	10: 146
1. 13 9	10: 89	1. 62. 3	10: 212	1. 100 18	10: 140,146
1. 15. 1-9	10: 520-21	1. 62. 4	10: 177	1. 104. 5	10: 204,205
1. 18	10: 522-23	1. 62. 4,5	10· 149	1 112. 18	10: 137
1. 20	10. 324-30	1 62. 4-9	10: 172-74	1 113 2,3	10: 430
1 20. 7	10. 197fn	1. 62. 5	10. 141	1 113 8,12,19	10· 431
1. 22. 10	10. 91	1. 62. 6	10: 173	1. 113. 16	10· 433
1. 22. 19	10: 335	1 62. 7,8,9	10: 173-74	1 113. 18	10: 131
1. 22. 20	10: 335	1. 65-73	11: 51-65	1 113. 19	10· 126
1. 23. 3	10: 299	1. 68. 1-3	10: 192-93		

1. 124 3	10: 126-27	3. 31. 3-5,6,7,15,	4 18 11	10: 335
1. 124 5	10. 121-29	19-21 10: 207-09	4 21 3	11 17fn
1 124 10,11	10· 231	3. 31. 4	4. 23 9,10	10: 223
1. 124. 11	10.121,129,225	3. 31. 6	4 33 1,2,3,	
1. 125 5	10 336	3. 31 7	4,7,8	10 328fn
1. 127	11: 71-75	3. 31. 15	4. 36 1,3,4	10 328fn
1 130. 3	10: 148,150	3. 32 8	4 36. 4	10 329
1. 140	11 75-78	3. 34. 4	4 36. 6-9	10 330fn
1. 154	10: 331-38	3 34 4-6	4 37 4	10· 326
1 156. 5	10· 336	3 34 8-10	4. 40	11: 197-98
1 161. 7	10. 328fn	3. 34 9	4 42 1	10 453fn
1. 164 39	11· 6	3 39 1-7	4. 45	10· 314-23
1 164. 46	10: 29,53,341;	3 39 4-5	4. 48	10 294-302
	11· 6,18fn	3 39. 5	4. 50	10. 303-13
1. 164. 47	11: 17fn		4 50. 4,5	10 137,161
1. 165	10· 256	3. 43 7	4. 51 1-3	10 231
1. 166 2	10: 257	3. 44 2	4. 51. 2	10 148
1. 170	10. 241-44	3 49 4	4. 51 4	10 167
1. 170. 1	10· 270,341,440	3. 53 7,	4. 51. 8	10. 128
1. 170 4	10 440fn		4 52 4	10 129
1. 171	10: 254-56	3. 55. 1	4 52 5	10 121
		3. 59 2,3	4. 54 4	11. 18fn
2. 1-10	11: 81-101	3. 61	4. 55	10 446-47
2 12. 7	10: 146	3. 61. 1	4. 58 1	10: 97-98
2. 15. 8	10: 141	3. 61. 2	4 58. 2	10: 98
2 19 3	10· 149	3. 61. 3	4. 58 4	10: 99
2. 20 5	10· 177	3. 61. 7	4. 58 5	10: 98
2. 21 4	10: 146	3. 62. 10	4 58. 5-7	10: 100
2. 23 18	10: 161		4. 58 9,10	10· 101
2 24 3	10: 148,170,	4. 1-15	4. 58. 11	10. 98-99,101
	172,223	4. 1		
2 24. 4	10: 171	4. 1 7	5. 1-28	10: 364-420;
2. 24. 5	10: 172,173fn	4. 1 9-20		11: 201-44
2. 24 6	10· 148,175	4 1 13	5. 1	11· 490-502
2. 24. 6,7	10: 174	4 1 13-18	5. 2. 1-5	10· 135-36
2. 27. 2-4	10 441-42	4 2. 11-19	5. 3 1-4,9	10: 342
2. 27. 6	10. 443	4 2. 15-18	5. 4. 4	10: 91
2 27. 8,9	10: 443-44	4. 3. 1,4,9,10,	5 4. 6	10: 198
2 28. 4	10. 451	11,12,16	5. 4. 11	10· 144
		4 3 4	5. 7. 5	10: 198
3. 1-7	11· 105-26	4. 3. 16	5. 11. 4	10: 130
3. 1 2-14	10. 108-16	4. 6	5. 11. 6	10· 152,157-58
3 2 1	10. 41	4. 7. 1-3	5 12 2	10. 108; 11: 17fn
3. 2. 7	10: 144	4 7. 2-8	5. 14. 4	10: 140,216
3. 2. 14	10: 219	4. 7 3,5,8	5 30. 14	10: 182
3. 3. 2	10· 144	4 10. 2	5 31. 3	10: 148
3. 9. 29	11: 126-58	4. 16. 4	5. 34. 5-9	10: 218
3. 12. 7	11· 17fn	4. 16. 7,8	5. 34. 9	10: 216

5 36 3	10 328fn	6 66 8	10 137	7 90 4	10 140,149
5. 45.	10 204-07	6 72 1	10 143	7 91 1	10 147
5. 45 7,11	10 168	6. 73	10 138-39	7 98 6	10 149
5. 52-58	see 10 542-44	6 73 1	10 160	7 99 3,4	10 144
5. 62-72	10 465-88	6 73 1,3	10 137	7 99 4	10 141
5 62 1	10: 440	6. 75 9	10 160		
5. 63 2	10. 461fn	6 75 10	10: 160,177	8. 11	11. 321-22
5. 75 3	10 77			8 12 2,3	10 176
5 77 3	10 78	7. 1-17	11. 287-317	8. 19	11. 323-29
5. 78 1	10 78	7 5 8	10 194	8. 23	11 330-35
5. 79	10 524-26	7 6 3-5	10 231-32	8 29 10	10 147
5 79. 8	10: 122	7 12 2	10 170	8 32 5	10 140
5. 80	10 527-28	7 33 7	10 217	8 34 14	10 140
5 80 1	10 127	7. 36 1	10 160	8. 38-40	11 335-42
5. 81	10: 272-80,529-30	7 38 6	10 463	8 41 2	10 450-51
5. 82	10, 287-93	7 41. 2,5	10 463	8 41 8	10 451
5 82. 4-5	10: 63	7 41 3	10 464	8 41 9,10	10 455
5. 85	10: 531-35	7 42 1	10. 177	8. 43,44	11 342-52
		7 42 1,2,4	10 180-81	8 45 27	11 18fn
6. 1-16	11: 247-84	7 43. 4	11 17fn	8. 54	10 513-14
6. 6 3-5	10: 156-57	7. 47	10. 107	8. 60	11 352-56
6. 6. 4	10: 163	7. 49	10: 106	8. 60. 2	10: 157
6 11. 2	10: 159	7 49 2	10: 105	8. 68 9	10 207fn
6. 11 3	10: 159,162	7. 49. 3	10: 451	8. 71,72	11 357-62
6 17 3	10 149	7. 52. 1,2,3	10. 181-82	8. 74,75	11. 363-68
6 17. 5	10 149	7. 60	10: 536-37	8. 84	11. 368-70
6 18. 5	10 183	7 60. 1	10. 428	8 84. 4	10: 157
6 21 2,3	10. 222fn	7. 60. 5	11 17fn	8 89 1	10. 147
6 22 2	10: 167,177	7 66. 3	11 17fn	8 97 2,3	10 140
6 28 5	10 134	7. 75. 1	10: 127	8. 102,103	11 370-76
6 30. 5	10: 146	7 75. 1-3	10: 164-65		
6 32. 2	10 178	7. 75. 2	10 131,167	9 1. 6,7	10 80
6 39. 1-4	10 222-23	7. 75. 7	10. 121,127,136	9. 9. 4	10 80
6 44 22	10 136,231	7 75. 8	10: 121	9. 14. 5	10 80
6. 44 22-24	10: 139	7 76. 1-5,7	10 187-89	9. 15. 1,2	10 80-81
6 45. 31	10: 232	7. 76. 4	10. 123,147,178	9 15 2	10: 319fn
6 47 8	10 144	7. 76. 5	10. 206	9. 42	10. 539-40
6 49 11	10. 163,164	7 76 6	10 121	9. 75	10 540-41
6 50. 4,5	10. 137	7. 76. 7	10. 129-30	9. 83	10. 339-48
6. 51. 13,14	10. 230-31	7 77 2	10. 121	9. 86. 37	10 185
6. 51. 14	10: 226	7. 77 3	10: 130	9 110. 11	10. 308
6. 53 1,3-6,		7 78 2	10: 129	9. 111	10 221
8-10	10 229-30	7 79 2	10. 121	9. 113 7	10 213
6 54 5,6,10	10. 137,434	7 79. 2,3	10 163-64		
6. 60. 2	10 136,140 41	7 81. 3	10 128	10. 1-8	11. 379-92
6 61. 1,3	10 231	7 81 5	10. 131	10. 11-12	11: 392-96
6. 62 11	10 136-37	7 89. 1	10 147	10. 14 2,10,	
6. 65 2	10 128	7 89. 3-5	10: 452	11,12	10: 213-14

10 17 4-6	10 · 436	10 63. 8	10 442-43	10 108 7	10 226
10. 20,21	11 396-400	10 63 12,13 ·	10 · 443	10 108 8	10 167,176
10. 37	10 427 <i>fn</i>	10 64 5	10 · 462	10 108 10,11	10 230
10 37 1	10 428	10 67 1	10 167,169	10. 110	11 424-26
10 37 8	10 427	10 67 2	10 178	10. 110 8	10 89
10 43 4	10 217	10 67 5	10 · 177-78	10. 115	11 · 427-29
10. 45,46	11 · 400-05	10 67 12	10 96-97	10. 122	11 · 429-30
10 46 9	10 . 152	10. 68 9	10 · 182	10 129 2	11 . 18 <i>fn</i>
10 47 6	10 160-61	10. 69,70	11 407-12	10. 129. 3	10 225,306
10. 51	11 405-07	10 71. 1-5	11 6	10 129 3-5	10 . 101
10. 54	10 · 515-16	10 78 5	10 163	10. 140	11 : 431-2
10. 62. 2	10 · 170	10. 79,80	11 412-15	10. 150	11 . 432-3
10 62. 5	10 · 160 <i>fn</i>	10. 87	11 415-20	10. 156	11 433-34
10. 62. 6 7	10 . 155	10. 91	11 421-24	10. 187	11 434-35
10 63 4	10 . 444	10. 108 <i>passim</i>	10 224	10. 191	11 435-36
10. 63. 7	10 443	10 108. 6-11	10 . 229		

Errata

To the Centenary Library

It is perhaps inevitable in the printing of such a large work as the SRI AUROBINDO BIRTH CENTENARY LIBRARY that some typographical and other errors should find their way into the texts. The more significant of those which have come to light are listed below. Obvious mistakes of spelling, punctuation, etc. which would cause no confusion to the reader have been omitted from the list, although all errors are, of course, being rectified in the facsimile editions of Sri Aurobindo's works which are currently being reproduced photographically from the SRI AUROBINDO BIRTH CENTENARY LIBRARY editions.

The list includes not only errors found by us or by observant readers in the course of normal reading, but several discovered during a systematic search which has been initiated with a view to making the texts perfect. So far verificatory readings of *The Life Divine* and *Savitri* have been undertaken in order to compare the present texts not only with the first edition, but also with the original manuscripts, corrected typed copies and proof sheets.

Recent bibliographical research indicates that some of Sri Aurobindo's writings assigned by us to one period of his literary activity actually belong to another. Thus *The Genius of Valmiki* (Volume 3, page 137), the lyric "Perfect thy motion" (Volume 5, page 7) and the dramatic fragment "Achab — Esarhaddon" (Volume 7, page 1085) all seem to have been written in Pondicherry and not, as stated, in Baroda or England. Certain other minor errors occurring in the Bibliographical Notes at the end of one or two of the volumes will be corrected in future editions.

Volume 1: Bande Mataram

Page/line	for	read
48/23	not express	express
56/33	Maich 5	March 6
175/10	There	Mere
634/14	of	or
888/32	April 26	April 18
919/17	Krishna	Chandra

The dates given for speeches are the dates of delivery, not of publication. Thus on pages 517, 665, 667 and 851, "*Bande Mataram*" should be deleted before the date.

Volume 2: Karmayogin

The caption of the group photograph placed before the text should read: "Sri Aurobindo (extreme right) in Uttarpara at a public reception given on April 5, 1908 to Bepin Chandra Pal (extreme left) upon the latter's release from Buxar Jail."

Volume 3: The Harmony of Virtue

154/33	or	of
404/6	draw	draw up
404/7	brain up	brain
447/16	what	where

Volume 4: বাংলা রচনা

Page/line	for	read
১৫/২৩	ছাপাইয়া	চাপিয়া
৫৩/২২	মূল	মূল্য
১০৭/১০	অজ্ঞেয়	অজ্ঞেব
১৯১/২২	দোষযুক্ত	দোষমুক্ত
১৯৩/২৩	সামাজিক	সামাজিক
২০৬/১১	ফবাস	ফবাসী
২১৪/১২	আশী	আশু
২২৫/১৪	বর্ষাকাল	বর্ষকাল
২২৬	The <i>Dharma</i> article on Romesh Chandra Dutt was written by Nolini Kanta Gupta and not by Sri Aurobindo.	
২২৬/১৮	আমাবও	আমবাও
২৩৮/৬	চাপিয়া	চাপা
৩৮৫/৮	ছকবাব	একবাব

Volume 5: Collected Poems

356/14	QUALITY	QUANTITY
533/29	of	if

Volume 7: Collected Plays

816/1	fiist	fast
-------	-------	------

Volume 8: Translations

92/26	be	he
215	The translation of Sri Aurobindo's <i>Durga Stotra</i> was done not by the author but by Nolini Kanta Gupta. It was approved by Sri Aurobindo.	
380/1	heaven	heavens

Volume 10: The Secret of the Veda

500/1	<i>sws</i>	<i>sōs</i>
571/24	<i>volueris</i>	<i>volucris</i>
573/20	<i>maks</i> (मक्ष)	<i>maks</i> (मक्ष)
573/20	<i>makk</i> (मक्क)	<i>makh</i> (मख) [2nd]
576/6	aspirate	aspirate;
576/7	these;	these,

Volume 11: Hymns to the Mystic Fire

448/11	ইচ্ছ	ইচ্ছ
--------	------	------

Volume 12: The Upanishads

243/11	তপণীয়ী	তপণীয়ী
255/11	peep	deep
290/30-31	বা, বা,	বা,
454/1	reliving	relieving
518/1	soul sin	souls in
542/8	in 1953	between 1951 and 1953
542/19	1909-10	1909
542/21	1909	1910

Volume 13: Essays on the Gita

188/11	<i>eśā</i>	<i>esā</i>
191/25	<i>praviliyate</i>	<i>praviliyate</i>

Volume 14: The Foundations of Indian Culture

145/7	powers	power
316/2	élite the	élite, the

Volume 15: Social and Political Thought

210/6	tries	tires
378/fn	The footnote should read: The Nazi third Reich in Germany seemed for a time to be driving towards the realisation of this possibility in another form, a German empire of central Europe under a totalitarian hegemony.	

Volume 16: The Supramental Manifestation

23/23	and	as
204/2	of	or
239/7	truths it	truth: it
397/32	search their	their search
434/27	1941	1920
434/29	fourth	fourth and fifth

Volume 17: The Hour of God

Page/line	for	read
156/30	<i>śaktyam</i> <i>bhagavatī</i>	<i>śaktyām</i> <i>bhagavati</i>
157/32	sureness	force
158/10	scarcity	scarcity,
404/2	help	helps
407/30	<i>New India</i>	<i>The Independent</i>

formation indicates that the figure standing third from right is positively not Sri Aurobindo.

165/22	are a	are after a
220/22	physical	psychical
220/25	principle	principal
266/2	<i>ou ketin</i>	<i>ouk estin</i>
445/19	Christian	Christians

Volumes 18-19: The Life Divine

69/10	thinker	sage
84/31	hold	holder
193/28	its	to its
234/fn	The footnote on page 234 should be read after the word "creates", page 235, line 5.	
288/34	Intuition, Overmind	Overmind, Intuition
342/17	and	with
457/21	there	their
478/9	another	an other
822/11	would	could
826/19	of	of a
854/16	formation	formation:
879/22	provided	provided,
887/20	the	that
888/14	here	there
945/20	of	or

Volumes 20-21: The Synthesis of Yoga

88/3	states of	states or
------	-----------	-----------

Volumes 22-24: Letters on Yoga

88/34	rule	rub
176/9	involved	involves
1222/18	There	Three
1306/2	of	or

Volume 27: Supplement

Frontispiece: newly received in-

Volumes 28-29: Savitri

69/13	age's	ages'
170/24	cover	covet
172/8	flickerings	flickering
180/25	A quiver	Aquiver
194/1	train	trail
229/33	toilings	tollings
256/3	wants	once
415/10	immortal's	Immortals'
421/4	worlds	words
483/33	has	had
602/14	gleaned	gleamed
677/27	love	love,
707/3	earth	heart
734/4	his	this
791/14	unlifting	uplifting

Volume 30: Index and Glossary

8	The chronology entry for 19 February 1906 should be deleted, in its place should be put two new entries, viz . February Applies for privilege leave
29	March 2 Goes to Bengal. Bibliography entry 35. "Revised Edition, Sri Aurobindo Ashram" should be deleted and in the next line "Reprint" should read "Revised Edition".
29	Bibliography entry 37. for "Kaldasa, 1950 Edition" read "Kaldasa, 1929 Edition".